

G B PANT SOCIAL SCIENCE INSTITUTE
ALLAHABAD
LIBRARY

Class No 30. 5

Book No C3X

Acc No 1002

Cost _____

CASTE CLASS AND RACE
A Study in Social Dynamics

S ED B



537 SUBHASH NAGAR
AL AHABAD

**CASTE,
CLASS, &
RACE** *A Study in Social Dynamics*

Introduction by Dr. Joseph S. Rusk

OGI OG TRA EG

1002

ock N

Th l f m Am p t d f m H l m Sh d w by Cl d M K y
C py ght 9 by H t B & C mp y I

M th t S p d f m Th D m K p by L H gh C py
ght 93 by Alf d A K pf I

A I G w Old r d C f m Th W y Bl by L g H h
C py ght 9 7 by Alf d A K pf I

Th l f m Th Wh t M B d p d f m Th F N
C py gh 9 3 93 by R dy d K pl g R p d b p m f A P
W t & S d M B mb dg

Th t f m F l l E pl m t F S y by W ll m H B dg
py ght d 945 by W W N & C mp y I

Th t f m Th P l by G A B f py h d 93 b M
G w H ll B k C I

Th f m Th T g dy f Ly h g by A h F R p py ght d
933 by t U f N th C l P

Th f m M M w py ht d 94 by J ph E D
p t d by p m f S m d S h I

Th f m R f A g by R b t B ff l py h d 936
by S m d S h I

Th t f m Th D l d F l l f th B t h Emp by P b B ff l
py h d 938 by S m d S h I

Th f m Th D l f Am C p l m by L w C y py
h d 934 by L w C y p d by p m f C w P bl h

Th t f m Th C m g S ggl f P by J h S h y py
gh d 93 by C F d p d p m f C w P bl h

Th f m Th Th y f C p l D l pm by P l S y py
h d 94 by O f d U y P v w x k

C py ght © 1948 by Ol C mw ll C
All R ghts R rv d

Orig all publ h d 1948 by D bl d y & C mp v I
F st M thly R w P Ed t 1959
F t M d R d P p b k Ed t 1970
Fifth P tung

L b rv f C ng ss C tal g C d Numb 59 8866
St nda d B k N mb SBN 85345 116 8

P bl h d b M thl Rev w P es
62 W t 14th St t N w Y k N Y 10011
21 Th b ld R d L d WCIX 8SL

Manufactured in th U ited States f Amer ca

To the memory of
WILLIAM RAPHAEL COX

CASTE CLASS AND RACE ARE SOCIAL CONCEPTS WIDELY EMPLOYED in discussions of ancient social problems and yet neither the exact meaning nor the proper implications of these concepts are properly tested in the testaments here before us. The only method employed in the past has been to use the word casually and not hesitatingly with the result that the literature on the subject is exceedingly involved. Among these involvements two seem to stand out that have been caste and hereditary and that between social classes and social classes.

An understanding of the history of the caste system is so much a part of the history of the types of social systems that we have devoted the entire first part of this study to it. A distinction has been made between the feudal concept of caste and the caste system with which we are dealing. Some readers may discuss caste may seem to elaborate and labor. When we have reached the hundreds of books written on this subject the student would find many concepts about the origin of caste and the significance of the caste system to the student of the caste system. The present is likely to be small and although the writer spent some months in writing the present paper on the caste system in the history of the East Indian and the British West Indies this does not have been taken almost entirely from published materials in the Hindu and Indian.

It is not desired to lead the way of all the great masses of writing on the caste system. The social problems are so great that recently when a man has succeeded with some degree of proficiency in explaining the phenomena of caste in terms of social relations the college textbooks and local country journals almost unanimously and unquestionably

men be f g m ed soc ty m be m th mast f those
ccs nd to b th sl ve
Fom m v p nts f ew Hindu ocety x ed gl nt t g
sp b bly the gr te t of ou p m t on tempo a e In m n
sp t th v t m unique Sofa sw h be n able t d term ne
el ped te ist n no oth p t of th v ld Th c t syst m
Ind on t t te the soci list ut of Hinduism h h Bah
ncs ty— l sy t m to epeat tu lly st t d t th l t t
e Th usands of yeas g th p t f Ind h ved
om n nc nd n p rs t fth nte st they ry t ll d t d t n
fect v ly th t an n nt ty f p e m n n t l h m nt
as c m ed w n to m d n t m es l m o t t t All th u h h t y
ys th C mb dge H to y of I d d w n t th p r d f British
le vese one fo on po er fte n ther be a k ng th o gh th n rth
-te n at way nd th t n st f the w n n th nty o
nd But th ult n ll c e was l t t m e th change f lers
-the dep t n f n d m n nt st nd the s b t t u t n f n th
h l i es f th c m m on p opl th l nd t n nd y t m of
l g ernment c b ly ff t d by h onq ests Ind n n
t u t on ha e the f e lon un brok n h u t r v h h m kes the
r dy sp lly lu ble The f stabl ty n this s ety is th
ast v tem wh h o d th s c ety e nt lly c o d ng to th fun
on f d ffe nt g ups nd h h d is t ad t on l s ed and
e ef e p mpt ly h ng less
All th t m ndou l t t f th Hindu th e v l st
v t lly c n m d th th o d so th t n B hm n Ind —that
to ay n un ten d Ind —th s l l s of m e tw th nd
ea go st ll bt n b th n l ette and n sp t P bably th m t
gnifi nt l ment in the st bl ty f Hindu m th ph n m n l
i ry ach v m nt f th l B hm n th Hind p et Th
r cc p t n th l t t u e s a cultu l t a t b ht nt Ind by
e Aryans a C nt l As t c p pl h sp k S n k t d p b bl
ed fo some time in th e n rth west of the Hindu Kush M un
ans Th v h e m d the ne ton f a th rity n Hind sm the
a ed bo ks of th H d
The e l h t ry f th A y n h d t be f ted out by m d m
h l r becau e the Arv ns th m l e l ft h t v f th rign
t f th d t f th m g t n nt Ind Th y me nt Ind n
numbe of t b l w es th h the p s f th Hindu Kush v
-r n d p b bl nt ng bout th v o o o e Th th y met nd
r n q d th n t e Dr vid n t bes h d r k e n m

ex n than th msel es and wh n d dff t t t B t t
ry seem t l n lgr t d tll p d l w th t t p p
t nd they f llv t t l d d n s p p l t l e th t
st m f l d
Th t m nd m u t f t l t n n th S n k r t
t f Inda r v m h f h h d t th t t f th
t l t l f Th l t l f y c r t y a b u t h d t th
th pl s f th ous mp t A J N F q n v s
Ind n h s t r v th t t e n p t k Al d e the G t
as n f th P j b n g 6 th t l l p n t p s
ly a l t e h n l g v Ind d th h n l g v f ny d
t l r l t e W hall n t t m p t t d
t th l y l t t u c h h w e f e u l n th t d v b t f
th g p p h n n l q u t d c s s o n th d l l t
n t th th t Am g th th a r t l S n k t L
g nd Lt t n the l th d t n o f th Ln l p l
r t n n t l C m b d H t y f l l V l l A A M l n e l l
H t y f s k t L t t J N F q l Th R l Q
In l n O t l f t l P l L t t u o f l d d H l e
G n A H t y f l n d L t t
In t l t d y f th c t v t m p b b l y th m t m p t t f th
l l t t e th V d th B h m n th Up h d th
t m a h t th e p n i t h p A l l th H d l t t e
k h h t th e n p l o d t d b y b h m n d
e t l t s d
Th V d l th f u d m e n t l l k f th H d
l l t l t t O f t l H n l l b k (M n) n
f th th In h t [d t n] n n h k o
t m n f t l V d c m y d l l h b m e
h l b d th l d f t f r th n th B h m n [G d]
h f V d h f h h l l t n m l t f c
t () th R V d l c o f p (h m) () th S m a
e d o l f t (h n t () the Y j V e d l c o f
v (f i l f m u l s) n d (4) A t h V d l c f th
th n (m y t h c p e t l f m l y) Th R V d c l l t n f
017 h y m the c l e t n d b l t t b t l l th l
t o th i s p n l l t l f f f n u d e t n d n
th l d t f the c l y A v s Th l V l w s p b
l comp d b t th m d d l f th o n d m l l n m c
The B h m s n t d d f th f i l p t th B h
n th y p l t l c l t n h p f the V d t t s t o th s a f l

ny E ch V d has ts Brahman B l m as It in th
 rahmanas th t th priests d lop d th r t d ton of so al m
 t n e m st n a v h and n de f the r f e c d gly c m
 a ted d my t r t l
 Th phlos ph c t at form n thrd d o of th Ved
 e t e e ll d Up h d Th v d l w h th m nung f hum
 sten e d th n t of th p n beng Ind b g th V d
 t e A A M ed n l v In th Ved p d th c l te ary
 t a c n b d t n shed the fi t th f u V d h h c ns st f
 m n p y rs d sp lls d l s d t th g d th nd th t f the
 r hm as or nt al t e t th th d th t f th Upanish ds the
 e s phi l w k th b of m h of the l t Ind an phi l oph
 h e m i, o Up h ds
 Fo n u d r st nd g f H nd c ty tl dh m hast a l w
 o k e m st mport nt Th y de l spec fi ly w th the p ct c l
 r yd v b h v r nd cond ct f p rso s And b f th m st g fi
 ant of the el w bo ks is th M n a Dh rmash t the L
 l n wh has l ely rel t d t th L w f V hn Th t v col
 pl te n mbe f ve som 60 f them b t the uth te
 em to th nk th t M nu th o g l M nu nd V shnu of ours
 r myth cal a tho Th p n d of d l pment f the L w f M n
 l p ob bly d ng the l st t o o th e nturi b c l h L ws
 w s d d a d n l t n
 It is f m d ng f the l w b k th t one g ts f e l th t th
 k tenc of H ndus s egul t d by the ed bo k The latt ll
 t not dly th t t t wh h r l ul nd d ent
 t them nu t t of th nd du l s l f As the C d of M nu t l h
 e l In th k th s c d law h b c f lly t t d ll a
 n d a d t d q l t f h n t ns nd th m m m l le
 f h m n cond t to b f llo ed by ll the fou cast
 The t g t H nd p cs th M h bh t and the R n y n
 a ow on d bl l ht p n the o ll f th anc nt m m n ty
 he p c h h pp rently beg n th th st ry f f u d b twe n
 a Kuru d th P nd s tw royal familes th de c nd nt of
 har t nd the st ry of the l f e f Ram spe t ly fin lly gre
 at g t en y l p d w o k with d d t ns by n numbe d tho s
 Th ompl t w k s y the utho f th Brit n c r t l f
 ng t th M h bh a t ons sts f upw d f o o o o o upl t—t
 contents th be n ly gh t t n the b l k of th *Ilad* d *Ody* y
 m b n d It s d v id d nt ht n b ks th ppl ment n
 tled Hariv m r gene l gy f the g d Han (K n hn V h nu) The

between a fourth and a fifth of the work and it is by no means un-
probable that this portion need form a separate poem called the
Bharat. Some authorities assign the date for the growth of this huge
unwieldy fifth of the philosophy, physics, politics and law to the period
between 600 B.C. and 200 A.D. or even later.

Within the Mahabharata itself the elegiac poem the
Bhagavad Gita to the Lord, Song which has had a considerable influ-
ence upon the religious thinking of the Hindu. Concerning its im-
portance Farquhar observes: "The number of people who have been
so much attracted and used by thinking Hindu and it has won very
high praise from many Western scholars. And in speaking of
the heterogeneity of the compositions in the Mahabharata A.A. Mac-
donnell declares: "While the two poems are said to have been
written by different philosophers in the fifteen cantos the Bhag-
avad Gita is cited to the Hindu which has been tested and found
to be a masterpiece."

The Puranas are collections of ancient old world heroic legends,
epic legends, some legends also. There are some twenty groups of
Puranas and they date from the latter Vedic period down to the
beginning of the Christian era. The few works Farquhar says: "It would be
difficult to exaggerate the popularity and importance of the religious
poem known as the Puranas. They are very widely used among the
common people both in the original Sanskrit and in vernacular
languages and are popular in India and the Puranas are the earliest
available source of the common people's history of the latter part of the
ancient period."

Although Hindu law is indispensable for an under-
standing of the caste system it should be supplemented by a study of
Hinduism. For instance the legal literature has consistently fed
the foundation—laws have been declared to govern the whole of
relationships among the four castes—and yet the whole problem is
very far from settled. In the Hindu society it appears that the
various castes and the social system have been developing into
the present caste system actually coming into being the new
thinking of the new social system that is the new number of
castes and sub-castes. In Chapter 10 we have seen the importance of
the caste system in the social system for the development of the
social system.

Since this study is not of the nature of a survey we have not at-
tempted to mention and to list the various factors which have
affected especially the caste relations may be obtained in our discussion of

med only w th how ghew th piro h of certanl d thori
s h pp tiv lnt d the h e f d l p ng c n n m
y H w n t dv f l t c ld bc n d ed d
t w th t k l d f th t b t n n d bvs h w k
y St nna d B k I ll th C to l J hn D l d C t
d Cl S th l H t e P d k lft Fr
m G n Mv l l A l m n D l m n St Cl Dr k n
o R C yton Bl l M t p l s W L B D B The S l p
k F l l d St to K n n d So the F l
It m y b l l t t th t th tud n v m t m s pp to
e l lv Int m of lut nary s c l chan conclu ns of
en the phy l entist may pp t h d l l ne
nce M n su h tin th n n n f p ent ne
r n mbc of me from b om n the y ad cat s Th
n s e blnd d by the l g d t f p g c l t n and
f th y h h dly y v on f m l us brth th y
m n fltle f th On the th h nd the d te the
d f l fo the m ge t s c l o d In th tu t n the
f th so l c n t t s upp d t b th t f st nd ng ff n
ld by t ty hil h ly th so l o lso m
f bly th t f m ng th m ent l ntl l t ne a soc etal
t n o tem ld be s f ly p c f m d
And v t n t bly he ll th d al th t t ll n n q ent al
bje t o s ff h mself t b t go d th sad c te y n
con q ne f h s m d d l g w th n fi nt so l q tions th t
real y h t t h dl St f n Zw g s ob v ton n f en e to
th e ol t n y p od nd t m f th E m n ttude
ms m p nt The po hs he n n t lty st om t d a
rime d n t n f t me p l t l t m n th w ld n t
p n le Y N n ff t n f p p o t f d pp al
t n t d cl t on f f m fo Luth I m f th P p Cl ly
l t st h ld be a u te nd obje t b t not neut l he
ld be p n tely p t n i f r of the elf f the p ople
d g t the nt c t f th f w wh th v em to s b m ge th t
lf In d the s n f the exst nc of th l c n t t
at h nt fi fi d n o t b te t the better m nt of the p ple
ell b n

T m d th y m y m t le l f ph t
n C tain ch p t rs—th n th l ss t ggl f n t n —m y
en too simpl f d H w v r t is th p m n f th write that n

RF A	IX
N N	XX
O U	XX

Part One CASTE

THE NATURE OF CASTE	3
D f i t	3
C t C l t a l P h e m n	5
C t S t t y f t h S t	6
S l M b l t y I n t b l	7
C t M y C m b n D d	9
C l t h C t e	
T h C t H h y	
C t S t y	4
C t I f i	6
C t F t y	18
C t N t S l r y	19

2 THE NATURE OF CASTE CONTINUED	2
C t A r t d	2
I q l t y o f M F u d n t l	3
E t H b t	5
C t d S b t	6
Social Distan and Purity	9

RELIGION AND CASTE	36
Th M n g f H d	36
H d n R l	8
Myt m n l d l bl F t	9
K m d C tc	4
C t nd H d m	4
Ch t ty d C t	42
W t n Th u ht d H d m	44

WOMEN MARRIAGE AND CASTE	46
A d y f M n	46
Th S tt	48
C n pt f W n N t	49
Th P bl m f D	5
W n n N t Sl	5
Th St bl f th C lt	5
Th M n f M g F t C t R l t hp	5
M g P t l P bl	57
E ly M	58
M d St t L l	59

OCCUPATION AND CASTE	6
N t l O up t	6
Th T dt l O p t f C t	6
C t F t f O up t	63
S b t t t g O p t	67
N t f O up t l Ch g	68

CASTE ORGANIZATION	7
N C t l G mm t	7
Th Id f St t nd N t lt	7
Sp t l O g n t	73
B fm F t	73
Th P h y t	76
C t l th I d d l	78
Dh rm	8
Th Boy tt	80

7	THE ORIGIN OF CASTE	8
	Th Q t n	8
	T d t l Th	85
	P Bl d Th	86
	C l F t	93
	Th Th f Ibb t n d N fi ld	96
	Th V Th ry	99
	E ly Am lg m t n f P p l t	3
	V y d S d	5
	P p t f A th p m y	7
	B hm k h t y St ggl f P	8
	B hm th k p f K wl dg	
	D m t F t C te D l pm nt	3
	L t C t F m t n	7

Part Two CLASS

INTRODUCTION

8	ESTATES	3
	E t t S l St t	3
	E t t O g n t n	7
	Th Cl gy	7
	Th N b l ty	8
	3 Th C mm P pl	3
	4 Th B	32
	E t t P l t l C pt	38
	Th Phl phy f E t t	4

9	FROM ESTATE TO SOCIAL CLASS	143
	D ff E m O g t n	43
	Th T t	45
	Id l gy f Soc l Cl Sy t m	47

	THE POLITICAL CLASS	53
	M f P l t l Cl	53
	C t l f th St t — G l	55
	Method u d P d re	56

	Leadership	58
	The Purpose and Composition of Classes	59
	Relationship of Political and Social Class	6
	The Economic Movement and the Class Struggle	63
1	FACETS OF THE MODERN POLITICAL CLASS STRUGGLE	
	The Problem	74
	The Revolutionary Class	74
	Capitalist Production and the Political System	77
	Class Struggle in the United States	79
	Class Struggle in the United States	8
	Class Struggle in the United States	88
	The Working Class Movement	9
	Nature of the Revolutionary Class	98
	The Struggle in the United States	204
	The Struggle in the United States	3
	Vanguard of the Revolutionary Class	4
2	MODERN DEMOCRACY AND THE CLASS STRUGGLE	
	Modern Democracy and the Class Struggle	2
	Modern Democracy and the Class Struggle	22
	Modern Democracy and the Class Struggle	4
	Modern Democracy and the Class Struggle	8
	Modern Democracy and the Class Struggle	36
	Modern Democracy and the Class Struggle	4
3	A CLOSE UP OF THE CLASS STRUGGLE	
	The Problem of the Class Struggle	45
	The Problem of the Class Struggle	46
	Capitalism and the Class Struggle	48
	The New Order	49
	The Revolutionary Class	5
	The Role of the Revolutionary Class	252
	The Role of the Revolutionary Class	57
	The Role of the Revolutionary Class	6
	The Role of the Revolutionary Class	64
	The Role of the Revolutionary Class	269
	The Role of the Revolutionary Class	75
	The Role of the Revolutionary Class	277
	The USSR and the Class Struggle	78

THE LITERATURE ON CLASS	83
K l M r e n d F n d n h E g l	83
Othm Sp nn	84
W S mb t	85
M W b	8
R M M I	88
A W K h u	9
Oth A th t	29

CLASS AND CASTE	98
C t R g d Cl	98
St t e f Cl d C t H hy	3
Th P bl m f Cl fi t	30
Cl d C t M bl ty	3

Part Three RACE

INTRODUCTION	3 7
Th C pt—R R l t	3 9

RACE RELATIONS—ITS MEANING BEGINNING AND PROGRESS	32
A D fi t n	3
Th B g g f R l A t m	2
Th P g f P l Ant g n	345

SITUATIONS OF RACE RELATIONS	3 3
Th St St t n	354
Th O gi l C t t St t	355
Th Sl rv St t	357
Th Rul ng Cl St to	36
Th Bp tt St t n	363
Th Am lg m t St t n	37
Th N t l t St t n	375
A Sp l C	376
P l ty F t	380
C d P n R R l t	382
Th E	384

The White Woman	386
The Clarendon and R. R. Latins	390
Planned Racial Segregation in the South	390

RACE PREJUDICE INTOLERANCE AND NATIONALISM

Italy	9
Italy and Jewry	39
The Problem of American Nationalism	393
Nationalism and Jewry	396
Nationalism and Racialism	398
American Nationalism	4
Nationalism	4
Nationalism and Italy	406
Racialism and Nationalism	48

RACE AND CASTE

Racialism and Physical Characteristics	423
Structure of Caste and Racialism	43
Racialism and Caste	47
Racialism and Caste	48
P	43
Racialism and Addictive Substances	43
Racialism and Dynamism	432
Racialism and Psychology	4
The Character of Race	46
Educational Factors	437
Optimism	48
Apocalyptic Factors	44
Racialism and Ideology	443
Misogyny and Racialism	445
Hypogamy	446
Endogamy	447
Racialism and Stability	45
Dynamism and Racialism	45

THE MEANING OF HEREDITY AND OUTCASTING IN CASTE AND RACE RELATIONS

The Problem	454
Nature of Heredity among Castes	454

R I D ff	456
O t t g	459

21 THE NEW ORTHODOXY IN THEORIES OF RACE RELATIONS	462
R b t E P k	463
Th M g f R R l t	463
R P j d	464
C t d R	466
Th M nd R P l t	468
P W h t	473
An E t m t	474
R th B d t	477
A R t t n t	485

22 THE MODERN CASTE SCHOOL OF RACE RELATIONS	489
Th H y p th	489
E t m t f B P p l	492
P l t f Upp Cl N	498
Th S l O n t f N	50
C t b t f th S h l	505

3 AN AMERICAN DILEMMA A MYSTICAL APPROACH TO THE STUDY OF RACE RELATIONS	9
Th V lu P m	5
Th C t H p th	5 4
Th B l l P b l m	5 6
R g d ty f th C t S t r	5 8
M y t m	5 9
P W h t	5
Th R l Cl	5 3
Emph p n S	5 6
Th V C l	5 8

24 THE AREA OF CASTE SOCIETY AND PRACTICAL VALUE OF THE CONCEPT	539
Th S y t m L m t d	539
P actica V l f the Co pt	543

RACE PROBLEM IN THE UNITED STATES	545
P 11	545
P bl m t A m l t	545
M ng f A n l t	546
h ng	548
N t n l C	564
g g S l St t	56
g th N tl	569
g App h t tl P bl m	57
P bl m f N s I d h p	572
P bl m f W h t I d h p	575
l g phy	58
d	603

[illegible]

GR TARS ARE CROSSED UNIONS WITH HIS K TO ROVI
 mm try nt gon m b t np pl ndwh h lw y
 t in moe l mm d t n betw n th m nd m l
 nfi nt nt ls l h The ecert n h t nt s
 wh t m v be f u d t b typ l n ll g t n t n l t g le
 en f b k tl onq ts f th m j dy t Ph hs
 ypt Ind d t s possibl t think f h ing t b is n m
 t n t l due f h m n n t e Th se pp tlv mm nt ts
 h w d n t ll u rym h ab ut t s mm d te c
 bl m th y lkely t l d t pe am t g neral at but t
 t b lty

W a onf ntly fun t n f l t m nd t p ll
 tudy f th y tem th t n k m thng b t th
 t l n tu nds l d t m n nt P ple n W t m c ty d
 t g t w f th am sth ewh h t t d th l
 nd n f t th th f p l t l t n th nt o
 t m t beg n t t n dff nt ond f n th
 a h n t d th rul f m d l ty W ld W II nt t d
 a n t ton l t ess b u th p m t nt h
 e t d n th w ld l f F dlv n v b th u ht f
 l ng typ lly th p n l po d p t f t l nd
 es c p t l tw m ly n t n l t c n f l t m k t n
 l t bl cs b th t b t W ld W II b
 f t f l pe d f p l t l l th t g l f dom nanc
 the p t l t ld by th d m t m
 Th l t t p d n ol moe the t g l b tw n c
 t m n of h ch is ne n th ld d th u p nt a n w b
 th next great w S th p th f th n w nt ag sm is po
 al, ass interests we should expect to find the conflict as perilous

... as it is intended. I think World War II began and ended
... the way China continues even today the very word Span
... the violent emotion and immenent life in almost
... Europe country concerned with the first political
... adjustment with the three major powers of the world. Th
... the old rivalry to the new against a new thing new
... y

The continuance of increasingly viable coalition schemes
involved frequently noted in the seven past that the
next world will end civilisation. The meaning is probably that the next
war will end this civilisation. Although a recognition of the fact may
be distasteful it is necessary to the political situation
and to the world war I and at the same time
the democratic movement was not at World War II. I conclude
the political till worse—much is needed that the
old only the system is now exists in the United States and
ended up in the conflict. And yet the paradoxical thing that the
actual dynamics of political movement is currently believed by some
leaders of great political power that only World War III could
the system to healthy peaceful existence.

Perhaps if we can see clearly what a modern political system is
now functioning may not be so far from the truth. The
is stated by the world war. The difference between the two
is the political system is different—this is inherent in political movement—this
is the conflict of the system. From the beginning of the world
most completely disorganised and in a way which means a form of
order that to the modern system of power relationship. We
quid that the historical fact the bygone and bygone times
is the undoubted subject of modern domestic and international
conflict. This is the question of who will rule the system
and the many. And the predictable decision is not simply
political but the substitution of a new world
new way of life with different social ends. Thus the
struggle is not a myth it is as clear as the human element that
is the final result of the modern system.

Realism is the spirit of the present. The struggle
is the political system. The system of the present is the
the very best demonstration that the political system is known today
is the best in the world before about 149 million people
is the political system concomitantly with the development of our modern social
system. Probably the most persistent social illusion of modern

th t w ha acc p j d ce ga nt st oth peopl bec se they
phy all dffe nt—th t p j d is nt t F m th
nt of ve f Anglo S n gentl wllt d p pl we may
te p opl fothe n ton lte ht Jw ht ll col ed p ples
d h te u nw k Yt c n fel yth tth a nt ll n
nt c lso l ttude
O f l n g nst say th It l n ma nush fth v b m u
l s n w f l ng ag nt the Jw ma ub d we beg nt dis
t th mport n f l g n nd t m n g c l phe m n f
g do u w k ont nt dly d h lp to break t ke f u w
d f d d nt et th m m bly w mav e n de bl
tu n un n k rs fth y n t th tth n p ny un n h m
t th n the o t d g t n Hum n b ngs ha th p ty
s l hat d nt n sm yet n ny g n l t t n f
t g p nt g nism ed not ek n pl t n by f ng t
s c p cty Th s c l a t n sm as t bl nd dff nt as the
t n —th t et—b h nd the nt gon sm Hum n n tu
f l p b bly the m t plast d m lle bl of ll n m l n t
The nte t b h nd ac l ntagonism n pl t t nt est—
p l typ f c n m e plott n h t t f p t l t
t Tob n m ht yth n t b f f l n l m t
p bl r uls n n the p s n of c l ed pe ple esp lly
g lthou h n n h d ny n d t expl t th m It is
tly th w y the l k th ph l dff ene e h ch is p n bl
n t t t de Th mpt n h m t be h w th t n
n l k nt lly t t t ll p pl f l n t
e dl b h th t nvp ple f l h d c p jud befo
t t ct th W t n c l t n R ce p j d c is t n d d
v n y t so al tt b t O d n ly th nd d l s b
t t d pt tun o ly lke h s l ng ge wthout q t n
t th D p S th f stan t s the c t m f th dff cnt se e
t th t t l k t h th f t k y x l bje t
t t ld b utt n s to th t th dff n n lo h
m n t d ll ch ncs f a u ng x l pp t t b t n th m
N gr —t ons d th Unt d St t sp c fi lly—mut t b
l w d t thnk f th m l es as hum n b ngs h ng c rt m b
ght p t t d n th f rm ll w On th hol thev c met Am c
e fo ced l b nd u l ocr cy c ld not pe ist wth t n
stent set f social ttitudes which justified th ystem nat all
egrees had to be thought of as subsocial and subh To treat

... f h wer full f d g d h n an be g w ld n t nly be
...ous b t lso h g h n n s t t with th c l v t m
H ve t h ld t t f g t t t t b l l s th si
w k wh labo p l t i n p l t n f p o f i t n
p t l s t m a k t l t d f u l t l f t w h c h d t f th Neg
b l th U t l s t t d t h p b l m o f l l o k s a d l
c l W n l s t n d t l r f t l N g p b l n o l n s
v u n d s t t p o s t n a k M c o the s t t
k c i a s b e a t g l l y l e t h a t f h t w k e n d d
t h t h c r t a l l z t o f c l f t h c l p t o n d p b l m
b t h N e g o n d h t w k b g n n g n m t a k b l y
n g e

A a a p m l y f c p l o t e d a l p l o t b l w o k t h w
y p e d c t e t n t d f t h N g p p l t n l t h f t
o l l p b b l b n n h g h l y u b d t h n n t h
t l o n p o p u l t n g o p n t h c t r y A l t h t h y e
l l t h e p p l s o f h p d o l l a b o b t s t
p l n t t n p d c t i o n t h t h c n f f d n n d g e t
a l d e o f t h e l b m k t w e s l d p t t l m t e k t l l
l a b o — p t l l y h o n l y a f i n t e c o n o m u t h e y
v — n t h e b s t m k e t l h b e t l b m k e t r e o r d n l y f o n o
t h e t e t h f N g e s h l m g n t h t s
d y N o r o e s n t h U t d S t a t e s l s s b n d t h n n t
t h t e p o p l b t N e g r o u b n z a t n h a b e n c a n g a t a m h
s t t e t h n t h t o f w h t s I n 91 27 3 p c n t o f t h e N e g o
e d n i t e s b u t n 1940 t h p r c n t a g e n c s e d t o 4 6 F o t h
m t w p r i d t h e f i g u r f o t e w h i t e w 43 6 n d 55
s p e t e l

A s N g e b m e m o e u b a n e d t h e y l b m a m g n f i
e n t g o u p i n t h o g n b l e l b f o f t h n t n M o e
t h t h a s c n d n c e o f i n d u s t l u n o n s m t h e g a n t n h
e n g r a t l y f c i l t t d T h h w c t h e s n t e s p t f a c
t n s n t h U n t d S t a t s h e t h t g g l g t l d c n n a
n n d p j u d e i s g i n t s t u e p o l t l c l s s o n t a t n a n d t h
f o p r o b l e m t d t b c o m e l o t n t h m j o s t g l e f o p w e
r a t a t u l l y n p c e s s n l l c p t l s t c o n t r i o f t h o l d

B t h t h e A F L n d t h C I O n a s n t h a c t i t s n t h
o u t h — b o t h r e g n i n N w k e — b u t t h e y t e m f
i n d u s t r i l u n o n m f t h C I O t h t t b l t e d n y d m
t i c a l l y t i d e n t i f t h i n t r e s t s f a l l w r k e r s g d l e s s f o o l t h
t h r e a t e n s t o b e t h e N e g o o f o n e a l b u t r a d i n t h e S o u t h I n a g r a n d

Workers and the Nation Labor Relations Act which guarantees the masses in America the right to organize into labor unions. By the Roosevelt administration the attacks of the ruling class, have gained the great champion of the people his place as the effective

ely ent d l d th CIO lent b d w th th n g t
e typ mur m d s t t k d ch
Of p l g n f c th f c t th t th en p l y feel th
n of the m t d r g o f u t s f th l e th t t e m p t t
g N g w k r s Th st c w h t l g l a c c e p t n of th
Utop ith l l n n th N g h h s p m o
ocal equality Th d d d d g th t sh ld he j n th
k o g o t n h e l l h f l a n o n g l w n
d c t ly he w ll h a e m g th w h t Mo t
a ly n f e d th t l o g the S o th c n m n t t c l y t m
co it / s w h l e c n l f f c t ly h b t d f o m h g t
moe t d S t s a K n d y n h S th L f e w e n t t
e t p u n n k d t l l ly f th
Th CIO t l e l m t t l y d g t th l s y s t m
th S t l J d t f c l t t l s t g th t s n g
t s n th n e f w k e r s t e s o n t n t
j d n p g n Th m p g n t th d m l t o
ss b o t n n h m t y t m It n d t n t f th
k s n th y b f l n t g m l t s f f t k p n
l k e n b j e c t n A t i t s g g C o n n t n th CIO d p t e d th
l l o w n s o l t a

Wh p l y t t l y k t p l t p f l f m
t th d th d p th m f th f l t th by
g p j d b d d l t l t y l f th
t t q t w p d b y m p l t p l l t t t
l f l t b t w N d w h t k N t f l t
l d th t t l CIO h b y p l d t l f t p p p
t n t f f d m t w h th p l t l m b
l d t l t y

R l t f th s k n d h l e n c m m n th v l y n n t
f th l b o g n t o n th y o d l y p p h s f
n a m n d m e t t the n t t t n n d l d m f f n t n y n
l w t th d t r m n d n t n t of th CIO t p t t t d i s
r u n n t n d o s n t p t e w h h m k t a p t u l l y
o m m u t l b m m n t O p e n l y t h i s u n o n t k e p r i d n a n
u n n g I n y c a s e th CIO m k th t N g o w k r s
e e the s m e b e n f i t s I e r y u n o n th N e g o w k n d h
a m l y h the a m e h n c to w i n the b e t t e l i f e th t th c w h t
y k h s I n a n d u t n l p a m p h l t Th CIO n d th N
Y o r k e r i s p o i n t e d u t Th CIO h a s g a n i z e d N g r a n d w h i t
w o r k e r s a l i k e b e c a u s e t h a t i s the o n l y w a y s t r o n g l a b o r u n i o n s c a n

b l t F o a u n n t o p t e d r i m n t n i s t h a n d e h l f
 e g h t t h e m p l o y w h s t t w a k n d d d t h
 k r s T h C I O C m m t t e t A b l h R a c l D i s c r i m n a t n
 n a t v e d c t n l n d j u d c l g r p
 O f u r s e N e o r w k s h a y b e e n b t n d k i l l d f
 n i n t h u n i o n s b t t h e y h v e n t b e n m p l t e l v n t m d t e d
 J w a n d t h e n n d s w s p p e c n t u h a s t h f o l l o w n g
 o m t h N w Y k T m s (J u n 3 0 9 4 6)

L t m t h N g u n n w k (t t) w t k f m
 J b n T w g g C u t y l t f G g d b t l y
 y f d d u l h d t h e y k n h t f t h K K l K l T h
 p p d t b l n t h n h d b u t j u

T h e s t r i n g n o r g t h e w k r s f h e S o u t h h o e e r r e m k
 n i n r t n o f t h v e r y t h n d f w e d g w h c h h a s r t n p l t t n g
 t e n t l t e s p g e s w i l l b e o u h a n d h l t n f r t h e y s t e m i s b y
 o m e n d n t g t d A t n y t l t h u g h t h d m t c f c
 n n o t t p e n t c o n t u p n a b a k t h o u g h W o l d W I I h a
 a t e d r t n p p t u n t f r n t h t c t v t y B d e t h e
 l t c l A c t n C n m t t f t h e C I O t h e N t n l A s s o t i n f
 h A d v n e m n t f C o l e d P p l t h A m e n C l L i b r t
 J o n t h S u t h e r n C o n f e e n e f H u m a n A l i e l l t h N e g r o
 e p p e r s m w h t l b e a l n s p p e n d a h t o f m
 n t n s a n d p b l t i o n s h v e i n a s d t h e f f t s t o s c u e t h e
 u f f g f o N g e i n t l S t h E t h S u p m C o u r t f t h e
 U n t e d S t e a s b g n n n g t o f l t h e t i m e h a s c m e t o d o w a y w t h
 t h e s u b t f u h h h a r u m n t d t h e C o n t t t o n n d n n g
 N g o e s t h g h t t o v t L d b h e T e x a s h t p r m r y a t h
 C u r t h a s t l y b e n p u t t i n g t h n t N g r t y t n i n t h
 S u t h t p o b a b l y t s s t t t n h i s t r y

T h a t o n n t u a l l y h b c n f r n t c n d d e t e r m n d t h e b g
 g u n f h t s p m c v h b e n b o u g h t t o p l y A e v d
 K u K l \ K l w t h f l m n c e b g g e r n d r o r e i s b l t h a n e v e
 s p r h d s t h e m o e n t h l e a t h m p n s f S u t h e n
 n o m c n t r e t s s c h a J m e s E a s t l a n g J h n R n k i n t h e s u c c e s s o f
 E g e n e T l m a l n d T h d r B l b w h p u p t h w l t e m s e
 i n t a h y t f c a l f e n d h t d — n o h t h e p o w e r f u l n t n a
 A s o t n f M n u f t e r b n a s l p A n m b r f C h r i t a n
 n d e t e n t i l g t n h m u h r m e d n t h e
 g u n , a n d h a n t l b o h e t s a s T h T m p t a n d M u l t t T u t l
 a r e f i n d i n g i n c r e a s i n g s u p p o r t R a t s h a s s p e a d a n d N g r o e s h

u d bt ly th t h n ty t ched th t st f d mo t c
d an n nt h h t g no h to d mn rt gl ringly
nt d mo t t m In d m c cy eht d d t d
v public ffi l o ld b c um and this esp c ly bec us t
uld h v n p t l n l Ors Will m t
ns d th h A st 946 n ant n l d b d t
d In a pe pl wold the bl ist ha n right He
ut b deprv d f fl n n p pl s go rnm nt H m s be
g g t d h h m lf w ld se e at the l pe d th ns ne
mo d m cy disc im n t s a t dis rim nat n T th
m eff t W ndell L Wllk as rt d n p ech n M y 25 944
Ev ry t me m b t ll t t som m n n A meric he less n
bl ty f Ameri to l ad th w ld t f d m

T dy h e h men s S n t B lb both th N th nd
e S th h uld n t be h ght of s n ne cuseas d Th t emen
spl t l p w d m fl wh ch th p d d n t m t
m sm ply by d nt o ch n Th i polt fl t s fic ntly
wish nd nte est f th t class h ch h ld th t l p w of
n ton F th t o t ny t n of t f t th
W ll f lm n t e lik and p n d k b k
n d for m t n the st k l ty f the f ll w n mp gn
l t on f S n t B lb rep rt d n th N Y k f m Jun
1946 He is de rib n ph c lly the a t l t te of dem c acy
th pt l f th Unted St t

S m m t m W h t n t trv t g t th
ht t t th Th l d w m t n g It ld h m th
gg ld n t W h t H ll f g m th gh
v t th h lf th gg th S uth ll m t W h n t
d ll h bl k n t N S th ld t C g
d th d t

Som t m Th d B lb d cu led ep lly n th N th no
m cl be h s d pt on of Am ri nd moc cy unt but
h o b t lly f ank n t t n the fat I h s ud ty h
p s the m t ation a d natu of th ul g cl ss wh h h ep
nt Th o ro p of p l t c l l e d hom h h t e k ow a
d Ad lf H tle nd h s g oup th t th y e e plo tng eal soc a
p rt nty—a n t n lo nt m t n l need—f n th C n
e Unt d St te th y e n d t n to th o n onc n ad e d
t t the o r t b ness inte st f th No th

M co th anti-dem rat vl n e wh l th y ntrol is n
rely that sufficient to secure the g illegal sporadic beatings

... h ... f ... l ... Ngr ... t ... b ... th ... ganized
... ful ... ts ... all ... th ... Any ... of ... th ... Unit ... l ... St ... tes ... T ... re ... o
... h ... ly ... t ... t ... t ... Suppo ... n ... le ... of
... n ... th ... it ... t ... f ... l ... w ... l ... l ... h ... l ... ome ... up ... n ... the ... c ... ne
... M ... C ... n ... g ... a ... wh ... r ... t ... men ... n ... l ... t ... o ... wom ... n ... ere ... b ... g
... ch ... l ... rd ... fir ... in ... th ... l ... w ... th ... the ... c ... ss ... ry ... f ... h ... d ... b ... at ... n
... n ... th ... h ... w ... c ... r ... s ... l ... w ... ould ... l ... ve ... b ... n ... t ... call ... t ... r ... to ... e
... v ... and ... d ... e ... wh ... e ... t ... we ... ll ... h ... r ... e ... n ... t ... the ... a ... r ... d ... pl ... n ... d
... f ... f ... l ... g ... t ... h ... N ... H ... d ... th ... N ... g ... o ... n ... s ... a ... n ... m ... b ... e
... n ... l ... t ... w ... ould ... h ... l ... n ... ll ... l ... g ... then ... id ... f ... w ... co ... ld ... con ...
... v ... of ... the ... c ... a ... g ... st ... ll ... th ... n ... the ... n ... st ... United ... St ... tes ... r ... med
... t ... w ... ould ... h ... l ... n ... nt ... g ... i ... st ... th ... m ... Th ... e ... nt ... C ... l ... m ... t ... Ten
... t ... f ... l ... d ... m ... wh ... t ... m ... l ... i ... p ... t ... i ... e ... n
It is the ... of the ... ont ... n ... g ... l ... b ... l ... t ... y ... f ... h ... n ... ed ... v ... o
... c ... of ... th ... n ... tor ... l ... l ... g ... c ... on ... f ... i ... e ... n ... l ... a ... u ... th ... o ... ty ... t ... the ... t ... i
... e ... no ... t ... c ... lass ... f ... l ... t ... p ... d ... e ... s ... n ... t ... nd ... l ... t ... n ... e ... s ... in ... the
... l ... o ... t ... s ... of ... l ... n ... c ... v ... O ... r ... g ... a ... n ... i ... z ... a ... t ... i ... o ... n ... e ... p ... t ... l ... l ... o ... n ... e
... d ... e ... of ... th ... table
Quite frq ... ntly du ... g W ... ld W ... II P ... s ... d ... t R ... o ... e ... lt ... de
... d ... th ... e ... sho ... ld ... be ... no ... r ... a ... t ... e ... c ... n ... th ... w ... o ... ld ... s ... the ... Germ ... n
... n ... ed ... to ... l ... and ... th ... S ... e ... t ... ry ... of ... St ... ate ... C ... d ... ll ... Hull ... st ... a ... t ... e
... ctly ... th ... t ... n ... p ... n ... l ... pur ... p ... of ... th ... was ... to ... e ... l ... m ... n ... t
... n ... h ... e ... fo ... nd ... i ... the ... w ... rld ... Both ... the ... n ... t ... e ... rac ... i ... de ... o ... l ... o ... g ... y
... d ... f ... l ... m ... h ... o ... v ... e ... s ... l ... a ... t ... b ... t ... s ... f ... p ... r ... t ... c ... l ... s ... c ... l ... y ... s ... t ... e ... n
... th ... y ... m ... y ... n ... t ... b ... l ... n ... n ... t ... i ... b ... y ... n ... t ... n ... t ... o ... n ... l ... w ... It ... w ... ould ... e ... e ... m ... q ... t ...
... k ... i ... th ... t ... e ... u ... t ... s ... l ... k ... C ... at ... Brit ... in ... nd ... th ... United ... St ... te ... h ... o ... s ...
... l ... g ... l ... a ... s ... s ... n ... f ... c ... t ... m ... s ... t ... e ... m ... y ... n ... o ... t ... l ... d ... y ... to ... e ... l ... m ... n ... a ... t ... e ... th ...
... t ... l ... t ... n ... th ... w ... ld ... The ... m ... s ... t ... a ... e ... d ... nd ... f ... e ... s ... n ... b ... p ... u ... g ... e
... m ... th ... so ... a ... l ... y ... s ... t ... m ... l ... y ... l ... y ... h ... g ... e ... n ... th ... s ... t ... e ... m ... t ... l ... f ... nd ... fo ...
... r ... e ... a ... t ... p ... w ... e ... th ... s ... o ... d ... n ... ly ... a ... d ... i ... s ... t ... c ... u ... nd ... r ... i ... k ... g
If ... th ... s ... t ... then ... Am ... h ... s ... de ... p ... e ... t ... p ... b ... l ... n ... o ... n ... t ... h ... a ... n ... d ... s
... b ... b ... l ... y ... n ... no ... th ... o ... n ... t ... ry ... of ... the ... o ... ld ... e ... th ... p ... h ... i ... l ... o ... s ... o ... p ... h ... e ... n
... c ... t ... f ... c ... l ... a ... s ... t ... ry ... s ... o ... p ... n ... ly ... nd ... t ... e ... n ... a ... c ... o ... u ... ly ... h ... l ... d ... t ... s ... n ... th
... outh ... In ... th ... s ... the ... S ... th ... s ... not ... a ... b ... k ... w ... o ... o ... d ... c ... o ... u ... n ... t ... ry ... of ... the ... Unt ...
... t ... t ... it ... is ... i ... n ... f ... i ... t ... to ... a ... r ... y ... c ... s ... d ... e ... b ... l ... e ... x ... t ... e ... n ... t ... th ... v ... r ... y ... h ... a ... d ... o ...
... h ... d ... p ... l ... m ... t ... e ... nd ... p ... l ... t ... r ... l ... d ... t ... r ... y ... of ... th ... n ... t ... It ... s ... e ... m ... s ... th ... fo ...
... that ... as ... the ... n ... t ... n ... s ... p ... e ... p ... e ... a ... g ... a ... n ... fo ... w ... a ... r ... the ... n ... t ... e ... of ... the ... c ... a ... l ... s ... y ... s
... m ... th ... t ... a ... t ... u ... l ... l ... y ... m ... q ... e ... s ... t ... o ... n ... sh ... ould ... b ... a ... s ... l ... a ... l ... y ... u ... nd ... e ... t ... d ... a ...
... o ... s ... s ... s ... ble ... P ... h ... a ... p ... t ... s ... t ... m ... e ... th ... t ... the ... p ... p ... l ... v ... h ... f ... i ... l ... l ... y ... p ... a ... y ... the ... st ... o ...
... e ... a ... n ... l ... i ... v ... e ... s ... nd ... wealth ... sh ... ould ... be ... e ... a ... d ... y ... to ... e ... a ... m ... i ... n ... e ... the ... r ... u ... c ... l ... s ... u ... b ... j ... c ... t ...
at ... ssu

CASTE

D f i t

IN ATTEMPTING A DISCUSSION OF THE CAST SYSTEM ONE IS J U
 llv nf nt d tth y ut twth th prs t ntq ry What
 L ste? M ny n t nquire s ill not list nf the t th t th
 t nl h t t p c ly nth b g n ng h t h e m n by th
 w d c t Th prt thu m d nt lly t mpt d n h
 nt t f th d s t subm t m ha til d d d e f i n t n
 h o p n g th t t w ll b e f o g t t e n f o r t h th B t h e l d o m t t e s th
 m t t l h l y H i s b b a t d p t u f s t lly m n s t
 h n t a l l f t r c o m m e n t s a b o u t t h e p h e n o m e o n W h l l n t
 t r y t p t h t t n b t f i t h l l t t m p t t p n t u t c e
 t n d f f i c l t e v t h p e c t t o t h f o r m l t i o n f a p p d e f i n t n
 f a s t

A cast c n t b d f n d a s f t e x t d n c l l t n u p n
 s n b e c t s n f c t n n p b l e e l m n t o f t h e y T h e
 s o l e l t o h p f n y s t n t e r p e t t t h o l m t i o f t h
 c s t e s y t e m n d t h a s t s y t m t t t t y p f o c t y — t h e
 t t u e n d u b t n c o f s o c t y H e n e t o t h k o f s t e s w e
 w o l d o f s h n s t t t l b o u n n h u h o g u l d s i s t o b
 g n w t h f l s p t O n c t c n t a s t n n o t h e r v s
 c a t e l s o c i e t y f s t r e n t e d e p e n d t l p h n m n a I n
 d d s m q t n h s n s t o h e t h t c a t v t m p
 s b l W e m y f s p e k o f a c t e a s o f p r s n b u t w e
 s h o l d b u n d t h s a n e n e s s t y f o m n t l e e a t o n v t h e p c t
 t t h s o c l i l a t f t h p h e n o m e n n

W h n u t e t s n u n d t d n g f t h e n t f t h e t
 s y t e m t h e n m e d f n t c n o f t i s l k l y t b m u l t l y m
 l e d n g A d p t f t h e m o n d e t e d p m e t b

A t y l l f d l l t f f l p f f l
 t n l s l t f th l
 t l l f t l l tl h d t ry ll
 g d l l l y tl w l t t t s l f
 t gl l s c ty ll g lly d t
 t d th l f l t A t l t lly d g
 n tl th t l f tl l s l l t d ly th
 n y t t l f tl t l l t th th l
 lly mb f ll l h t l l l d

R p l h hy d l l t v l l t n c t l d th
ch l m t It y t d llth t t h
l t d f i t f th t t W y th t ty h t o
ty h y t m f t d d d t l g n b i h d t ly p
l d g p h h lly p p d d m t lly pp d f
d t t l t th p pl f g t t f g p m t
rh g g p t f t pp d lt th t th m tu f bl d
t d n m t l t t d t h g i t

*C. Boug é Essai sur l'équilibre des astres 3d ed p 4

A t n y b d f e d dog n d l red t ry subd v
 t th t upy gap t f up k f
 t m mp n with th u h b d v
 A oc ty by t d t t y t m n t f mb f b d
 t wh h l ly nd g m h h h w t g t d
 b lly l wh h p p t t th m l h d t l wh h
 h h lly up p d n b f t d d pp dl lt
 d h h by th w k g f th f t d w th th l fi
 th w n d l m t t m y p l t up nt m d m t d fi
 t ly

D Mees s y that h definit n mmed at ly p ceding is based
 p n a tudy of d fin t on by p e v i o u s w t e H d t n c l u d e d t h
 e r a c t n s t c o t t n d e n y t w d f n t n l s p e c i a l z a t o n i t m g h
 e b e n a s s e r v e a b l e a s a n y A t n y t e d f t n s a e e r i s l y
 m t e d m e n o f d e s c r i b i n g s o c i e t e s T h y c b t m s t g
 e s t e H e n c w e s h l l n t a d d a n o t h t o t h e a l e a d y l g a s s r t m e n t
 a l b l e A s a n l t r n a t w h l l t t e m p t t o p o n t o t c e r t a
 l n t c h a t t o f a s t e s y s t e m

ast Cultu l Ph me n

The s e m t b c a q u t e t t l e d b e l e f m o n g t h e H n d u s t h a t a n
 d i v i d u l b n w t h h s c a s t e s t u s a n d t h a t h e n n o m o e c h n g e
 s t h n c a n t h e p o b l e o p r d r a r r a n g e t s p o t s A p o w e r f l
 y t h e p l a n g t h e t n o f m n h s e d t o u p p r t s o m e b e l i e f
 b o l g l d f f e n e n t t o n m o n a s t e s h l a n m b f W t r r
 n d E a s t I n d n w t l d b y R i s l e y h v e l s o o g h t t o d e v l o p a
 l o g i c l e p l n t o n f c s t e T h e e l y H n d h e l t h u g h
 a r m p h i s p o n c t g d t y f v o e d l g i c a l c o n c l s n o f p h y s
 l c o n m t c n e e a t t a c h d t h m m o n p e s e n t d g n f i c a n c e
 p h y c l d f f e n e s a c u l t u r l d e t e m n a n t s

M e e t h e H n d u s b e l e v e t h a t a m a n c a t e b l y a n d
 n t o n a l l y d p n d e n t u p n h i s p s t l v e s A n y p o s s b l n f r e n c e o f
 l g l d t e m n s m t h e e f m t b e h p l y d i s t n g u s h e d f m
 e s t t m d n c n p t b s e d u p o n d f f e n e s n b r a n w e i g h t
 g m e n t t o n n l n d e a n d s o n N o v s u l t e c h n q h a s e v e
 n d l o p e d m o n g t h e H n d u s a s a m e n s o f l l c u n g c a s t e
 m b h p n d f c o u r s e l b o a t o r y m e t h o d f t h i s p u p o s e w e r e
 u n k n o w n m n g t h e m T h u s l t h o u g h t h e n d i v i d u a l i s b r n h r t
 a s t e h d n t i f i a t n w t h t s s m e d t o b e b a s e d u p o n s o m e

...ing... b k to
...n n f the
...When e l
...like a

...the de
...in caste

...d— dff
...nt
...d d by
...g
...w f m
...d
...te dopt th
...b n b

...has d ded
...so ties m
...on

ate St typ s the S i ty

Th te sy tem p d s for the o de ng of g o p in soc ty once
d fo ll t me Ih s no p vis n fo m t t ng ch nge and when
ng becon es ine t ble it m st b pl ned w y C n c s t
ng mong p rson to nte new f nct on lf lds or to a che d vanc o
c l p s t n is t loo The dea of progr ss s al no t ent ly b ent
a the ph lo phy of H nd is n It s n m cal to the cast sy tem n d
s t le The Ind n as l ng as h w l ft t him elf n ve kne
g ess Mo o the soc l orde is sac ed and natu ally must
t be que t ned On the subject of ne t a n H nd oc ty William
Cro ke obseves

Th m n lt f th t y t m t t ty t ng d t
p th d f th d d l t d h w t t t th
exp n f n pp t n t th f th mmu ty wh ch h
clud d

A y B hm VII 9
C f I d 9 V I I P p 37
C B gl p p 3
Ib d p 5
William Crooke, *Thing Indian* p 89. See also *The Law* / M *The Sacr*
Book of the East Vol XXV II 2

Th ly Hnd s som tuncs went to gre t lci gths n a c unt ng fo
 n t lns s f n t p t N t n l l t t n th t gth
 M nus p t n A Sud t th b u ht unbought m y be
 mp ll d t d l x f he w t d b th S lf stent
 be th l f B hm n A S d tho h n nc p t d by his
 ast n t d f m se tude ne h t t n hm who
 n s t h m f f m t² E ent d y m n t r n d Hndus
 m f th t p w f l p p l a e ou h d s t t d
 h ph c ent l t n Hndu lt and lrv
 ur p t t n s b k to the Ved nds n l k f m
 ugh t l t t Som of it f s n t n l t c but
 nc p lly baed up n n xt m p t f t d t n nd bh
 nc fo s l h ng The ey f H n's et d t wa d th p t
 me f th most l s m n th m se i the b t f W t n l t e
 e ly ed sc e v f tan p t f arc nt Hnd c l t n

l M blly r t bl

Altho h the c ltu l p es mpt on of fi t f al p tor
 th th te sy t m m m m nt n t nly p ss bl b t l c
 e t bl M m t m y b by th d v du l by th t
 h l d e t lly l t l v h n th yst m Ind d l m
 l t h d m e d ffi lt A d ng t lbb t n

Th l fi t b gh d t r t t t np bl f th d
 d l h m l f t t th t b o t f th t n b th t l
 p t l t n

M VIII 4 3 4
 R M S l l l p 7
 N fild l d h h mb f I d ly h g s
 l f m g l h p y dm w h b rrm bl I m gh
 h b mp d l h h g p d wh d
 p p lly l bl b l s h d Th p f
 d f ll d lly by h h b
 h l w h d y l d h hl m p
 h h f B dy h h Bh l b l wly d g d wh l
 d K y h b t mp h pl Wh
 d d b d l h h h f m l h h bl g d t
 b m l t d y wh h h f m l h t
 g h g d lly d p d l f l m g
 h f ll f l h d ld h m m
 f y g w m l d m g t l h
 ppl d h ld Th B dy B dy h d pp d b h d
 d ll l d l m J h C N fild Th C S y t
 h N th W P d O dh p 3

t is chara nti vid ntly as old a the ast system tself for
is ref r d t crywhere in th early lt t e~

A tllm mp tnt h a t t f t m b lty the move
nt fth hl gn dprt fthe ast ts lf Th t as
hl m y d gn t be t d pt n up to fles p nty
s m p t gn lly bl ed t b d g d n B tw n t
d c t e p c ll/ betw n th th t p p o m te h th
cal t t the tende y t m k l m nd nt l ms to
p p o t n U lly th es lut on f the t t t d l es m
ew m k n the st tu f the c st s l ed S m time h w a
t of ts wn lt n del ber tely cl mb a rung o two n the
nt h chv

Wh n t p p by d t hb t m mb ft b
m d t t d w th th k gn d t th m nd kt h t
h y t d p t th th ry th t t p m nt d mm t bl
H du ty ll t n t h h t d d Th th
l t th d f f t Th y l m t b d d d f m m
h th n th t p y n d t th m d f th y du th
r hm t d rs th l m th y ft d by g g g l
t n f t p t f th p p t n f l t wh d ly
f t d by th h g d t t

The dopt n of p h bt by t m v l is t
bl t mat n Wesh ll t t th n l t t

ast M y C mb D d

Snce th t t m ts up lt l nd n t phy l t
o mo st m f asten v d d th t th t
gth t bl tv f the s t m A t f t [y S ks] t k
n o p t n s h ng n m l c l t h c the
mb f m mb f tl T nt o egul t n ffi

M f m y h h m y l h
H h d w h p d g h m g g h
g h ll b l d d j l k S d f m ll d d gh f
II m f h h wh h d h
[] p p b m V y l d d f m h
d d p d by h A II g \ B hm wh lw y
h If w h h l d h ll f h m l
m m d g h d by II d h b m S d IV
5 K ll g d k h l d l ph g h p
h k b ff l m b k d g h ff d m
te XI 6

Denz Ibbetso p Se so Gu h Ra Ih Cas S tern f the
ndus and Absorbo o Fo gu E A p r Ther ndu an Acove

nd d l to p n h d fo m ly l ht d t n m th d
 f p du t Th p h y t t t n m p r t f
 th nt v p f b t d f al v th f r t f c l d
 nd m m t d t n h d d l t th l
 V t n n t t s th th t th o d l to be p t d
 Sh ld y p th n the t b m m p t t h w d
 attempt t d t h th m m n nt st the at w l b q kly
 nd d

Th C t H hy

It h b n p t dly mpha ed th t t c c st y t m c stitute
 h hy f t tu k Th h ch y h c l d th
 t t r of th t n t l f l t g d d t d l l th
 w y f m t p t b t m f h t h t p r t c u l k d f n d
 by t d t n d p b l p d h m t t t a l l t
 o t v t d c t l f Th d f f v t e t l
 t n h p n t t th b s f t e r a l v Th w m y th r k f
 the c t t a n u m l f c l t l t n d l y j x t p d
 nd th e t th t u l f p o t n th m o s e th t r u c t e
 as h l

Th s g f i n t f a t f t t t s t b l y n t h t e y t i
 n d n h l n g b l l n h b t th t s the n
 w r v f th n n t n th t y c s t e h s h t t u h
 p t n Th B a l Th t t d t h f t l a th
 p n p l t a t the n t t th m s l e d th l d w t t r u
 g l p t h t p t the c n t f H d s t y b d th
 th d e f h t t b o d h h l l y T b th
 s t m t s l f n e q t

Mut l j a l v p d th c t f h f th t t u t
 and t s t g th o b d t m e d by th t t u f the c a s t s n
 wh h t f d p e s s n W h l d p e t h th t p t a l p o
 p n q t y n d p n t y f t t s b e w t l l t e n d t n t i f y
 th l t h p

A a th l t f th c t p d f h b th h t d
 l m m p t l b t i l th K h t t K th H
 f l e d t d p t th h r f t t f m

R d h k l M k j p p 45
 E m l S p p 8
 C B g l p p 5
 U l w c a l l t e w a r h o n d h th t m
 und th u n p a c t f W e s r n u r e

anga il gr t w at c e fr th aster' t bl d
 ry Bl 3 d p th ch l t d t b t th t bas
 f ll l t i c l bl o l t d f d h
 t l t l d t b d f d l 5 th gh

C te dly lly al t f a tu l ntago m utl th n
 s d t t t hv l l ny de of u h
 v t m f t th y t t l l e l t
 t l l l t t t l l c l t l t ly b t t
 Th glt d f l 5 f t l th ll l dy t fight h
 g y l t t l l l g lly l c l lly t l p p
 p th l f t t t t t l p p t d
 th t t t l l l b k d 5 g f t
 l S t t t l l 5 f l g t d t
 p nd t t t th t f l g t t l d f t
 p l 5 l lly t m t p bl c
 P h t lly t l t l k d f m l t t t
 l t l oc th t l p t p h p t m b th gh
 ry g f l g f t t t l d 5 t l
 n S h t y r t f w f t l p l f l h H d
 dy t h t t l at

S n t e t l t t l l p c e y l l t alt l d f
 e c l Cl n k t l l p c l l l dy l th
 l fkl l c a l D l l l c t t l l l y ke
 d two b ll k e p c t ly t th l p res hile t l N dha
 t ng sh d by the f c t th t th v l on e b nk ad th G
 r kn w n t m k l t e p t s b t not bl k

The sh pe of th at h lv np d c t l l b the
 all acc p t d no m fo j dg g the po t n f ll te
 hma c l d a d t l e s e of a y t n dep nd up n th
 op l t n t nd m th t t M r e cord ng t th r t b
 a m t n p s n t e ng the yst m m d t o a
 e l It is mo cc at e t th n k f th c te ystem s o s t t t ng

J h C N fild p P 4 S l M D Al k G Sy m
 t R l S l d E m L f 4 l f h Am t d my V l
 XLIV P p 83 T h m ff M \ Sh g y I dh g
 mp l d d m y f h l
 g d h t h gh h b j f m g Op V l I p S
 tri g d l h b j f m g Op V l I p S
 l Abb J A D b p p 6
 l b d p 6

G S Gh ry p p 36 38 Th K mb p f h M h
 ry dist d those wh ak pots by hand withou th wheel as l igh d
 those who se l b w h l as l h r chak and those who se l b w h l as l h r chak

g w e t t s f th t t bl d
ry Bl f l f tl Cl l l t t t b
f l l l l l l lyt d f d h
l tl t f l t d f d l s th gh

(t ly ll l t f ut l t go m ath th n
nt th l hv Inicl d f u h
t l t th y t t h l a cl te
l f t l e t t f l l at l t ly b t t
t f gl t l p l s f l l H l dy t f ght h
r t t l f l l l l l l l l l l y t f p Pe
p th l f t t t t t t l l p o t de
gl t t t l l l l l k l l f t
l S n t t t l l l f l g t d t n
m d t t t t t f l s t p t d d f t
f b s l l l l y t t p bl
l l l t l y t l l t l k d f l t t t
l t l t t t d l t p l p t m y b th gh
v g l g f c t l r t l d g t c
S h t y t f w f l p l g f h h H d
dyt t h t t t

S t r t l t t l l j a y l l t l l f
e (l s Cl k t l c l l l t l y l m t l c
l n I K l l l D l l l t l l l l y o k o n
nd two b llock r p t l t th l p e s e w h l th N dha
st ng l d by th f t t t t t y l c v b n k n l th G i
re known t m k e wh t p t s b t not bl ck e
The h p f t l t h l s n p r d c t l l bec u e the
o un lly ac p t d o m f o j d g g t h p n o f l l c t s
h m a c I n d r d t l s z e o f a n y t m y d e p n d p e n t h
o p u l t o n t e n d n t a t t M o e c o d n g t t l t b
a c u m t n c e s p e s n e n t n t h e s y t n m y d o s t a u o c
e l s I t i s m a c u t e t o t h n k o f t h e t y s t m o t t t g

J h C N f i l d p p 4 S l M D A l f C Sy
R l S l d E L f 1 l f h 1 m 4 d m y V l
XLIV P p 83 T h m f M A Sh g y I d t g
mp rt l d d m y f l l w m l
g d h h h g h Th Ch y h S
l g d l f b j f g Op V l I p
Abbé J A D b p p 6
I b d p 6
G S Gh r y p p p 36 38 Th K m b p f h M h
d i s t i n g u i s h d b s e w h o m a k p o t s b y h a n d w i t h t h e w h e e l a s H g h a d
t h o s e w h o s e b y w h e e l a s I h r c h a k a n d t h o s e w h o s e n a l

ult p l c t v f h h e s d t r m n d b c u s t r w i t h n o g e
 p h l f g n t o n C t B h m n a l y s t t h e
 p f c h h e c h y b t l l e t s o f B h m w l l b l w y
 n d d a p t l l t h c t n t h T h M h B h
 n f m p l p t c u l l y n f R l y g r h f l l w n g
 o d d f t n p f d g n

In B h t h U n t d P t h t l t b K K r w
 d d t l k h h t y t t d t h B h m l y t m
 p y t h l t p l T h n m t h m n u g M h
 d t h l t h d C h m T h f i h t B B d d
 t t f l h h n t h l t h p t l G l t h l t
 K u m d t h p f g t f m w h h n d B h m
 t y t k w t f d d n d f m t h m w p t t h t d g
 h t t h l d h l d g B b h n d t h p p r u t f H d t y

F n u d s t n d n f t h e c s t y t r t u l d h d l y b t
 r e n u o l y m p h e d t h t p b l p h y c a l d f f n m g c t e
 t n t c n t t t g n f i c n t s t u n d c e H d u d g n n d
 d u l p h l d f f e n b u t t h e y h n d v l p d m t h o d f
 t f y n t d g t o t h p h s l v t n s T h s u b a
 b n k m e n t l t e p c l t o B n l P p e h l m
 b t h e m d n p e n t t f t h n e n t V a s I n s p t e o f t h e
 e l t h n d f l n t h h g h b d p p n n d t h l b t d
 e t y f t h m e n o f t h e c t e t h l m t o t h s d i s t n o u h d
 t y h f l d t b t n n l e c n t T h y e x l u d e
 m h l f N a s a k h a f t h n n e c l e a n S u d a s t n d n n
 t V d k B h m n w l l t k f d f m t h h a n d

S t n t p h y l d f f n c c o f u p t h t d t r m n e t h
 t t n n t h e s t h h y r t d f f n n w l t h o l
 t h h t m h t h t n s t u b T h b a s f t
 f f n t t n m n c t e p p s t o b e c s t e d h m a t h w a
 f l e o f t h t t n t d f i n l l y b y t h p e s e d o u m d p n
 f B h m E c h c t e h s p m p t n h t d d h a r n i
 h h o t o p l y m j l e A m n g t h d n T t n g

J h C \ f i l d p p 69
 H H R l y T h P o l f I d p 8
 H H R l y p p b
 B h m d p l t h t m h f d A d
 E A G T i f t f h l p f h w h h B h m
 l l p d f h h h h l m m y
 B h m l l m f h p y b h
 b b h l l y d g d d f m p f m g h p l
 f g d d l S d C h j y h f g
 h m m y h b p d i m h h B h d d d
 l y t h o s e t h a a r e t e r e d t o b y d g r a d d B n s r a n k h i g h e r t h a

R l s r v l t h t f n uses ha been
 l t k a f u g l l t r r m i a g e
 l d t t t f n t l l a l w e d b y
 l l t l l l t [th] t t f t n s h a s
 l l l l l l l l l l p u l
 y e l t l l c t l t o y v n t u r
 l l l f t
 S l l l l y t f h t v t n t t l t h e n e f
 l t q u f t l l l l f l l l a t t m p t t o
 t t t l t f t l l t y f r t y l j t r n

t S / d)

A l d l t l t l t a n e a t h m a n l y
 e a B h l a n l t t t
 l l l y t l l h l t t h y l c l l - n t u p n
 t a t t l l t c a y t o l e l t n a
 l l l y l l t y c l p r t y d f e t y a b
 l y b y r l f d n l h m n l t l s t l o s n o t
 l y l l t t t a f d e l o l o c t y l a t c t y t e m
 h n l t t p a t h t h l d r p c t e y
 t l t l p t h l t a p r u t l p t l e H o e v
 t m d t t i f p e r f r t p s t o s a e
 f t t t h y t t l l t c u l l e t r T h t m s
 p h l l l l t l l l
 T o f t t a t l t h y t n f t o n t t t
 l p e f l t l l t c l k k l y t t f t h e
 t t h c t l v t l d l y b n t b l e d t h e
 t y w l l l e l d d l a t t l f a t t n y t
 t l o l c l l y t l f l

Alth g l t l c a n t d u n l p f p o n f o t t u d
 l t h w y f o m t h d k t t t l t p o t l l n f t h v s t m t h

h h B l l l g l t h t h h h g h
 t L y l p d f f l f m m f l d d
 H H R l y p l
 B y k y h h f d l d p h p H d
 b l g l h h q l d d h q l y w h h
 W d m H h f h S d f l m h q l y d p d
 y l l f y i f f h h l d p f l d f f
 p x i l h w h u l d y a l n o d t h t h
 h h s o m e t i m e s s e t s t h e m o t i o n a l o n e f o b s b e a s a l r e a d y o n a c o l l a t e r a l

Abb J A D h p p 3 4 S l C B gl p pp 3 d 8
hm fid y p l m h h y B hm B
f l g h f h h y h m d d f
ly h h d r g Ch l V d Wll m H W B h
d W ll p
D b p pp 95 96
Thi h ty l b f h M t d b p b h
b l w h h lf t (S y mbh) h d l d h p p
m b h m h A h B hm p g f m B hm m h h w
b d h p h V d h by gh h l d f h wh l
Wh d b g p hm h gh wh m h h g d
lly m h fi l d Th ry b h f B hm
l m f h d l w f h b f lfi h d l w
m w h B h A B hm m g b th
ghes arth th l d fall a d be ngs f th p te f th treasury
r law What exists the world is the property of th Brahmana

w w l f th B h l l t l ts f superiority
 l l t f f f ty
 l l l t l k l t s r th vt n the on b
 th t l t (th l m b t at d) and the
 t l u l t c l l t w c the n n t t e d a t e the
 l n l t t t t l t h l t f t t u of h
 t t l t t t t f t n f r e t y l o m e n o t v d n t
 e a d s l t u h u e r l v t t f p e o t y d e c e and the
 n f r t y e e n t t l n g t t l l t h g l t a b l e s v h o
 f l l p m a g t h l t l r e a n e l h s t h e l e
 t t f f t h v l f t f o w l l t n p c t d e f e
 l h d t t f t h t t t n l s n e s s o
 a n l v l l n h e l t h t h f a t f e t p o t n

at I f r t

I f i t y m t a c e s l y l m c h s c a u f t s s p e r i o r i t y
 f e i t y h t a i l c p t d t h q u a n t i t y I h p o o r d
 g d l a t p t l t w l d h e l d m l n a b l t c h m
 t h r a n l n B i k n a n c I n d a n r t c u l t e p p e
 t l n g f v t l t e a s t t h e l e a s t f c a s t m n h s n e v e r
 e u k n v S h y o a c o l l n o t l h d n t h c a s t s y t e m
 h e r t i s f i n c t n n g n o m a l l y

A s i n t e f f t t i e l o c t p o p l e e n t s c k n g l b a
 t h y a l m t l w a y b l t f n l o p l w t h n t h m s e l e s
 a n d t h a r I e c p t n b e n t h t o f n k a t h l t t f e l t
 s i t u f n g t f t l t v t t l l o w c a s t
 o p l t t h f t f t q u t t h j u t e f f o t y m n
 e l o e t c n t f t h p p l t n t q t n t h c a s t e y t m
 e l t U n m b e d g n t o l g n u l e d n e s s h
 r o d u c e d h u m a n b i t m B a h r c I n d h c n c l y b e l e
 t a b t t s t t s p s s b l f o t h m A c c o r d n g t o t h A b b D b o

N t w t h t n d g t h b l n d t o n f t h t h d P h
 y n f d t u t c o m p l n f t h l w t t S t l

f h l f h g t h B h m d d t l d l l T h
 e h h b l f d w b h w r p l b w b h I p p
 l h m l b h g l t h b l f h B h m I p p
 93 95 98 A w m l l d f h B h m
 t r a k h m t b l d f g I V b g
 V A S m h T I O f d H y f I d p 35 S l C
 d 93 V I I P p p 399 47
 A g d p a k f w d H d m
 E m i l e S e n a r t o p c r t p 9 J o h n C N e a f i e l d , o p c r p 4

s d they ev d cam f try ng t impro th l t by mb g to
 th nd f th th t t th m th th t m r r
 p t h h m t th Th d th t l w b t b
 by t t th th t d h m d th t n
 t th P h t th k th t h f t yth g but bl
 th will p u d hum th t m n ll m d f th m l y
 th t l h th ht t t b t t t m t th n th h h
 t d t t h m

Th t t d f so l m q l ty n t nly st n l mp ss d
 to th lt b t they l b nd g p r th l a t p l d
 nd On as n f the t noth f th se tut d th t th y
 o n t l so l n f t th v t and t t d by p s
 m m l ng p w th b l ng t th ub t n f th t
 t m Att mpt t ds g d th p f l l r n t n h
 lt d n n f n s th B t h d o d mo th n n n th
 l t ry xp n e D th Mut y f 857 n k ng n the rm
 e ben f nt d w th t e nk g p t lly d Th
 d m f m n f h h t l t th d f e n th t
 l d d to th p jud s f t l t d pl ne A n t offi
 t n ght f t n b n uch g ub mss ly b f th B h
 n ut w h m h w ppo d t m m nd
 E n t th d n f th t b l t f th t y t m th p n
 es f d f t l p t we l d d n n m t c l u d t l l n n
 th l w b k f n t n t pr l m d

K th t B hm f t n y d K h t f h d d y
 d t h th th l t f f th d b t b t th
 th B h n th f th W l th k d d th d p f m
 f t d fifthly d l t t l t p t but h
 tt n d l t y th th p d g Th
 ty f B h f m d k l dg th t f K h t f m
 el th t f V y f m w l th ng d th d b t th t
 d l f m

Abb J A D b p p 5 S l J h P J I d I L f
 gh p 9 d W ll S H I d O pp 4 T h m
 W d W b d d g h d h h l w
 g b d b g b d d h h f l
 m M m h h d d h m b ff h l
 h ff d b f h Bl g w h d h m h
 r d h h h g h h p d h
 ly Op p 6 h H d f l w wh h ghly d d w ll ll b
 b f g h dg f h h h p m
 gh C f I d 9 V l I P p 33
 C mb dg H y f I d V l V l pp 7 7
 "M II 35 36 55

It f rity f d l w at B ahn t l w y con n fo
 t l l l a n d l f th d v a g th m tan
 l t l t)

t t t t t

It t l y l d d t t y l t l l l t h p—which
 a t t h y f th t v l l l l c t be is a
 a l y p t t t r g u p d r no p c
 n f f l l l u y f th l d l bond p
 t t t f th t l t l t f t l f may
 l l l i y y t t t t t i n g l t h t d
 the t h l l t n p l t l l y m g l p p stes
 t l t l l a f f t f l l t l l j l h l l d m st
 t t l l l t t l y p k r n g i p t t t n
 a g f t f t t t r l j th l d f l l v d
 d l f l e a t h y l l l l y a t u t l t h t h t
 t t n i y t g l y t h p

If l t t e f a t l c u r b t t o t l p y u d t p l l c h r
 t u c f n a l i t n t f a n t l l t Th
 t t n l w f l l t y l t t r H l w h n a k d
 t m t t o l y t h n o f h p t l l t n l
 b t m t l o c y p r t f i f r t t h t l c b o
 c h q s t h f l l w s () W h t y o c t ? () W h t
 t d s (3) W h t y o G t (4) W h a t y P a v a
 5) W h a t y V d (6) W h t y S k l ? (7) W h t y u
 t ? N t l l t h q t n f w l l b k i f t m r
 d m n t l l w t e f e x n p l l t h a V e d

L l m g S d d l f h l f
 f d h g d l l h l l h m l m p
 f h p F h w l p l h t d l w S d d
 m p w l l k g h h t h l l l l d A
 V 80-8 B l S d B h m h f h k f h w t
 w f b h h l f d h f l w h l d h f B h m
 t b y g l l h d Th f B h l d l d b
 l l p f f S d f w h t l l d h h y p f
 l l b h m f X N l l f l l h b m d b y
 d h g h h m y b b l d f S d w l h q d w l h
 a p B h m X 9 f f k l p l w
 h l l d f f f h h f S d f S d h
 b h f i X 3 A l l f M
 M I l 3 S l E m l S p p
 Th f f b l d b k p l h h b h f f
 t s l a l f a b t u a t e Th c o p f i a s v a l b b e a i y f
 u n d d m g f t h f t h c a s i a

Slaves personally spatially immobile and cannot become organized. The only possible common purpose is that of revolt. They cannot defend themselves of insurrection but then they become organized and not that. Neither do the dominant caste masters may have a right to organize having in common only the sum that they possess that which is left to purchase and maintain a large number of slaves.

Slaves with low level society may act to land that they completely forget that the Meo lives a life with the lowest status outcast. If the latter is incompatible with every other nation in America he may become highly assimilated but they will always be kept from organizing and unite together. While slavery has disappeared from formal form on the estate system maintained by owners. The one that is in condition of tutelage the other is a glomeration of assimilated cultures.

C t A m l i d

BAHMAN C NDIA CONSTITUTES A CAS E SOCIETY AND THE LIF
funwest niz dHnd l ly e dt tth t ny the
l rr ng m nt sin nce bl N n e dis u f les que
t ns th t yst m Caste is th b d ck fHndulif An Ind n
n de shs te the thing of ll th nos t h m f the most mp
tan e Any l ly f f nt f nc th t will a ouse hm w thout
hes t t n nd with t t ng t o nt th t t t k th m t de
pe t m as u es Caste n Ind the s ght— t ght f B h
m ns nly but ght nd p p f ll tem n dle of stat s
When one u th norms f W st s ty as b is f j dgm nt
ast m y mp rt l e en unj st—nd d wholly nt le bl But
f f m b ng nt l bly b d n d m ngly unde pri lg d cast
me tu lly p ud f the caste C ns de null t to th fl
l w ng ob t n by J H Bh tt h rv

Whl th B hm g t t th S d h t w t dff t
p t f th h It t h t b pp th t S d t k
ff t h t tm nt On th t y th y t ly w t p t tly
but n m pl t p t g th l g f th B hm d
fu t t th gf m l npl t

Cf Sh Sh dh N h p p
A H B t p p 6
W h k gh f d h mp f W rn lz t
Th f ll g p f gh f Arn ld J Ty b h w h t th
d m gh g h m C w y th g f b g t l
y b wh t ky d p by g lg rp t d
lg d kl m bd lg wth f p t d m tr
p p AS dy fH V l IV p 3
Op Th H d d f l t b d h d d l d l
m gh T hm r b h l dd bl t d l b b h l
p rv d f g bl Wh h h H d p d f
Westerners are f heir national y f ges hun sense of solidar and he does
not seek to A. L. Kroebe p ci

On p obabl sign of the we ken g of th theo et l basis of caste
 th light f W t n ultu as th d f ns ve t n lizing and pl
 t ttitude of m ny ducated Ind ns n th dis u n f the
 tem O f the most satisfy ng pp h st mp a ast
 th som nst tut n in We t rns t su h th old guild with
 l lasse The l we cla s th nt ch bl s will th n be e n s
 y m hat wo se off th n slum dw ll And of urs th mpl
 at on m st f llow th t the il m y b med d by g ing m wh t
 e tt nt on to the d el pment fs l rv e o g nizat on
 P ob blv n th gn an unwill ng n t m ke reco ds f te
 mbe h p Offi l cognt n of the existence of c stes may tend
 e n them undes rabl p e t e

On th n f h u n g t n m u t
 t m h b nd t d t th f t k g n t t ll f
 f t f t It h b n ll g d th t th m t f i b l g p
 b l g t t t nd t p r p t u t h y t m d m
 a n t ny d f t t t m p t d q O th
 h l t f t l d th t th t d y f th l m t t
 t t b l d d f th d d t t t b b k n d w n
 Th nd f ultu l h ng n Ind nd d num w
 ke efe ence he e ho m lv t nd t th f t th t
 t n p nt th y t m m d ntegr t i n nd n tu all he
 s i s s we m y n th p e ntat e instanc s of th syst m fun
 n ng normally

a q lty f M n F nd m t l

In all soc t s f ny con d bl deg e f mplexity it will be
 und th t the e has de l ped me means of d ff nt l treatm nt
 nd d l In l s s s et ocial equ l ty t b rth is obvi sly
 led ut In m ny s et the has n t v n been p esumpt n of
 q l ty in the l v Obv ou ly we e g oups t t nd t h oth m
 el t on of c nqu and conquered f m st and sl v th
 ould b no l equality In no c ty h e is th dea f oia
 eq l ty so th u hly or n ed s n the st y t m
 Not by c dent e men h re unequal n t by l k o by v t on
 p rson l eff t not because of diffe nce n rac o d f t n v

w f l f f w h h M h m G dh ymp h) d d
 l y d f f h y m g h k f W d S R m
 ill d M h m G dh pp 45 f d G S Gh ry p pp 8 -83
 C f I d 93 V I I P pp 4 43
 G Landtman The O gin f h Inequal f h S ial Clas
 E A. Ross N w-Ag S ciology p 7

en to th d y t w ll with n th p crog t of h sh ast men t
lmm t p l p hm nt t th unf

et H b t

Am th m nym ks wh h d t ou h t tn h bt
nfi t Th t l f t g b th l nd so l Wh
n t nd how h t t ff t to ly hus t tu as cat m
t l th lf e of h ol Th f l h m n wh ft h
tn Sh ddha dnn g th l ng t Sud f ll h dl g
t th K l t h ll P ns f om f h l w t my
ll t th m l f th t m n by m ly l g p t d
n ly f ds my be tt ly d f t m ltm m f c t
p t h pp n t e t l w t m n a d f
mpl Th b nd tp f th t the p th l pt l
nngf th Hnd Th B hm od tn t th m tm
t f th m v l t l w th t r t b t
n th h w dh etu t t d n
Th t tu f omm l f f p m mp tan Th
l th tp ns f d ff nt t m v n t tt g th

A K h t y h m t th h f B hm t ll d g t
B t f k h t m t th h th f g t th
t h ld m y f d hm tt th b m t d B hm
t E V d S d h h pp h d h h
m t t l m y ll t t w th h t h
by h p t d p t

Th t nd n y f s l d t n t b m n d m n
n h tt g th nd th f t n t l m t d t Hnd ty
t th b n d f m l ttm B hm n c l d
e y d nd f i t n h v b e n d l p d t keep t ble ap t
w th n y be b b f the r l s f mme lty pe
lly m ng th l w st w th t lt l ss f ast de t ty

M III 49
Em l S p p 93
l b d p 8 Th p f p g m m p d pl
lg l d b h p pl ll g h ll l ll h y p
B h lw y h Am g h Ag rw l f m mb
d ff re re goe sects bu d og se A h
f us f m ly dm d m h husband sect and us in f re h

H S t f d s l t n t m r
 S k l l t t t l y d y t t t h b
 B l l t t l t t f t k y t f
 t t f l t l t l t l t l t l t
 f t M t f t l l l t l w f l d t
 f l l t t t M t t t h p t
 l t t t t t t t t t t t m

l t t l t t t t t y b e n k f l g e a l
 t t t o l l y t t t d d k l q A m g
 t t t t t l l l y a g e a t e f f n d a n t h t o f
 t t b f l l l a k a a l t t t w l t m v e l t
 f l l l t U p t t l l d a
 t h t l l y t t t m l l t h l t l e
 t t l l t t l l l l t t l a b t h
 d n f m t t n g a t v f u t f w l l l v t h e
 a g n t l l y t n f U l p l l t h l p l l l C h m s
 n d l m v l t b e f l t f n l l m n
 W e n y p t t h t a t k t h t k d f f l n d h t b l c m
 p a s n y b f t l c n t o a c t

C t a l s b t

F l a g t e d f f e e n t t l t e n t h s t d t t u b c s t e h e
 s l t e d n a l t t l f d o r o f t e a s t e s y t m T h c s t
 d t h e b t m a b g f e t l y l i f t t t t f n e t
 w h e n t h e t h r m t m y b e t o t l l y m l d a g T h c t e l d e
 t h e u b t o d l y t h e u l c t e n o t t h e t t h e d o g m
 u n t u s l l t h s b e a t e n o t t h e c t n e d t h n d d l
 m a i n l y d n t f e d w t h t h e b c t

O r c a s t m y n c l u d e m o r e t h n t l o u a n d b e s t e r t m y b e
 v t h o t a n y b s t e w h t e e W h n t h l t t s t h t h e s t
 s l p l n o m e n o n i s d e a t a l w t h t l e u l t e T h e l c t h
 n u m b e o f u b c a s t e s a n d t h l g e t h e g g p h l a a o w h c h

E m l S t p p 39
 H H R l y p t p S a l S f p p p 47 U p p
 H d l l y d p p t h
 L k m y t h p h p p l f t g m / b
 e c i p o c a l T h u r t h a r y u s s o a b s o l t h a S a n t a l s — y l o w c a s t e B e n g a l
 — h a v e b e e n t o d i e f h g e r m o f r a t h e r t h a n t o c h f o o d
 p e a r e d b y I b a d p 39

year spread them the cast ends to be destitute of those tributes which have been the subcaste in order consequently the
 dusnmyantib burdened with mendicant stemment will
 m h t l l t h ubcast that te that b
 st f t l al bc t
 Th c t p nt l te t p wh h n v b m g ed
 pl t l c n This nt t m v b s a ly pe te that t is
 bl fo tet h had h t r f h d ds f w tho
 e kn w g p e l th n mb nd d but o of t s s bc t s
 l e mn t th f ny rt d p p s It is L true
 t ast m y h ld ub t f the s me ast n t c l
 d n th ast f oth ste H w n n v g n f
 mm c t n l l n m y ff t n mm n c p t n f
 b t h t t f l l b t l m n c m m n r
 l h t g m be th t n d n h h as th t p t f t
 n t th t d f n d t l f l n d t m v m t g h
 te t p f g s e p p l
 W h ld p t th t t f l l b t to app x m t h
 h l t th n l v S m f th l g t h e ub t
 l g s f l n d th b t m y h e d l y d f f t
 t n t l d f f nt d st t h ch M th n th
 n h h l l e c a t s ch s th B a h m n m y h
 b t th t t s g l m o s t a s d l the s t m p l t d
 th l h hy t l f

Th d wh d d wh d l g h
 m f d g I p w l wh d f f i m
 Th w d B h m p Th m m m
 g d g h h l y d m y b w d l p
 h h p f d l m B h y l l h b
 m d l p d h m p d g d h b
 l h h h h y d h p f h p b i h l k
 b d w h h w h b d k h d h d y d
 l l y C f I d g V l I P p 36 (I l d d d
 h f h w d d r v h m y b m l d g I y g h l k
 d l p d p t d g b d w h h h d
 p d r y d h m h h d d d f
 p f l l m y f f b h d g m y d d
 p l l y h l p —m y b f i l l f y h d
 p d m m b h p m m d d l p I h
 h b k f d w h l m p h p p h
 p l b l m b l f b l g g h h g h b l m
 l w h h
 O h p G S Gh r v m b m l d g h l d g h h
 h hy f y b d p d p h O p p
 Th l p f B f m f i ly d d m l
 f an d f esp abili p pl wh h d
 Th high st m h f those dev ed religio us f c n those
 ts who profess to celebra th purest Vedic ritual next come those who pre

individual d u n and l yalt es g t th subcart Th sub
 t th n stle u t of soc l orga izat ion w th th st system
 unt f oc l n t n w m n the f n m t l p t f ca
 f n n th d d u l l n at n n of h s ast t tu
 n d h s s bc h t h Th t h or t variet
 up t n th n the b t nd d we h ld x p t t t b
 e h t u w th respect to n n h t n t th n th
 b ast The l t t th m e e po bl ent y nd t t th b
 t th t m t c m m only f wh n d i s s g the h t t c s
 th aste syst m El wh n th u d y l s wh n w sp k f the
 ste —unles w m d f th t t m n t t s cle ly app n t th t
 ubcast uld n t be e n t— h l l b e f e r r i n t the u st

l D t c d P ty

S l d t n e the t n d n y f n d v i d l group t k p
 h n d u l g r u p t d f r t s o c o p y h o l o r l
 f the f r m n d i d u l t y i s n t e n f i d I n d b y h e d o f
 p u t y d f i l m e n t S l d i s t h a s b c m e n i m p o r t n t p a r t
 H n d u l g r s r i t u l I t the n d d u t i n g f t o m o n g t e s
 f r m l e t h n t d p n d n e S y B u g l T h e s p l i z e
 u p n o t o n l y u p p d b u o p p s e d T h p w w h c h n
 t s t h H n d u i s f f p u l s n h c h h l d t h b o d e s p e
 d u e a h t f l l b k w t h n t s e l f M a x W b e p u t t
 n l y C t m e n f m the p n t f e v f the o r u p the e n
 n m n t a n d a v n g f the d e o f c d t n c e t o e l o
 m p r t u l l y m a g

The d t i of p u r i t y h o r n t c l d i s t n m n g t a
 p r t t p h y l s p e t s w l l T h v l n t h h h the n
 g r i t y f t h b d y f n e t m n h a s b n p t t d f m t h n
 m n t g p e s e n f t h r t m n i s u r t l y s u g g s t e d b y M a n
 A l w t m n w h t s t p l a h m l f n t h m e t w t h
 n f h h a s t h l l b e b n d e d n t h h p d b n h e d t h
 n g s h l l c u h b t o k t o b e g a s h d

T h s n B h m n I n d s o c l d t n r l e d i t h t h d e
 p u t y d m r s m t h n p h o l o g c l b w h c h l m t s t h
 o s s i b i l t y o f c t n n d d u l s d n t f y n t h p o n d p o b
 m t l p p h y l n t p t u l n d b d l y d f i l m e n t O
 g n f e f n n d e t n d f the a t s t e m a s the f c t t h t h

Th f elng fo soc l p nty p ob bl t t mpet d nng th
l t gl for p nty nd p mpti n f f n t betwe
hm n d k h t as t d ntl h t t l n th B h
n gum t f l s n s s t the c fi A g d d l f th
hm n imp t n e a che d by c mparing h s post n v th
xt me nf ty f oth pe son

Th B hm l l w b k p t dly mph th l w th
mb f th l t t (th S d d th Ch d l) m y n
th d t t t mpu p b l pl th
ldr th f th V d m y n t b t d n h ty

On gn fic nt a p t of th p t b l f th t rt n p n n
j cts d d holy m y b defil d by b n th m to nt
th th lgr r The p et had he ed n t ly bl dn s s f them
l b t l nv labl ty f ll th t th y ld ll th s m
e th y pt l ed the po t on by d l p ng sc f p ty
ll t In nnet n th th rfi th ly V d l te
e s c t cal b t th p bl p r t c p t ion of d ffe nt te hile
ot c lo c te pe n lt eth

Th S d p h b t d f m m l k g th w f th m l k q d
bl t n t A d th S t p th B hm f b d m
h b t d f fi t p k t S d t ll
t th fi t l f th S d ld t b p t th h ll h
fi t ly l d th S t p th B hm u fit f fi
t th P y t th p f m t ll d t m t t
th S d

Th th p t f clu ne n t on d n th elg tt
d of th p pl Purity is m n l th th n h g n c nd

m f h h bl d Th g mph p p y
h d b k f h H d m d f ll ll p y f l
k S i mpl Sh dh V k k p V l II p 9
F M W A H t y f I d L t by S k k V l
pp 35 6

Th d p f h V d wh h b h B h r m y h
f i h f th p d f m by m
d bl b h f h d q f h h b
y m g pp ly m p d f h V d Th B hm
L d f h l f mp h f p f l l q
e mm l h h d b q d m h m f q ly h h f
y E j R l d t h H b Ch d M l Imp m f
rd pp 56 57

A h A h y M d ll d A h B d l k h V d I d V l II
389 9 S l C f I d 93 V l I P p 496 C mp h
l N mb 49 54 wh h L g l h g f
b i w h th j Th h m h gh h ll b p
d h

O this poin th Abb D b is is clear to mpl te his p dication among the
nad to d k th p nch g These w rd g n f l t r a l l y the f i n e t h i n g s
I B J Y

h f low t is ncl an f day f to th commerc l class h
lean tw days if th d ased be f the scrvl class f th cr
ay ft wh h h m t p f rm h d d P y m A P n
em p f rm d by cl h t l ly d ch l g
th mp d th t l m d t t
Th t on m v h h one p son m v pollut an th e d
gly n m th f e we h l n t attempt t l st them I th ase
f bj ct th t ul f p ty l d l t d mple t d Th
ow d g p g sn kc m nky w tr b d milk gh cl thin
ves nd h t f the bj ts c me n fr pec fi mul t tt n
an b h f wh h m y sult n tates f mp ntv
Th blef n mpu ty this c ltu l t t wh h r m fie Hnd
cety att n n xt me n th phen m n n funt h blty The
gh t m n ill b v t bly ho o trck n f by de th sh l
me t c nt t th P h But the sen of unt ch blty
t l m t d t t o g p t p d the y t m Th e unt u h
lty mo g unt u h ble Th e te t them el es
lty f ml t tment t each the nd net t h h
n drs t lf to b n a h g s ll vel th n n th te c t
l pt ctl h s me t t t d as ne h g as d t w d th
t Unt h blty th n s deep s t d l t l t f
nd m Gh r v th nks th t t the h cter n t f ct f Hnd
ty
Th nd t n s ems t b h w th t unt h blty m el
ght n d m f t t n f the l t d o mp rty o
et n m d nct Th nt habl n th t p m ly h
f ed f h p t defil any f ert n class f m n th wh m
m om nt c nt t d th n g n ted unt u h ll
-E y P l d t H d p p 54
Th m f d h h ld ry ly p ll d g
m d h b d m y m H h ld
y f b h g w h g p l d l h f b b d l m b
lly p p d h h h l p y If m b d b l f m f
h m l h ld b l p m l t d m ll p pl h h
h m y b h p d B d m d m l k d
m d m f r l d g d g p ll v m k h
d m l k p f d b p p k d g
l d A l l k P dh h h m d f m l k d g l w ld b
p ll d f M h m d Ch l H d h d h m
dh V k k p V l II p
B gl p p 6
C f l d 3 V l I P p 498
I l d h h H d m q ly h h l
safi d om p as touchab and napp oa lab C S Ch p cu
4 Cf C mbrid H ry f l dia V l 34

The Nature of Caste Continued

d p bl ompl m t f the l g n f t b h
 th py h t blt f th ast h h h b n h d
 S t ty fi h nd d M h d a t m f p t
 k d t w th l m t m th m t l e t s s I d th t B h
 n s m h t t t h t m p r i t y th h d t t m e l y
 f m W m g h t m n t n th t G n d h h m e l f h k th
 a s t n G p l s l l t l l n b l t r i r y f b d th p
 i f m p t y d t l e t m n t u h b l t y Th M
 t m w o l d p o b b l y d th m p s s b l m e n t u h b l t y b t
 m n t n th t v t m t t

j m d h H d m p d p I d O t
 6 I d t g d d g d m l h m l
 U h b l y I b l V h m Dh [p l] I m y
 m D d h h h f h h b l d p h h h
 d B I d m d b d d h h m f l l
 p l h f m m p l d h h b l m m d
 b l h t d g d m g l m
 r d h l l t l t h I t b l y
 m l l f S [h m l] d I
 h m G d h p p p 649 5 A b l y l w d h b l t y
 D A p l 9 947 h I d C h y h h h l w f f m f
 h l d l g b
 d s f t d y

I M e f H I t
 I a B r h I t t a l f l g a l e r y t h g
 l s H i l t t m v y f l f f t h H r d i d e
 t A t t l l g l a l l g a i p b l e
 a l s o n l f r t i v w l d a l t u p t u e
 A c l o n t A l l D u l o

Lim Senar p a 8

lg It t th n th th Hnd h ld ll th t m d
t b n l bl f b g t ly l th y d th m
d l n t lf

The t v t m n t t t th t u t f Hinduism Ea h t
as t wn G d gi en dh rm ts l g w y fl f d n u l
esth d Inde d w m y thnk f aste dh rm H d m n
c sm An nd vid lo up m y b com Hindu by d ptn
t m beh f th H du the th n by beng rt d
f ct t is p ct lly mposs bl fo n nd d l to b me
and f Hnd md n t gn d dual t p e up d
th ut ms n t w h h b t

Th ind d al e t m g th y t m as m mb f g p may
k ph sp t n as membe f n at H b m Hnd
h n h s ste om t l sp rt ul ltu l n t n s G d
n nd d Hinduism b omes ons u f t lf n t as ul
l h m ge t b t th n t ct n m ng n nl n t d n ur
r f dh m o r o p Th s a p rson b c m Hindu wh n h s
m lf m mb of n n gro p th m g l gious w y fl f
d l loth gr up b ut h m h ntly diffe nt f m h s n
th d wh n h s belief a d t r m n d by te principle

Of se m ev b ld n l f caste m y n t m n th t n E st
d n s n l n ge Hindu n y mo th w t n n Ind ho
d t th c t y t m b c m s Hindu Moreo e th ut ast
g f h ed t r v Hindu do n t f t lf m k h n n Hindu
ndu m has m de st tu p is ns f t te Th y t of
t n th t t as d pised n ntty f t d t m na
t sold t th g n f Hnd ism

Th p w of Hnd ism to b b p riphe l g up l s p adoxi
lly n t s lf ent d d d f th m It l t l f t ll b t
b l f f n ut goup o e en b t t ltu e but the or up
h h eek a p st n of n qu n e n th t h h v must a
lly p t th p r n f B h m n s o suff th l ht d ul nd
lly th b y tt f p t ble c t In th r v p we f puls
the tt a t n l fo ce of Hindu m n th ds the lty f
o n d nd d al to gno t c t l en goup d d f n
n eq t nd to s t up d n th l t t as m tho p c
ce wh h omp l n t n In Ind p b bly n th n but st ong
t r m n t n ould k p h gr p the Ch t n m n

Th l g n t ppe rea hes m g al and introspectiv d
ot l bl to k d u h B hm h v d t rest
t nd t bl n nnt h m n fl t t lth s d
c nt l p w n h h nd t m lt p lct f p t ll d
d t a t m pl b lt b t omm typ t

f y t m I d p bl F t

Th gh m d t n na lf nd d p j n f p n lty d
ul th Hind ek nt g t n th the n l l bt Th
ta nm nt f this h high t p bl he m t t l
thod th kn l d e f wh h d n t cl d e p t f th l
n pl

Th H du stude th Un se to dis heth l pp
e d db m th the my t will h ch g t O l
p t l nty w th I fi t B h m n t n s lf
d fnd t e ght s ff nd t t Th n l t bl o f
en nd th old th nd dul tt mp t n d thly t d
l l t n nd blis Of th B hm n Sh t The
h l d u w d t d t p d p nt th c t f th
p s n t h h th y d w c as p t by m n f th
e ntat n f nfi nd th h h th y b m n th t t
st

My t m p r t c l l y d p t e t B hm n lt Th n n
b p t n f m n nt th p l is h d y p t f
p t nd the q est m d f r h f l m f
p r t c u l s o r f n c Th s o t n t th th f t n l p t
th t y t m Th m t b r v \ h t t d h m lf
lf nd n the p lly p m b s d th t

O l d m f d f l g l
l l h h d f m m mm l h d
m l h l p h l f h Ab l h h h p
t fi f h d d l lf h h U l O h gh p
e fi h f ll d B hm \ h h m h
I d p f h d d l h h U l B p Ch d Pl Th s
O h g lf f my m h b g d h h r
d d fi p l d f m l p y h h
l m h d h m h d m y h w h h Y g d h l
ddh q p l n p d p p h h p m pl
g fi l d d l d l l f My m E l d f h
! S

Alb Shw t *I d* Th gh d I D l pm N Y k 936 p
B f w g d h ll my m d h p ly g
c se d ntes th w d d nd has hcal l b d p
*Ib d p 8 Se also p 7

Th lg n t pp c h mag l d t p t d t
 n t l bl t m k d h B hm sh v t d t t
 t d t bl n n t hm fl w t lth d
 t t l p w n h h d t m t p l c t v f p t l l v d
 d t d t m p l b l t b t m m t y p t

Th I d p bl F t

Th gh m t t n d l f d d p j t n f p lty d
 ul th Hnd ks t t n hth l l b t Th
 t nm nt thus h h h t p bl h m t t l
 th d th kn w l d f wh ch ne d n t n lud p f th l
 n pl

Th Hindu t d th U rs t d h h h n pp
 end d b c me e th th m t u ll h h g t O
 p t l unty w th Inf nt B g n h n t h l f
 d find st th t ff nd t t Th n l t bl f
 n nd th ld th d d l t n r p t t m d l t w d
 l l t n nd bl s Of th B hm n Sh t Th
 hole nd d e t d t p d p nt h t f th
 p n h h th y d p t by m f th
 nt to of s n fi d th wh h th y be m the t t
 t y

Mv t m is p r t c l ly d p t d t B nm n lt Th fin
 b p t n f m n nt th p s l s h d by pu t f
 p t nd th q t n f m n d f h f l l w m n f
 p t l gn fi n Th t t th th f t l p t
 th te sy t m Th mv t b N h t e t d h m l
 lf d n the p o lly b m b s d with t

O l d m f d f l g l
 g l h d f m m mm m l h d
 m l h l p h l f h Ab l h h h p
 fi f h d d l f h h U l O h gh p
 l h f ll d B hm N h h m h
 fi f l d d l h h U l B p Ch Pl A S

I d p 3

O h g l f f m m h f g d h h
 d d fi p l d f l p h h
 l m h d h m h d m y h h h Y d h l
 d d h q p l m p d p p h h p m pl y
 fi l d d l d l l f M m F l p f h
 l S

Alb h I d Th ght d I D l p m N Y k 9 6 p
 B f w g d h ll my m d h p f g
 c se es h w d d f nd has no h ca l b d

I b d p 8 See so p

Jawaharlal Nehru: *Young India*, p. 248

(M) t l l f v t l a v l t w Hindu m nd
 t l l l l f l l l I d
 t t h f t l l l s y f l e e t h t
 f t l l t a t t l t l l l p d m g
 a l c t f mvs
 l l t l f l x t t l l y n m t h t f
 d l l

O t t t t t t J f Cl t d
 M l l t l l t l l l t t h t p t l
 t t s t l l l l l l l l l t l s f t t h
 l l t t t t t t d t t t f t f
 y t l t l M t l y f t t h
 l l l l l t f l t d t t s l o b j t t y l l t
 t h l c l l f t l l t h W t w t s l l k t
 t l t t f v t l y t l y t

J l l c t

l l t f k u n t l t y t n f d d l
 h l c f c n t t l l l l l l l t h t
 t t f t d t h l l v c u n t l n d d j l m e t p
 n o n e l l l l l a p l l l t p t u a l w l l o
 l l b c f o l l c a f l l b t b t s p t l d
 b t h m l t h l g h t p t l t v a n t o f n n t h t
 o f a d a t h l l f t g l t l s t h v d c o f b t h s
 t h e d p t f f t c h e d b y t h n d d l h o e o l
 c n t t h l l l a c t v m a o r n m t e b j e c t

Alth gh t l e y l l t a l v c o b r t l t t h t h o o f
 t l l c p t h d d t a l c l k w l l f t h p o f t r s
 n g t o C o l e f o r s t M a s h t l g y

l q f y f l t c t t d t h h b d v m
 b m t l t t t h m t h g t l f
 t t d b p l d l t d q l f m t l
 h l t t h d d t h d f m t l h
 t h t t f g d t d d t h t t y t l t i f d t h
 d w d t h d k n k t t l d t t b t t h t t h

My m L y l p d f t h S t S
 M y A B h w h l p h l f d h l k g
 h w h f d t h h g h b d d l l b b h
 w l d II 49 F d f h s f h d f g d
 k m d d h U p h d J N F c h T h R l Q f
 I d L d g p p 33 f f
 Th A B h m w h d k h p l q l l d h l l h
 b d f m l l d l g f m h b d f d g d d f d
 t v b e a s t M a n u , X I I

recf ld — f trans migrati n El ph r horses S dra d
 p bl b b n l tg d b th mddl g t t
 d by th q l ty f d k
 Th doct nes f ka m and metemp y h pl n th jut c f
 e d t b t n f nd du l w thm the so l tuct t s l
 l t nshp ha ng d pup e nd brrng th nd d alf t
 c with the mnsc nt j dgment f th dety Conf nt d by th
 ct ne th ind du l t nd l n The do t n doe not e pl m
 t h chy Th t gn ted n h b dy f th gre t g d
 h hms lf nd of se the ld b no q t n about t
 d m It th gi th nf the nd du l pe nt p t
 d d m st t th hopeless es of h try to q t th f m ss
 his cast t t It ds m h m b fig r t ly lft ng h m f om th
 u ty of h caste ard m king h m pe son lly esp n bl f h
 t n
 Hs t is n mp h bl l y t th gh wh h h mght pas
 ly by de th At th h w he h earn d nt n t th
 m som ther c ste i h fo e th Hnd dmt c t m bl ty
 th nd d l n' th u h eb th M brth g n c t
 n cc d nt The d du l on th b s f h s w k n f rne lfe
 tsh t t Ind d t n y b d th th l d th h the
 n c lv sel d his p nt n t l t
 But g d b h n B h mai Ind g d aste b h
 h t th qu t n Wh t n ht m d to b df m
 fr br h? the I d n ns F ll n m test d t l
 t d m In d l t tu h p t d l mph d

M XI 9 4 4 S l m l S p p 4 V h XLIV
 LV l bj h d d d pp 5 5 4 8 p m H H R ly p
 4 Th g f h d k b g f I d p
 l f pp h S p h B hm wh h p d b h
 l I d l p d h Up h d Th h f p g m
 b fi l bl l d y h m h B ddh m (5 h h l
 ddh p d h q A h h l h b h
 p d h d f l h h l h b h
 l l m A M d ll I l P p 48 S l B hm m
 d m F l p l f h S l S
 Cf C B gl p p 75
 Th h l g l f h y I q l h h
 l f l d d l m y b d d h h
 Th l g w pl h p At b m h
 I l d by M ll b l d d w ll h
 d h d M XII 6
 Ap bl p t b d d h m f my m h h m h
 the indivd d h d ty cv bel death

od whl th other n t m th t f on o n l beng am men
 t th ld g lly n qu l th p c l mph sup n th g d
 n p p th t m n h ld or m c lly unequ l
 Ch st n tv p c up ed th the p o h sinful th k the
 wl th l t the d nt odd n th xpl t d B hm n m n
 ned th th upp f t n t t ty Th bl ssng f th
 d d not bl t l w t m n Th t Sud h
 t mpt b p ve tu l o t t n f the d t ts t h the
 f th d ty n t nly nsult st d t b t l m m t r gre u
 t g m t n pe d v p hm nt n th s ld a d h ft
 Th d is n ned nly nd thv ab ut th f t fl aste
 h c t d them f m h s f t o still h d d n t
 ct n the t n of the utc t h f m th b g n n h
 t nd d th t they should b pp ess d On th oth r h nd Ch st n ty
 d m tr lly pp at th p t f e M n fl t tu em
 b p t l ly bl d f G d On th s th fl l wing t h ne
 eeling In m h sy h e do t unt r of th l as f
 m b th y h ve don t u t me
 H nd m as l f t d t d poss d by ad l bl to
 ly c t n l s f m n l t c ld n t p d c l f r n e s ch r n
 n th f nk nd m m nt of th is t p ld
 nk d tly t t f nd t n—th t s y t m Th d f ght
 u es is f gnt t n' t m t nec ly b no p ly t n
 [t dh t p r t l ly th f thc uppe astes an
 ld m b n e t d t th f ths
 T b n t d t Ch t n ty a m n m t e up b th ast and
 t thnk n d n lnd ths b t s d f f l t p f bu n s
 n uld p p l t c l l s f th p t of th m ty A m n m u t
 up h s b l f n h ty h l t l b th m f l g n n
 ty e n lnd a Th h h t man nl h e c n o c me a
 d l de f h s n c n h e y th n t l nd n thly
 n to n Th l y t e m n f l t h t e m e n d p e l t
 n n t Ch t a n t th t on r t f o m th h h t tuly
 n cle

F g d d f h b j G W B g f h h m pp
 4
 M l v 8 p m
 R l l h mph p m p l q l y Th th J
 G k h h b d f h h m l f m l f y
 ll Ch J A d f y b Ch h y Ab h d f d
 l f d g th p m G l 3 8 9 Th ph l phy f S
 y pl h p f th h g f j
 "The Bish p f Madras quoted by H. H Rusky p c i p 4

int p t t n nd mnt n pon th t e f c d dom
h ltt nw llthei qu t s Hnd s ned lyt e hc
lly n ht andthem ll ld W th t n t ths D Pnk
m b I m t b gn d th t th t f m n Hnd
th lt bl d dh n to the unq t nd th rty f th
d ptu th th n f t ing of t dt l do t n b
n n p t l b r t n nd p r m n t t
Th is n l l w h n c th n b n r n n b ut l
bl m h Inf t n B hm c Ind th n h ph
m n th l d t n t f m th lgi s S f
lt l th k g n d th Hnd nco m bly t t
ld n t n v f h g ng the d m t d nd h
uld n t d pt t pt t th p n e f v l t n n the l
d
In I d th th y f l b rty q lty d t mty uld h
l m n n l a a pon n t the f gn s wh n
t d t E cn th d p ss d las ld t r f th m l
p gt th t t e f th d or t on o h s l st t
d t l t n l m t t least g h nd h nd with th
p g f th d by th R. th rm th ast s t m n
t only lty t th st th th n t th n t n pe pl
h l
In this h pt pu p h n t b f u e t m k
d mp n f th l n a d th ht f th Hindu Y t t
b n n ss y t nd t th dff n s h n em s g h nt
n d t nd ng f the poss bl t e of Hindu lt with sp ct
W t n lt W h tt pt d t h th t th t y tr
pp t d by y tem of l r us b l e f p b ably dff nt f m
h t nty a the te y t m t lf dff nt f m the l
n t n f the W t Th don th p oblem f ul l l t
u b l f t th d

Cf W E H L ky R l m E p V l I p 38
M l d d W h P kh m p p a
S C B gl p p 7
M K C dh m h w m d f r p n d t th d m
p d f C h h I d Th h wri h p d m
h b g m h b th h C h L gl A mbl k g h
ll d A d m mb q d h C h L g l A mbly h bl w
wh g d w f d d d m d b h
bl W k D p m p h b d t h bl R g h
f h m b h l f f h C h G m Th d
p m y mpl d p l Th b dd b k h h
Long tand g cu omu ha to be respe ted Y I dia pp 7 5 26

F O A N A I R F C I A N O I F I I I I I O F A N Y O C E T Y
 l t f l l u l l w l f t h
 l f t r n s y l B l l l w n n e
 t t f l l f u a t t l t h n o t f t
 t l f t l l l l l

l l c y f M

l l B h c i l n f m l y t e n e y p t c h l Th w o m n
 is a d j t g f i f l l t w k t h u s l v
 A l g t t l l f t h H l t h d t y l l l l d t
 l l t h n y t t t l o k f l t Th
 p r f t h e t w h c h p l t h l t n b l p t y
 f m a c o n n n b f l d j t P j y Th e g e t
 t d p i n t m t n t l f e c f H d n n n t t o b e b l t
 p r t h l o a t o l h m a t l l f n l t t h m t h o g h
 t h l l y f d t h

Th n t l H n d f m l y t g t d t n f l l t f
 S u h t d y p t p o b b l y m o t t h t h c
 t d e n t l y h a n c t m t y a m o n g t h H n d Th e f l l w

I h d	d h q	f w l	y
p b l l d y	b l d t h	W	d m l
W h h	f	l g	p l l
d F d	f m d	d l p s	g F I d w
I h I d Y	B k 939-4	pp 4 8ff	l f d l s I d
m f	I d M l d d W	l P l h	l
A w f	d f b l g g	h h b d M	d l A w f
d l	h h	d l d h	l p h l h w h
h y	q d f h m	wh th b l g	VIII 4 6
Op p 74	Th l f	h h w l d d p d	p h h g
f m h m l f t	ddh	m	J N F q h T h C w

f H n d m p 8

rpt fro on f th R g V d Brahm n m gr m d
 th nt q ty f h tt tud H c nd V dh Ak w the
 f k hund d h th h d n f om them
 h h dw lt P t nd N ad h ak d N d

Wh t d th a m by ?
 Th l tt pl d
 Ad bt h p y th n h m
 Ad m il ty h tt t
 Th t f th wh s h th f
 Of o b n l
 Th del hts f th th
 Th d l gnt f th fi
 Th d l ht n th w t f l o b
 G at r th th that of f the a
 Bym f s n h f th
 P d the d p d t

Th n a h p w ll f a t f y e

F d s b th l th g p t t
 Gold n n t c ttle l d to n
 Aw f a r de d ght n y
 A d so l ht th h gh th

From inf n l t u ht m n w h p th n t tute ther
 n pal tr n ng f ed t n n f rm l sen as d n ily n t l
 d them Th d l f Hindu omanh od s sh wh l e only to
 v h h sband—nd ed h who s m st succe ful n d if y n her
 b nd

Th th g d n th f r w m th h h b nd Th
 t ll t f ll th g d k th t h nd t kt pl e
 by m f t g p f t b d n t h m Th h ld l h l
 n l f
 B h h b d d f m d d f m ff h m l t
 l b h l d b h d mm l d k d mbl l
 f q nt pl f ll put l n p n th th w m h
 ff t n wh t f h h m l th m ik l t l th m
 w th th l th m b bl d d f d mb r p pl d n d

and mm lat n h self nth fu lpy fh h sb nd m y h v
 d ubl lu She m y ntru t be f erv t hum mm d t l
 ft hsd th thu ngh n th n n n n fh ng t m r
 ife untl natu l de th nd th ct f t m ubmiss
 mb l ed nth sudd m y n unf g tt bl l n nm rsh p
 l n Hindu w m n
 N l but duty is th imp ll n l f e nth ut In h
 ase f hub nd th d h f n f e t iy th p bl m
 u ng n h Ind ed th ymb l me ng f th uttee h b
 e d f n som mmunt th t fa m nd d d ing n b
 nc f m h m n roth untry his wf was mmend d t
 k h l p p es nvothe r t c of d ss nd burn h rs li w th th m
 ed t h b ast
 S n t m th tt lunt ry b t th h f th as o
 equ ntly t f d n t m t nv c d Hnd w m n T d y
 tt p t lly bol h d n Ind W hould p ct ute m d
 in h w t l nge m h l ng t p t f H d m A
 lf mon men s t c mpat ble with cast y t m

pt f W m N t

W r th bj t n f m n t b m n e ry t g dh f
 l t m n w t t bmiss m n f upp

h gh h b m g bl b f h m l h h t l
 b d g m f q l t d k If b g g m g h h
 h b d h g l d h h m h w d IX 9 9
 Th f ll g f h l f h by W r
 Wh h B m d ll th f d mbl g h d m k
 h l h gr d h h y h w m h d d h h d f
 b f y mp h w d d h p h
 h h d h y l y d d B h fi h ld b h
 d m y f h f d ll g g p y mm d
 h b d lf p gh mf d g g h fl h h
 d d l w h h m h h ld Th h k h ll h j w l
 d p h h m m g h t d d h h l h
 h h fi d p ly d h d d yl h q kly
 d w h h b d b d h d d f h h
 d h h y w m f b b h h h b d h h
 h l f f r h h d d wh l h l h h m f
 j l m d f m m h d p d d d d h
 m Th d m f b g d l by h bl dp
 ll f h d l m m h A h C k B ll d
 V y f J h I g h L h t h E I d f m E gl h
 598 V l I p 49 5
 R V R ll Th T b d th C f th C l P f I d
 l II pp 364-

F dis. f oc factors the ec see Es y R la d
 ndoo op cit pp off See also Abbé Dubou, op cit pp 355-67

A good example of the hypothesis that the number of divine
 contentment is not based on the number of material things but on the
 quality of the Hindu family. This is not a Brahminical
 but a desert man's philosophy. The perfect society
 is one in which women are not the property of men but
 the future will be defined simply as—punishment to
 the few. For a nation of wife-givers and husbands who interfe-
 re with the solidarity of the family, the wife will be held blameless and
 the husband will be the one who is held responsible. He would rather under-
 go suffering than testify against his man's outflow of passion.
 The local opinion must be upheld.
 It is not the duty of the man to be free from the con-
 straints of duty but to let his feelings be satisfied. It may be that we
 are thus not benefited by the long history of the happiness of his life
 and the fact that Indian women are bound with jewelry while
 the mutual commitment of the whole family is both wife and husband. Th-
 ough they are by the fact that the duty is not lightened if
 the state is for the man's pleasure in the Hindu form.

from the State

Of course, it should be very much more if we supposed that
 the man is not the one who is the first to be a condition of
 himself in the future but the one who is the group of poverty hung
 as a seeming possibility and soon may be added with the oc-
 currence of the contentment of the national completion and contentment. Lk

O h q f wh gh b d f w g f h b d t f
 Ag f C C mm l d d Af f th p h
 d m mp m l k ly th th l b
 h b d d th f w ld b pp d m f pp t h
 b d m d d h d k h wf Am g H d g lly h
 b d g j l h g l d h p pl m l y b h gm b h
 m l p gh m p R p f th 4 f C C mm
 8 p 9

Ib d
 E y R l t d t H d p p 4
 Th h f fl h pp w g d ly W m m t b
 d d d d b h f h b h h b d d b h l
 h d h w lf Wh h f m l l l g f h
 m ly wh lly p h b h f m l wh h y h pp
 rospe Hence m wh seek their w welfar sh ld alw h no
 e h l d a y s and f e s v a l s with gifts of ts lothes and dai ty food Man
 I 55 5 59 I a s added

but of custom for custom sake the nyld or hind sm
 - t t te mit ss f d ught rs nl nd the rvpt p w b
 rdth m t l rr t nllfe fth H d h m H k l dg
 wh t is ght s cnt l nd f t do nd c t m wh h
 g n l d is ully ng th n n p bl n l d of
 th husb nd The llt t m U drw d mme s
 a d upon p g b eth m n f l d ext g t
 fl n w th n th h m They dom n t the h b nds nd rs
 en h th s h d t n d c t K tk
 abut sth fl ne fp nd ts p s nt d / Ind th fllow ng
 men and m n fltt du t n
 Hind m n b tu l d n th p tt p du q nt m n
 od un h l d n nt ll t Bl ng h t b f low d
 t lly nd n n tly esp bl th v h l m t d h m blt d
 led t th slghtet p b lty of mant l All ths c n
 t nt th aste ult At l noth ho h ha b c me
 t w th wh h n the mot amb to l d f c l ch or
 d m Indi m t k n Th d c t ed m n m y n b dv f
 f m b t h s men f lk mong th th l m t d h t
 st m th t b ks no p s

h M g f M F t C t Rel t h p
 It is fa t w ll kn wn to t dent of Ind n c ety th t m
 and p n bl n d t n am n ast The q t n f n l
 n g m t l t onshps howe is by no m ns ttl d Tn

Cf J h P J p p 58
 A C L d d p p 9 S y M h d K G dh I h d p
 h bl hld my I f I h b bl I d Y my f
 65 A h y Sh b gh lf l h I d R m M h R y f
 pp f m h w m l h b k w h H d h d y
 f m h m w d h m h pp d d p d h d f m
 d bl m h f d l h h m f h h d y
 N F q h M d R l M m t I d 3
 Shridh V K k p V l II p 84
 F l h d gly m ll p g fl
 m d t l h p d f f m l d C mb dg H
 I d V l VI pp 345 5
 J N F l h f h C w f H d m p 9 P h p h g
 g fl h h h b h f h f m l m mb f h f m l
 gh p l d w h m h d d ld m l g h m
 m f h f m ly f h l b d
 g d y d p f m h h g d f C E y l p d
 l d E h

W sh d men on aga th whl this social tra of — subordinati
 teaches som the caste system no West m society I
 e static medieval socy of Europe en w re also highly subordinati

t al fth t l s l s th th bates
 ll ll S t t th l ct t f te th t
 t t v l l f l t r g e W know th t
 t t m t t l l f l t r o m h
 d l t t r l t t t o f up m nt n ts
 t t l l t v t p v t l f t m r a w l t ut g o p s
 W l f th th t t l g n y p t t v e l t l z e d
 l l t t f l t y l l l l l t a l h r t g e
 p l l t f t t r t t m y l t
 l l l l d v n f i a
 g m l l l l v l k l l l l l y j u t a
 l W l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l f e t
 k f l g n y t t t t l l t f l l t n t d d
 t t f f u v t a l l l W t v k y th
 l v l l g w t f l t e y n
 l l p t f l a t l l y l l l r q t l l c n
 A H l l t t l l l t y f p d n th
 l f l r t t l l l r t l f t l o t v m e n
 n a c l r a d d t g l l t g
 l t t p t f l g a l n t l a
 r t t l t r S y t l w t
 M t t t l t t t t t t l d l d f t b j
 d d y t t f l l t l l t l t t l
 t h l t l l y t h f t t l t l t y t
 t t t m b f f l d g m t t h b d
 t h t l t t y d t All m t f
 l d h t t t t t h l p l t w l h h
 ut al t h g

Th a ort f t t l r t f w t gl f r s
 t f to n o n g m e p l t l h l n n nt p po
 ste f q l l y n l a d n g s t h l f t u a l nt p t h y b t w e e m
 nd m n h h b e p l t p e i p f a l to
 v m e t n f r m

Th H y f H M V l l l p g
 I d M l l d C l b l m pp 7 8
 B y h h h l l I f B y h l f y I M
 w l l b l l I f B y h l f y I M
 w p A b h j b l f N d l l J d w l l d b y d
 l H l h M l m d Ch d h p l y p f h h l f
 [] l f h d A b E a s t h s p l l y m l f
 r h T k h d P d A b E a s t h s p l l y m l f
 a m e s B r y c e Th R l a t o f h s A d d d B a k w d R f M k
 d e d p p 8--

Ev d ntly t n t th b en f n t e r m r i g b t n p n d
 up h h th t t f t b t th the typ f ph m n n
 h h m g e t r i t n s s e e k t l t e The l t l l d e
 l p e d h t d m p m l y n o l t n n t e Th r
 w n t k n wh th t t s n t l w h e t u d d n d
 n t f i d t h f m f l n t n l t d I n f t R l h
 e r v d m l g o t t h t h s e d d m n t th
 g t y n t b v n d g m y b t b t e m l y g d n o m m n l p
 s
 H t m h t h g n t d t t t h t t u l d
 t m t l C f u n f t h u l s l t n l l b u n t l l
 t m e m b Th p e l t r u l e m k f t h e i r m m t y u n
 f t d t n t p W h l d m a k t c l t h t t b t d v
 n t m a t t e f b l o d b t t h d u p t m t f t h d d
 e f t h o r m n t I t m m t l t a l s n c e t y
 h n t y b e d u p n c l t l d d a t C n d d
 e l t l n t p e e d f m d f i l m n t b y d g m y E h
 t h d w v f l f d h m w h h c l l t w n d t h
 h t t s k s t p t e t
 H H P l y d E A G t n l d t h t r n g i s h e m s t
 m n n t f t n t h t y t m I m t h s m p n t f
 m l s o t h m t p m n n t f c t n t h c l c l s
 t m t h y t m n y t h s y t m o f g u p l n I t
 y b e a l n t o e c l l t h t f m E u o p e n k l l o d
 e r y l f m l t y w t h t n w m a n o f p l b n d e n t b t
 t h m v h t h t h n d c d t b d t Th p n p l o
 h h p a t d s d e l y n t h s c s i s l m l e o p t o
 o u h t t h h l s o l l h h y Th e t t h d p t y
 s o l l t t t h m g i d t h e n t n s a g n t t r m n g
 E n d m y t h n i s t f f e b h d h h t y f
 t s t s n d t y p s f l t m b p t t d Th g p

A m p f l f t h f h l d R m A d m h
 A y f l l b l p m S I t M g f l g
 f l m S I t M H p 45
 O p p 3
 V A S m h Th O f d H y f I d p 5
 C f I d g V I I P S 69
 Th h f l l A C M m p h d h p
 m g A p f m h m m f m h f h g h
 d d h p p p I h m f f f
 h m f h l h f h m m f d f f l
 f d i f f r e r e l B e l f a n d A d e s i n C l a s s R l a n s i n C a s s C
 e n d S c i a l S f i c a t i o e d b y T H p p 57 60

ary with th sat u Th gro p tiating th restr t n din rily
as some pp ent ad nt g whch it se k to p eserve In h d se
on f c ste f rm t on Rsl y s y Th fist t g f mbe of
mle ah d ov n th ms l s m q alty f l d t t
fu t gi the omen n m age t th m mb rs f the
at

The s nct on f the dom nant g oup ldom fe n t nt
g ch but th g t qu l ult l p rt pat on
The ch g up h d f ct q lf d m t p t p t the
alt nt rm g w l n t b s l p bl m d f th c
ll be n o l s ct n g n t t Endo my b ly m y be
p t In th Unt d St t pe ple of l e not nd g mou
y l t n

C t w m n m y m r y p th t dist b ng ast int gr ty h
l t h p h be ll d hyp g my

Hyp g y m r y g p th t m wh h f b d m
p t l g p t m rry n n f g p l w th
c l t d g d mp h t m r v p q l p
nk Th m n f th d n n m r t b l w t th
m m r y n t b t

Hyp g m y p bl b e of th ult l n t f t the
st n f m n n Ind nd th t m f l m ge

P t l P bl m

In B hm n Ind t em gec t ct elg ne nd th
d nd g m dn ly h p t t g t t n T p b
m f o t t f m ag l f t lly th n ds f p e t
d th f p bl t t f th m t l p ol
ent tn t f th p nt Th nt t f h p e t th to th
m ly and the st and f ous ot s Th om nt lo e
rt lly id t n Ind S y th Abb D b is Wh t l
making utt rly nk n m t the Hind s Child n
dn ly m d b io ta y r ach th g h n m n f ll
t bl nd n tu lly

Th n l t f th p rs b t t b d lt d
a f t t w uld b d l t d m ng t th B hm n t
g t h l th y marry th da g B t th S d as wh ft

O d nly howe er both boy nd girl nam d befo e puberty
 nd wh n th ml gnfi t m rs f t ollng th
 t ytem In Bahr n I d tne cont l f m rre ge by adult
 n nb fth f mly p d n ff ct gu d g nst ut m r v
 ng whl h bjug t n f m n uest m th fi ld ns
 b t t t t B th n p mv ad perm twa wh d r
 but lo to th lase d n y f m l

II d St i l l

An n H nlu r s n t nly m n of p mary r
 p n but lo l fel n on n fth nd d l th farly nd
 th g apt h h h bel g Asw h e l dy t ted th H nd
 m n ut d th n d t s th m n gless nt y whl
 n m d n n b th c lly n o n n d nd p t lly
 pl abl M t l k d p n m t t f p n l pred
 l n t a n c sty—s m ch so nd d t at n n n mb
 f H d t l mo g th T d f s u th e r n l n d th c p e
 f p n d n n n a l s r r c d b f e m t o n n e r y
 qu l f t n to futu e h a p p n in l n d th n r y ad l t n d a
 lly p o p t n f n f n t p r s e d to b m d S v n e
 ter f w d e x p e

Th f t t n h t k th b r v th l t u n l p
 l fth m d t R l n h h n th W t n k n
 th m l c l b y th w t w ght n I d l m t h lly nt th
 th l A H d m m u t m y d b g t h l d n t p f m h
 f l t e l t h p t d l y n th t p l f th
 th If h h l H d m d m r r d t p b ty h d t
 b l b l g y h f n l y d t t d f t
 t t t l t p t d m t n th c t i to

M ag t l f th n n t tute l o n d t n f t m m
 p t n e— f t w h t s f m gn f n wh n m p r n g r
 m g t s w th th m r t a l e l t n h p t n n o t h e
 p a t f th l d

THESE ARE THE OCCUPATIONS OF THE
 PEOPLE OF THE
 THESE ARE THE OCCUPATIONS OF THE
 PEOPLE OF THE
 THESE ARE THE OCCUPATIONS OF THE
 PEOPLE OF THE

THESE ARE THE OCCUPATIONS OF THE
 PEOPLE OF THE
 THESE ARE THE OCCUPATIONS OF THE
 PEOPLE OF THE
 THESE ARE THE OCCUPATIONS OF THE
 PEOPLE OF THE

THESE ARE THE OCCUPATIONS OF THE
 PEOPLE OF THE
 THESE ARE THE OCCUPATIONS OF THE
 PEOPLE OF THE
 THESE ARE THE OCCUPATIONS OF THE
 PEOPLE OF THE

reo er th oc pati n f gro p is consid red a divi d ty f that
 up H nce a man who is ntent n his own n tu l w k attains
 f t n and th r d b oks continue t admon h the gr p that
 he nb n w k th ough defe t e ught not t b abandoned
 Some f th m t pet d thontes hold th t th ton fa
 p with ts occup t n s nh r nt Thu th Gt d clare The
 k f th B hmin Ksh tryas V ishyas and S d as is d vided
 ding t qu lte born of the r n n n r n tu Indeed this
 tho ty cl ly dentifies t e th f nct n Certan typ s f w k
 c n d d t b longt rt in gr ps nd an nd d l m y d
 nd t th t t s f l g o p by m ly foll g ts cup t
 th gh th e rse f this—th t is up d m b lty— n t so
 mmon the s [t d y] a tend n y t ela the l of poll
 n by t u h n the case of memb of th nt h bl ast wh
 not pursue *unt uch bl* *to*

S m t m s th auth t e ds d all myth nd ome out with a
 ld n t n e that th ve y cont n ty of th soc lo d dep nds p n
 h tes hold ng f th fully t it o up t n S y Manu The king
 uld fully c mp l V svas nd S d st p rform th w k p e
 bed fo them f f these two c stes werv d f m the r dute they
 uld th w this wh l wold nto onfus n It may b th t an
 d rst nd ng f th s gn fic nce of upati nal p r l at n in the
 te s tem ll h d f rth lght upon th nat e f B hm In
 n ult Ind d t m y b th t w bse ng he e the ffects

I h y d f l b f f y w l f f W
 h d g f l b d p h f d p
 h i m m g p f i H d y l l d w l
 h l d d p d p p d l W y
 p l p l y p d f d d l p C f A l
 d G y I h D l p t f L m D p 7
 A S d f I d i c E d e d p 4
 C f B H B d P o w e l l, V u l l a g C m m u I d i c l o d 899 p p 9-

In t m th m h n th up t Th R p t
 h C s f B t h I d f 83 t t th t t b n n
 th b ng b n d b t n o f th n up t h d th
 e m h ed t ry qu l f t n f th t p t n t y t
 w f m m m l p t f w th ph f m p ly of
 t rt th t b n t p n d t a t f p t n
 Th son ast l m g n p n y m p t n m n f t h
 ny b ast w th d f f n t p d th t t f th ast
 e n t s t b f t l m t n ty f b t c p t
 t is p p m ng the B h m s S t th t th u
 m t m pl t d m tu f p t n and o f n f t d
 A a m t e f f t p pl h o p d l b th t t l f B h m
 d t h m v h th t t l s s g t e s p t m v b f n d
 a e d n l l t f t k It m t t b p p d h th t
 t t f l l B h m s th m d l f p t N th
 is f r th f m th t r th F m th S y th th n
 r h m n f B d l k h n d d th u t h b l M h B h m n s
 th fi l p t n d u th is n u n b d g b l t t
 a m

st F t f O p t

A numb f m n n t t th t h qu t n d th n l
 on th t p t n l p l t n s n t l t th t y t m
 ll the h h w d th y t m n rs Th y h

A g l m f h b l d b p b l h p
 b ghly m m d f l l w I h m j p f b h l f
 el b l d h d l p t wh y b b h l f
 ly d g q h b d ry p Ab q p l
 h h if h h b d d h h d ry p h h m
 l m b d y O w p h h g O
 e Ch m h d ly h h d f y h b d m
 p p l t b d l f y h b d m
 Bh g f m m l p d t lly h h d m d f
 l g p b bly l h h f O h h h d h
 l l m f J d K m h g ly f
 and h r h e r e d ry o c p to h e x t e f f t y p e C e n f I d i a
 g V e l I P p 196

g d t n h j loes tha s n n polizing
 il llt il in fy pt val te If
 r i l R l t il lt os li
 l ll t t l l n t t t t t y te
 t B t kn l t t l n t t t as
 l t l h l w l f c t e each
 s i l l l t l l p n t o f v l l y r t s
 r t t t l l c s
 I h t t l c l a f n t l l f t d not
 l l l l t l f o c a p y r t l v e f o r a l l
 r l l l l M l l l p t t l a t l g
 c l f t l l l l l l l l o p d
 a p n t a l p p l y l l l b n
 a l l f l t l l l s n l y a t p u j t f n
 l l t v N f t h l l a l a t t l l y n r m s
 t t l p l t t l a t n t i c f r m t c d
 t H e t w n t l c l l t t c f t h l e o f c t e
 d l a s t t t l l t w l t v e t m t n t s p a t o n l
 t g u v B e g l a r t h p l o t t h p n t H o l d t h t
 f t t a t r l f t h n a t s a t r x d f f t
 c p t l n t a n w y t t t l f t h t l t e n s t
 t f t l l p t n t t t d t e l m n t t h e
 o l g t n
 Th r m o p t t t t i f f l t t n t l d o
 o v s l y g v d l l g t t t t t l t t t n l n d l
 d v l h m y s e r v e s p c l l c a t l l s t f l s t p l

H H R l y p p 59 S l l I m p l c t f I l l d
 l I p 34 w h R l y q t S t h h f f d N p l K m
 O c d G h f c I d V l l p 5 h f R l y O
 h C f I d 9 h p h Th f f m l
 Th y w l l t f p l f f l y d l h y l h
 f t h d h h f f h S h I d l l f
 t h r r w l m l d d w f h M d t v b y t d
 d h h B h m l l l y g g d p l l h d
 m m h h b b l d m l l l l h
 d h l h h h f f h k d f m y g V l
 P S 363 Th f i g h w d h h f i h l
 h p b p d t h I I d B h
 y P b b l y h w g l l d
 r d Th l h l y f h d f d l Th
 t d h w h p g f y f h m l f h m
 b f l l w d p l d p
 F h h l f d g p b t f i
 t h p t h b E A H B l I h C S f N h

e gr p n t n t n th y m y serv ppl m t t h
 at on Am ng dh m gri lt nd t dn omm xampl
 n th oth h nd ast sw e t n ll f p a d t n
 g nd kill e bl t n nt nah h d gr e of cup t n l st bl t
 In the th ind t e h nt n d f them t p r t h ed
 ry pt th present d y
 It s p s bl th n f tw dist nct cast s b t t f ll w th
 m up t n—s y f mpl g cultu The grifi t f c
 h w e th t n m t t h m y t f ll w the sam o c p
 n h nc f t v o k bl ng g to t s l f h nc
 t s ll ng a du v Furth rm e gr ult e nd t a f lv
 e n ng l s c t g e m ng te Ta b u f p t l d so
 f m btle th n th The k d f p th m th d f pl nt
 g th n t e f d t d d the y t m f m u e u e d m
 a m ny suffi nt a f d t rct n b tw n c t a d s
 W d n t m n to mply he of urs th t ny g up h h
 llow comm n p t n b a s e f th t f t ast Th
 ms t b k tk bl f A dn o h m Th f t th t
 h n te fl nd v m n s m th ng ry Am n kn s
 h ls c p t n l t f N p r t nd f J p n

A y d g h m d l k d f m d y h
 f d h w h h m y h f d w l b f d t
 Th h l m f p l h h f ll h l d
 l m d h b h p g f h h h ly
 g N h h b mp d b h l w m
 H d h gh wh h m b l g g y f h l d d
 ld b d b d f p d f pl d h m Th
 f h d l l b p ll m l l C
 l h h b l fl f f m l f m h d
 l h l d h d h m l f h l d ll g
 l d h h h f m m r d
 Th q b h h l l f h h b
 y f l l d f d h d h d f h h b
 m h d p l f t h i d l d f y d J h C
 d h p p 34 S l C E y l p d f f l d E h
 J h N f l d p p 3
 Ch l V d W l l H W p d h h m
 lp h h p h pl f p p h h k g f H d
 k f f l l l h lp P p l l Tl m t y w
 lk g f M p p A p d l m h d d
 p p ll d h d l h p k B h fl p
 d P h f i ll d m d B h
 f h fi P h f P p ll Cl b dd d h
 m lf ll l lly l ll d ll g H pl d H h h
 m l f l S l l d l j l h h h N
 h b j d P h E h d M d W ll pp 56
 f wh ca f ar co d so ts ta th as th
 ted f d f n d h u xed a c p r s o h h th f o c pa
 f d f n d h u xed a c p r s o h h th f o c pa

It is th n t th t y o c p t n has at but th t h ast
has no c pat g up f l t d p t n The caste t t
fund m ntally lab st u tu a sy m o n t e l t e d s
rg t n n p l z d up d t d t o n l z e d n l o o s
m t x

F m t m n m m l u p p r a t e p r s s h c b n p m t t
n p e d f t s s to take th p t n f ast ne t b l w th m
nd th p s n qu c f tabl o al cha g th
not nt d the p n c pl of he d t r y v o a t o n and p t f
n s t d t n l o k

S b t t g O p t o n

H v th no p o s o n n th th i t m th l a o th
t y m f l n t r y h n g f u p t n l has b e n
n d h t th u g h u m t n e s f h c a n o t b n t l l d c t
m y n t l a y b b l e t l v e b y t s h e t a v k I n s u h c
th a t e a l l d t f i d m e o t n e m p l m n t B t t
d i s t e s s m y n t l k t l f t th v t n f u p o a t
t m y r t n l y to th o f s t s n f e t l f I n d d the
y s t e m n g r i g y r t f l h g l l g e a l l y a d m
l y d g d t n A B r h m n n b l to u b t b y h s p l o u
p t i o n s n l d n g t the l p p l b l e to k h t y a s
f r t h l t t u s n t to h m n a r k A J s y a w h u n b l t
u b s t b y h s n d u e s m y e n a n t n h m s l f b y a S u d s
m d c f l f But S u a b e g u n b l e t h i d e w th the
t c b n n d th t e d th the l s s f h s s n s n d t e th g h
h n g e m m n t n h m l f b y h d a f

M s t p c f i l y n m n h th g h t t t a k the w k f B h
m a n—t h t s t a y b n e p And this m t n e s a l y b s o
n th a t v t f f u p n n y c x u e w h t d v a u l o
t r e p r t t e d t v t s p r p t n o m p t t n l l
s p e d l y d e t n s c l e The t i o n l e o f t h s s t h t h p
t n f l l n n k k m n i g d d b y th g o d s I s f f
t h o u g h t h v t f a t a l n o m c f r l l d c t m t
h a t p t d t n t t t h t d v w l l

M X 3 98 91

S M I Dolbe Th M f Em patio f U h
b Clas S h I dia M Thes U r s i f h ag 9 p 60
Abbe D-bo p 95 S V K. kar p V I pp 36-3

ng h w t w dy f n g f th gh the p j d
f th untr th y u d n t d p t th p f n w th t d h
ng h r l

Th lw y d n er f he ast l ng t u p r ntly
by ch ng a t cup t r for ltl ough t may fa ly e ly d t
nf o cupat r the m y b n u m untab d ffi lt r the
y f eturning t th o g m l t u

Th Bhui h n l fly ll f the l u pp l th
l t th b l d h l t t f m B m
h d] w th d p t f th m l t y f nd th ub s q nt
p t f g lt h d ly d g d th r l l fut

N tw th t nding the dl t ld n f e sm pl n te
to s me ne p to Caste m kn w the l f th et d
nt r ts d n t inf qu ntly h y offe n m ns d ble oppo
t n Th f it m y b n t nly the m l h b t n of n s
c te v h h t n l to l m t occup t n l m b lty b al th east nce
f th c t to upat on hment

W th resp t t th form t on f n c t th nt n g f n w
oup nt the c t y t m t n h dom a t r le N t ll
c te att n p t n n th ol b f f n c t o l p c l t on b t
n t m ll m to b l o k d p h v g som t d t on l duty
O d n ly t b t th t v s t m f c m t Th t b d nt
or t p t n ly c pat d g du lly ente th y tem t
t tu l l f t on lly d t m n d Thu t n t th h l t be
w h d n b m t th b e k d n f t n b m y n
tribute t e m e m b t ry d f f nt g t h t e h ch y
In o l on th v d d t t l th gh t l p e l

p bl f h h p h y h r p d d
b ll d l h L h b h h l k p
h r b l g h y t gh f p l d h
m l m w C f I d g V I I P p 75
Op pp g t j l C B gl p p
J H Bt l H f C d S I 3
S G S Gh y p l F 6
S C F y l f f l l d E f S y J h C N f l d
f gm f l l f s f h p m b b l g g
d f f b h b d s f h p h d f b
h m l d w g f d t l f d Th
g p h f d f h b b f d b l w y d
d g p f d h d f f d d f f b h h
pl Wt m f g f l w f d f f b h h
h d by m t m f g p d l g h h
gro p has be made cond wo f embers h has bee co p ch y
m d Op p

Caste Organization

A C t l G m t

THE
Hnd th t B hm n Ind my be id soc ty w th ut an
n d t t Hnd ty t f l t n f p
lly t m m ll c rim t hld t eth by mutul d
rd n Th c h b n k m n th Hnd f m tr m
m n l b t f w k th l l g ed th
e t f l t t t lnd f at l t n j
d th n s d n de bl th t th ff f
t th dm n t t h w h b nd p t nd p c
w h n t t ned th bj ct ty f th ec l A l t th
b D b

Th h b l l d th h th b n d f
l Ih t t f w k t n g l l l
l d f w w l l m w l h h l p d t d th
dg th d y t h h th p p ly d
t f j

Id f St t d N to lly

A o g m c th ry of soc et ha p sst d th t st enoth
th H d It h s fill t th n d f t le of th c l
l Th d d t n nfl n f t h pr b bly k pt ry
p nc of oll ct syn p thy f om de el p ng nt n g n z d
te nd of u e B hm c India ne er d e m d f n t l m

Census f I dia 9 V l I P 93 F g d f th
r ca f y km p s Edward W H pk ns Th Social and Mil tary Pos
h Ry ng f ast n An n lnd a Jony n American Q uen al So t n Vo

Op pp 8 9 S l p 98
Op p 5 7 h m ff pp 7 8 S l C S Ch
P_d pp 8 88 f d f pp 7 h 8 h d l j m f
I_d S l l l p 76
Ib d pp 75 76
H H R l y p p 88
H N B l f rd, Indian Q estu E cy lo p dia f th S tal S ienc

t f t i t H n f p bl pion
 t f l l t n i t n l l a h the
 t t t t t t t t l s by
 t t l l t t l t l by c n
 l l l t t t t t f h ast
 t t t t t t f t l t t l t t s
 t t t t t t t t t t p t d p t
 f l l l t k l l v t t l t n —
 at t t l l l
 l l l l l t d t l t l d
 t t l t t f k t t t l t t p t ly
 t t f l t t t t k l l en y
 l l l l t t f t t t l l n t the
 t l l t t l l d t l l l b t n
 f t t h l t t f t t l p
 l l f t l B l l t t t t p t t
 h t l l f t t t l l t t t l l
 f l k l l l l t t t l l th n
 t t d l t f l t t t l t t t t d
 t t t l t t k l l l t
 d t f l l l f t t f t l t t t
 h l t l t f t t h t l l B h
 l l t w l l l t l l l l t l l y th l d
 t l l l th t l l f th
 l l f t l B l l l l t t l y t m th
 l t t t f l l

By t l l g l l y l t l t b
 d l l l t l l l t d
 o t p H th l t f t l H l l l t t
 f d t t l t l l l d t l d t
 l t h l l l l t t l l l H t t t
 d g t t t h t l t l l l t y l d t
 g t b t f d t d th H t t l l t l t
 t d y g l t l l l l y t o d
 t g l t t n l l d t l h l d god
 n l y p t d g l p l t d g d b h l f t l y
 l l f H d a t t t r y l v b t w th H
 l y d C p C m

N the st c es the to tory ompl t ly a th B h n
 hes p t m d d th hub f th hundr ds f th us and f small

mm nte h h mp the v m I d hol th
m fth B hm n but l prt n f t th h m f Rajpo t
h ni v at] A d tr t I da th t B hm n ld be
H ml t th l dn h t w thd v th ma
t h hn R p th erd lt Th at yst m th n
nt lly lg th th n p lt i c l d Q t a l
the h t fth H d th B h d f t d th K h tri n
t ggl l p den e n' th ght ey h n t k n t
w rd th p t l n f n th p pl p b lyst g
n v n' t co l e ed by a a l
Th p n cy fth Br hm n l n b m ne f th
d l d t f H d n on ch t to th d Sud f
ld h l ll n t b k th f t n t l th y h pp d t
h l h s b n t f d by B an d pp n h t e n t t
d t B l hes l f h h h k p t t te
t f m n l g unq t n d p t n c f el g
n e t n f f n d a b l f n th om n pot c o th dot l
dy N p d K D t t t t th pr fth B hm
the n t n f h wh l t
O d ly B hm n m t t t d m n t v ph
d l w nd d ll l n B hm c l d l H n
b l f t n w t t n l on s d e l t n
n m d t nd q l p h m n n d t by
hm ept l d j d m t F h n B hm
th t l dn t ton f the t th k g h v n e c
d th ght t d c l m l n de s n
F ly H d k d t t f th p d t m n t
ld f t i B t d t l p t H du t t
l t l l l t d l m v t p d t h b
lt d b th t h t l mb h lly lat d S t
t d t th p lt h h ld b f t d th t p

U lly h h te c n p t n t t d l w th n f to
t l d h j d m t f t n l p n ch y t a
lly f l

Ib d V l II p l

C L > l p d f R l g d E t

Op pp 7 9 8

O d G h f C l I d V l I p 3

C B gl p pp 79 8

See f xampl M VIII

J b P J p c p 3

Th j d l f n t n f m t t th h nd f th h d
 th p ch y t d th ast ribly Th h dm n l th
 ench y t p d t t d l b t nd p n th d n
 th g p In m t tes p m uth ty is th h nd f the
 n h y t b dy mb n fie m m d m tur s n
 d n th l men of th st In oth h fin l
 l ty d t th c t mbly P n h y ts a l
 n t l p oth t t t th d l b t n
 t f ffi lty th m m s f th m t t m t
 d fl l l g tv p h th h b B hm n c b
 s t m th t fg d t t
 h p h y th s d t n ll m tt n ing
 lf t n t t ll n r d th q t n f tue
 g n b y ott l t the at o l t t t c t
 b ph d l ne n mm lty tl q t n f
 d m p s b lty f n l nte t l ton
 p O p t ul n c t t th n y t th l t n h p

I mm h R p t m h C l P B h C
 I g d l l p d f t l Th A l d p
 d t h p l m m f h h wh q d I f h
 f h p m h f y q ll d g h h p h f
 l g h l d t ll h m f l h h p
 d pl h w h l p p l p lly l l g pl
 h h d f Th h l p d f f t
 ll d p d p w l h p l h p w
 f ll I h l h y h th b l p f d
 O h pp t d h m b f d pl d h h dm
 f h ld pl h h f h f d ll p
 f d d k h d f V l l l p 389

lb d
 Em l S p p t
 lb d S l b p h p S m m h B hm pp
 l f l t d l g k l M ly p h
 h h d y h B h d lb d pp 7 85 S
 C E y l p d f f l l L h
 Th C l l g h f f f h l p h y k
 () E g d k g k i f h l
 () K l l d l i th q l (3) H m d 6
 m d t) G d (5) El b h
 g l h l l () I l l p h b
 p K M w p d D j h l l K ll
 d (8) B l f l g l d l f h h
 d (9) N s l g l h ld l m d h d
 f h ld l l l ld b h h h
 g b h f (f d g V l l P pp 39 93
 Oh l l l h y t d l h () f d g ll
 g bo or g r d w d w cr arr 3 p prope
 e dec f l d ocean nall th d d ca it f lb d

t t h th v t m J hn P J m th l n th t
 t n pl tely h th f f m ump t pe
 b f hm th out of l f c d n t th m t on fi t
 t l d th h t hn up h l d th q l c m
 t n ss t hm ff f m th m mb f th ast th t t
 d y l t t m mb t n nd p dy b den
 mply b th n et wh m h n fi f ymp thy d
 f

A t f t y w v fl f f th d l p t liv mp s bl
 t d fh t H d p nd p b bly mo th n nv th p a nt
 th w d t vmp th nd p t n f h b th
 ll th ff f h lf l t d by th p of th [t] m
 h h h b n nd ve d f m th t p he i d hm lf
 pp l o t t Th th n n t f t n d d l wh h
 m v t h nd c t n n th o d th t th y
 te

Y t h ld n t th nk f m n t n t t t t ann l
 q I th c t tem c ste m mb p n t ly d oted
 d t h d t h t P b bly on f t n t ll l m t n
 t l m bly m g H d th t m t l m wh h lly
 l p n n m nt A m n s ll n t h t n t l
 e h s t p k he t d t Th f h ld n t c ne
 th t s d t n t t t n It h s th d f i n t f n t n f
 ot t n th lf f all ts m mb nd t not perm t the
 ss bl d t f on of th m t s bo d n t th

Th b h h ld fl t th l l t f th f lt f t
 d d l m mb p h d g t th t th t ll
 t j t d f d t h d k p ll t mb w th
 d f d ty

The nd d ll k t th p n on f h t a c m f r t n
 bt f gl t nd n h s bo d n t d t th g p f
 h h w o k th p t l n phy l h d h p H ght
 m n t n t th ll cu ed f hm by hus t wh l
 t d f h c te h d t t t f c l fl d ds n l t

Op pi c
 W ll C l p 1 77 S 1 G df E Ph ll I Th O t
 p p
 Abb D b p p 3

l st tem t S m t m n m y lt f t
 de th t d m n d m h nts f h l dist ct l n th r
 h p th l b b n d n n th f l d th r t n s l n th
 w k h p l l b a s e of om sult f s m petty t r t n ff d
 by s m m m b of th t nd the g d pe pl w ll m n
 b t t cly n th s s t t f p p s t n u t l th m j r y h b e n t n d
 f nd th p n bl fo t p u n l e d V h n a p p l e d to a t
 m t i s p u h m n t f e a r d e a s d th e n t n c

Op p 33 S l M L D l b p p 6ff

re created out of different parts of the body of Brahma and that they
 are naturally different consequently mixture of blood or cross
 is g n n y t t f t m m b i d f f t th
 t m and th l t t f r y d d l n t ly d t
 d b th b l d f h p t Eug n w ll kn w d
 d ly t d n t t Tw b r n n (f th h g t
 t) h th f lly d f l w t n d g r d th
 m l d th h l d t th t t f S d

Th l d n g q u t t o n i s f m th L w s o f M n It is cl
 t P f > c k n b l th t d e f l p t y m l t
 e n n t n d p l t c l b l i s t s u l l y l l e d g n t s
 m m n m n th H n d o m e th th u n d y e a g
 h h h a th s h v t t f m a n c e n t
 y t h t l n b u t m d n th s f l p t v n t
 n o m m n Th u t h r u e h b i s f o e x p l n g t h n t l
 f c c l t n t o d y H r v E l m B n s n d H o w d B
 th t p f m p l e t n s f m d s t i o n m y y e t b n i s
 e d n n n l n h a s t h e f o l l g Th y w t

It f t t h t h f n d th n s f f o l d g f
 d n t u t m n h f u l Th h d f m i g h t
 d k w t h t p t l y B h m n p t b l d d d n t j l l y
 d g n u d d t f h A r y d f b t g d
 l f t t h h t d l h t p t f t h f m k

It w o l d b n d d m k b l i f t h th n d f t e s n I n d
 lly h ' d f f t o a d t n g s h b l r d t n o f t n t f m d k
 o l g t d f l t t f t h f lly p d d t l f p o t e t n g t
 p u t l l t h w h l l d g a m f m u o n f d k n e W
 h l l e f g n t th t n d c y t o t n s f o e n u l t u l a t t
 t u d s t th c l t u t n
 S k g l o p t l l y n p d c t t y p f e n d
 Th f l l g n n t H n d t t c m t s t n s n Th
 n g r t n l e s w m n d s n t t b
 f o d t W t h p t t o t h g n f a t s t h a f i c l t y p b b l y

C m p S l l l l p p g l p 66g
 S l l h h f m f S V l I p p 7 S m p p l w
 B L P W l p S l g l y l f l w r t h l w y
 m b g h S k h l l d l p w h p f t h
 p l d l b l l y g d h b g f C l p g
 F N l k l (f l W l) l h C f f C l p 9
 h l l l l b y S O L d l l C l f f g l p p 8-9
 Q d b F d w d W H l k p P 35 d h h f E l
 a s t c a a u a c r f i n d t h w k h a G o d m a k t h f r m t h
 b e g n n g t h e n d

de
right do
which we e
w shall g as
tates t
ling that it s
bl t follo
ve night b
typ of cety
p ccc of he
lly f m
th k d
th t th y c n
n f t
t att b t
lmt
It as l
n f th
wh hwc e
ld ry of
Av ad
Ther
l y
l t wth
f l
cng

pl
d p pl
q
9 3
pl
f
f cc
nd
Vo II

n t n m h p t e n f e l t h p t th st y t m
h h kn n Ind Th v th kip th d f i l t y g l s s t
e th n th o bout c p t o n s and r l o n Ob f
t th f l l n l n f D Ghury

Th th f t t f i t j d t t m r y S d f n l
f y th t t f d m n t t d t
m l d Th i t th t h t d t t y
th lt th f t t o t h t t r p t n th p t f th
h l d f th B h n l t t l d th b r i n g d th
d f m l d l m n th th m l

Th th f c s t e s i a s t t e m e n t s n h
e t r e c o n c e n e d A n I t u l d b c n s i s t e t w t h m d
k n t p t t h n g n t t h S u d f q u e t n b l n d t h
r d n s B t n d f d t h D G h h d t o g t h x t e n t
m p l y g t h t h B h m t h K h t a s n d t h V y w e
e l p d c s t i n t e r m a y n m g t h m e l b u t n d m
l y w t h p c t t t h r s l T h f s t o k o p o d t t h
g f t h e c t s y m b u t a l s o w t h u t n t l l f h t c l
p p t C l e l y t b d t a y t h t t h e t h f i t a t e
d g m o a m n t h e m l e s

Th d p p t o o f t h e B h m s d f n d g t h v i l i z t r
a t y p e o f g l s h h e u u l l f i n d t h e f r m f c i v t t h
o I n t h f o l l o t n s h l l n d e r m m e d t
r i o u t t e m p t s t a c n t f t h y t m

d t o l f h

Th m t d t n f t n s f t n n t h
t f t h H i n d u b t t h e o n e w h c h o c m t f e q t l
d h h m t g n l l y c c p t d i s t h e f m P r u h m y t h
t h R V d I n B o k h m n g o s e s i - i n n t
e n f t h e t n o f t h f t e f n t h b o d y f t h e o r e
d P u h t t h e a l t f a l l a c u n t W t t l e e t t h
k f m r p t u n

W h t h y d d l P h a h w m y p t i d d t h y m k
W h l d l t h y l l h n t h h m ?
W h l d l t h y l l h s t h h d f t

ne att mp t f t t l t t ly n l ded ctve
re son n

It is g e lly e g d th t S H b t R ly has b th m t
t nt d o t f th c l th ory f ast H dd sd bl
nth p m t l ch am ng the H nd s s ng his l h p th
g d H w the l blt f h s d t d th l d ty of

is ncl h e b n qu t nd by l e obs e Th
th o l v h s h p thes pp t d by d d t as nng
R ly p t h th o y n th form fal w f e nt ct lt

hly s foll Wht m n n nt t th p pl f c l ll tak
m f m th l d o r o p but ll t g h wn m n

Wh n the wlt ha b d n u h w h t m n th y ll l s th
nk d fo m pe t Th m ed bl d w ll th l s th

nk form n dd t n l at w th d g f p nty b dup
g l t n f l

Th hypoth nsd bl g und h n e h ll p tp e
t n d t n r t In f t h t R ly ha e lly h d ne

l n t n f t n t r m f e l t n nd h d h
ll d a l t te N p nd a h m D tt t m e

ntly the n of st p ts t n f R ly b th
pp h s m h t m h i s t o c l L t u s c n d th

Th t th q t th t th y t m pp t
m th m f th d (mpl) d fr m th g t

mph th h h th V d I d d t h d th m l f m
t n n Arv n n p t t l Th l h h t d th t m t

R ly l b d m m d by h B g l h
ll d by C l h U d P E h B b y

d Th M d wh l O D ll g d h B l m
f h f w h C f l d g V l I P p 38

V P pp 43 ff G f l d g V l I P pp 49 ff d V l

Wh h h y f k ld p pl h bd d h wh h
y dd by d l p f f y h q h

k h w f l y l Wt h w p pl f h
l gh m g l g h l h l g i hyp

w y d mpl m l m k pl Wh th h h d
d d f d l d lly m f h d p lly f h d m

pl d ff l l Th d y h w d h f m f l f
d l l f l b f f h gh d m

f h l h l ly g h m l d ll p p It
I h l l ph l g l S t h A R p bl
the groe d th m u x d ces m la ocs, q d oons d oc oons.
ach ha h rpy d j u s b f th a wn d practical cu ff
rom lega one with the white ra The same set of phenom n may be

Dutt hypothesizes that the title 'The Great Game' is a metaphor for the power struggle between the British and the Indians. The book is a historical account of the events leading up to the Indian independence movement. The author discusses the role of the British in India and the Indian response to their rule. The book is a valuable source of information for students of Indian history.

Or gm and G w h f Cas India V L I pp 3 [I alce dded]

Prob bly th m t mm n plan t n f the n n f t i
 us d p n b l f th t the w d n m ol hen cast
 st h n t d n th A n p s f p t t n th r lght
 t l fom nt m t ew th th d k ol f th D d ns
 h ll tt mpt t nd t bl th ly lte t of
 e Hnd do n t h th t b th as
 It b m n y f Dutt ly p n n h m t n t
 l des ipt ns of th tes a wht d y ll w d bl k
 h u d rst nd bly m lnce b t pl ng by th bl d
 th p h d l dy b c m ed nd only th t f th p t
 d m e' wht — nd th pt of the f t th t th B hm na
 d th K h t y nte m ea f eely Inf t P f so H pkn ha
 n th t n th Ved p d th K nat y the r l t
 d If t k th e d c n ted reer t mpl n
 p ty h ed n th ve b n p o t wht A h ll
 l th t m n h t ma ng b des The
 logy th th m l tte n Am i th t hn b t h
 te t f th th
 On mpt h h m f t l t t th sth t th wr
 c c t bef e th cat th n a y c lrg p
 t nl th p st r l d n th d ta b t al lnc p
 h sl dt h nf t tme t as Th l wh h t n d th
 t p y f by d g n r t t ll g nd p
 d nce n th l l Why n t lly ? Wh t d rt
 c n ty l H t th ne t w f n d b f th y
 t l l m t
 Let t b i h t h e d th l c m p t f th
 d Th t S d n t v ym th D d
 tl d h v th ty f the t t m t l d A v n sh
 o pl i v n c m n t ly a g them s l es The p
 n tl r wh V v n n c l d f l v m v B hm w
 c n K h t mar O n th l g nd y n t d k ng
 d th du l t f p r t b t t pl t t d f th M h bh t
 tn w r n c l d m r y n tn te b tl h H pkn q t
 p t y of a B hn n n n d kn S v the k Tho

Edw	W H j k	I h S	I d M l	y P	f f	R l	C
I d	/	/ Am	O	t l S	y V l	XIII	888
I h	ld b	k d l	h	f	l	d	ld
p d	d	d	f	l	g	m	g v d
l	s	I	d	l	d	f	g p l
d	us h	rel	h p wh	h m	be d	f d W	m gh
th	l do	Aryans	ran	oc m	ex	northw	I d
c word	steam	is frequentl	used	in th	V. das		

ust h n n ubal m n tion with me f thou sh ldst ot
k a cast n xtu c.

Th too n pite f h s ned h o of m tu th h
ker e B hm m eep ileged to h ew f m ll th
t s bl w them k h t y f r the t l v r n d Vaisy
om th S d as The efo B hm s m y b d to h been th
o flag a t m ers f bl d n In If lo e d d th d te
n n f c r t p bl t s y th t f p son h ppen d to b h te
p f t b c m B hm n f lack Sud a th t e might
k p n m n d l s fy h m unqu ton bl Th t l da a
o n t s st n th possib l ty

The ul y f m king th dently mp l t t n f om
he il gn f cast th no i l t v tem w k ow t
m p l y m ch ph as th th h d n l n the
r ft i Y t why h ld c te ul h d n ' w e sh ld e
t h m to ha h e r l d f th p pul t n b m i eas
ngly m ed—o m h that day B hm e not n f q r tly
f k r n m p l n th r lo e c t p —the d t of
te should a n sh i Should y that th n n y th t at
c t m A y p tected th m s c f om t m t e by pr e t n
th omen fr m r r v n d k per ons uff ent to p p tu te
h cate t m w th n c s ng ond ty? It ould be nde d d ffic lt
to a ept h a p p t n

M eo if t t ue th t th Vasya be ame m xed thut th y
we e la d w th the Sud a h t th t th y ve able t ma t n
the pu tv f th r ste a g nst th Sud ? C ould t b th th
p pl h mog eo ly yell v that th y w r bl m
t n them l mta t nd th n de n th f t th t Vasy nen
m r r d Sud w m F nally f lo w lly th t t of t
how a t posbl t m k th s betw cn S d m n d
B hm n n n th m o t d p s d f all a t ? Th t tu f the ff
pr g f V is r n and B hm n m n w cons de d to be low
th n that of S d as Certainly b th th e s s m u th v ult d n
ff prin very mu h lighte n c m p ex on th n th t f th lo e te
r n l t possbl th t sy t m a s p r m nent nd as ond the c st
d f Inda c ould b bu lt upo k m col —d ist n u hed n t by
l as h b t by th p entag f th l g o p ? We m ht h
c tes f r v l ht p pl c upy g post n m h b lo that of
b ck Sud as me ly be a s th y o g n ted fr m h h t noth
and l w ast f th Th p e blood th or es l e these qu st on
n w d

Th writ rs wh use nod m deas fir elat ns f th pu pos
 pl n gth origin of st m k n c t ltra fe nod rr
 ght t n wh hdd not kn w t The l nd Ary c l
 h th ght n m d m t m f e p j d th th
 ould h t d the pl The l f t n s fo th k
 g n m d r n t m f l t n e e n t al bi It t k me
 th us d ye m t d l p th d a n West m t
 d h t th f th m n I d t d y h b n q d by
 nt dff n
 Th Ary ould no h n wn th w ld p t n f hte
 pl S ys M nu All th set b s th w ld h l d d
 m th m m n ty t those bo n f m th m n th m th
 h nd th f t f B hm l l d Day L t m st p m
 p pl th l d was i m t d t th k n m nt E
 ntly th Das u w t D d d bo g n h h d n t t
 t ed th t y tem Y t t t n h u g h w m n t t
 t th f n t th D y s s d t b p r t t ast
 t m Th f t t t t th ly th n e u lly m n f st
 dy d l p d among th Ary n m t h l p p d them lo
 th

M X 45 Th D Ml h h h w d ly h D d
 h b d d f g b wh d d p k S k d h d b
 E d by Arv l W C k S d E y l p d f R l
 h Th D y f h l d b h gh f g f h Th
 l w s p f m Th C r b dg H y f I d d f h h
 pl g m p l y d d l p g h y f h l b
 h d b h h Ay l () d h f th b g
 d l d f m h b f Th q h h d d w h
 d f h g m f d g h h h Arv h m
 d w p p g V l I p g Th m d d
 h h l l h h h p p f h
 b i f th h w d m l f H h m d
 s m d l p d h g m l p l y f f pl d
 I h d w d m y h h A d d d
 g h h y f d f f l d l f m h I d
 D D y d d w h l d m h h l m d m l
 r g Y t l l k h f l l g f h h w d find p
 Th m d b h Ary l d h b k l
 q bly f h m f h I d m Th
 w f h h l k h f h m t m p t pl f h V d l d
 B r r d l K h Th C m b dg H f I d V l I p 85 A d h
 h y h f f h h f m h h d f h ry h l
 I d h g f h R g d th w g g dyp
 l g m f h d d h b g n wh h h gh h f
 rm w h l gh f d l d p f l l w th p
 I D b l b d p 86 F m l w H b H G w 4 H
 I d Lt G w d b h Ay h w y Th y l m
 d f h wh k h d d f h rs l b d p 43
 Th t m D yu m h b d by h Ay h m
 h G k h m b b m l l h p pl wh l

E n f t w e c o s s i b l e f o r t h e A r y a n s t o k n o w t h e w o r l d c o n d i t
 o f l i g h t i m p l e x o n d p p l e t h e r w o u l d h a v e b e e n n p r i c u l a
 f o p r d e d n t f y n g t h e n s l e w t h s y t h n c e s t o f t h
 h g h t y l e t s f t d y A t t h a t t i m e t h D a d a n s e d e n t l y h d
 h i g h c l t t h n t h a t o f t h A r y a n s T h e r r o m d b y t h o
 t h u s s t o m p a t e p h i l o l o g i s t s f t h n n e t n t h c n t
 d n t f y g t h A r y n f m u l y f l n a e s w i t h a n A r y n b e r s n
 l t t l p r t o f t h e r e s p n b l t v f o c n f n t h e s t d o f a t e I
 f r m t t h g n a l t n d n y t o d n t i f y c u l t u n d a c M e l l i n
 B u l e w t s

I t m t b f u l l y u d t d t h t p n t n g t h t t y f
 p h y l t y p t n d f t l l y t l g p n g h h l
 t h g d n l h a n t h g m n t h t r p p l t h
 t l t t h l g t r t m l n d t p t h t
 p l y r t f i l i t p l l d d n t l y t h
 t r y h t u l p d t t h y T h u t h n B t b t
 t h B p p l F h b t F n l n t A y
 b t A y n l g n l t n b u t L t n l t

T h I n d o A r y n h l f n n t t h r p e m g t n h m e
 l n d n d t h a s n t y t b e d t r m n e d S m w r t e h w e h
 t t d t h t h I d A n t h f i t h t p p l w h e f e d
 t h t h e p b l m f k p n h b l d f e f m d n t w t h t t
 r d k p p l e B t t h s e m t o b p m d n o f s s u m p t n l
 t h f i t p l w e d n t k o h n t h e A r n s n t d l n d
 h t m a y b f i l t o e m b k u p a d n t h a l d t v f
 w h d e p d n l y n d f i t k o w l d f t h e d t f A r y n
 u m m

B t p p s w g t p t y f o n t t f t h m m n t t y t d
 n t p p h y t h m f c t f i t m e t n g f h s n d p e p l o f
 o l h l d b m e f c b l t t h e f r m i n o f c t e s y t e m t h n
 t h d t h a m t n O b s l y t h A r y d d n o t k w t h e y
 e m l t h f i r s t c n t t h t h l d n t h t e n t h u s
 o o n d e a t o M t a e r t a n t h t q t l y d i f f e t
 l d t t h b o t E g y p t n d N t h A f t h t d l p
 g f o r m f l n t n m u l t t h t o f B r h m n I n d

C h n p l t g t h w l l k w n p t t t h h n
 f t E g y p t f t t h p n t g t h l t m l f B b n l M l k

diff	df		Th	J	N	F	q	h	b	Th	df	b
	D	l	d h	Ar	lg	wh	h	h	hym	[h	l	f
ry	l y m				Th	R l				Q	f I d	a O l
I	R l g	L		f I d	p 5							
	Q	d	R	d H	y b	E g	P	d	p			
	S	I b	p	89 f		m	f	h	d	f	ry	

The Valley of the Kings. These men led by the high priest Hiram
 the people, be engaged to four distinct families. The first ne-est the go-
 the first d k d l. The b no d bt h t b
 m wh m h b l g t th Ng k a h g
 al f V l Th t p nt dff t r t k
 th l u d g y ll w h b d w th t g q l
 Th b th n m f 4 m (A t) F l v t l
 th k l u w ll f h l u d h t kn d m
 t t t d t ght lightly h d n bl y f d d
 d H l th d n n d d b ll k h d nt bl e
 t d n d ff nt p t f h b dy th l d m hu (E
)

The p n d f ts l f th n d e n t m to b f t d t r m n n g
 t

With e p c t t th quest n f d ntify ng l t m the
 arts f the wo l d w th th g n f c te we m y b r v n nt t
 g vcl n th n k n g Th th sts usu lly b n by mp th
 g m f w th th mod n wh t bl ck p t t r n of a el
 p An d nt f t n f th ph m n b e m d th y
 d t est bl sh the l th ry f a te then th t m forth
 t n t d nt fy p s n t d r elat on h p w th c t In th m n
 me th y m nobl o of the n n aste y t m kn w t
 Ind The f th o n o f c te d n t th t f t n c t
 c me the t n d a In th ds th y m t s u r r c e r l t o n
 d y b e c t l t o n s o nly as they n c of th l t t e in the
 n t n

l s F t

The w d a s p c t c lly ll th t th pu ol d the rist
 n upp t t th p t n Observe w th h t s n H D
 is ld e h s his n lu n The d f l o wa o f
 ec th tly t th f und t n f ast f the v r n m f a t
 lou As a m t t f f c t howe e Bohtl ng k and Roth
 t n the S l t W t b h th t th w d n m ns ap
 n xt l kind p c ast d M h s
 n v n n y m u ly w th j t wh h m n birth—th f r m
 n d t r m d by br th p t n nk f m ly d nt kind
 c s

E g P d p pp 4 3 4 S l Edward Ey E p C l
 V l I pp 89 59
 Th R l f h P d p 4 A d m m ly d h th
 L d fy g l g / b w h I d d h i l d
 l o p e l A f c a and A e r i c a .

...d t... ary d... ns are rather mu...-...-... hall ha... t
 amm th applicat on f th olo c nc pt n th lite ture Th fol
 n s th el br ted passag n the Mahabha at o much led
 n by some students f cast W quote t t l noth

g pl d Th L d l form d m n B hm
 h t y V d S d s ll th l f b g Th
 f th B hm white th t f th K h try d th t f th
 y y ll w nd th t f th S d bl k Bh d j h j ns
 f th ast f th f l d t gu h d by th l th
 nf n f ll th t b rv bl Bh gu pl Th
 dff c f t Th w ld h g b n fi t t d by B hm
 t l B hm b m p t d nt c t n qu n fw k
 B hn h f d f l pl u fi ry bl p
 l wh h d f k n th duty d w d l mb d f ll t
 d t n f K h t y Th B hm wh d d th l l
 d f mk h w y ll wh ub t d by ltu d h
 gl t d t p t th d t nt d t th t t f V Th
 hm h w dd t d t m h f nd f l h d wh w
 t wh l d by ll k d fw k h bl k nd h d f ll
 m p ty k nt th nd t n f Sud B g p t d f m
 h th by th ew k th B hm b m d dd nt dff ent
 t D ty d th t f c fi h ent lwy be f bdd t
 y f th m

It is f m this p ss ge th t authority h be n d d fo r ny con
 o s bout l nt g n smr am ng th e rly Indo Aryans
 at pa C R y t ans lat f th M h bh t say The commen
 et pl n that th o ds xpe f th hue of c l ally m
 ttrib tes Wh t s ntended to be sa d s th t th Bahman had th
 tt b t f g dn ss th e nd de th tt bute f p ss n hle
 lo to d g t th m nung ttribut iz d knes
 C nsd n the th hand the m n n wh h G S Gh u y ead
 t the am pass g Th l nn t t n of th o d was so
 t ng th t l t on wh n the cl sses m to b gularl de crib d
 rna fou dff ent l r we gn d t the f u cl sse by wh ch
 th r m mbe e upp d to be d t ngu h d The tho
 o e d n t sh w by histo l d t th t m lly symbolize

S p rv 693 ff q d by J h M p V l I pp 39 4
 A d g h Th mm pl th d ff l
 = d f l w d (f) m f rm d f h q l f p
 y ll w (p) f d f th q l f p d d k d bl
 f rm d f d k ly I d pp 40-4
 M h bh V l II S p rv p 48
 Op p 4 Cf Vm A Sm h O f d H t y f I d p 6

al p thy b twee Aryan and Dra d m f to th f
 ld l sct is his sct rhan
 Th m t phom l u of lo n th M h bh t ee t b
 ly c nt f d w th s m rt of n o nt dh rm y i f
 rt e mpl V shn s t som wh t n th m ns Wh th
 n equ db th mod fl lh d f th r n c te b m mb
 ny te lled wh te Wh th h q db th d t
 elh d f the t ne t bcl w n d of th is lld
 tottl d Wh th b e n q d by th m d l lh d f th
 t t m d g l e th th lld bl k I
 h u c l m to b ymb l th nh nt q lt s of
 tu Th n th V n p n of th M h bh ta g d f
 m if My l n th K t g is wh i n th T t y ll e
 h th D p t d nd in the K l bl k A d n th
 t y B hm n 38 t e t d P j p t de d M y
 p op g t H p t d ut ty H b m p en nt H b m
 ll b own H w m n wh n p en nt b g ll w b c m
 r wn B p e en nt th a f t h [P j p t] h m
 aust d B n ex h t d he b m bl k h b o n H an
 aut ed p on b come bl k h b wn A m th m b k of
 e M h bh t f m h h the p d ng l h m t k n
 f ll wing pl n ton pp S x c l fl ng tues a
 p n p l m p r t n bl k d ky nd blu h h le b t e
 m th n d mo t le bl yellow is h p pin nd wh t
 m h p p n Wh t p f ct beng mpt f m t n w nd
 h t p sse ed of t b n th u h m us br th
 p f t on n th u nd f m
 W n t enc r t n h h sk n l f ny was l y p f
 l m n the ly A D d n As D M p nt ut
 Th h t mpl w t l th m t p p l d th m t
 m d Shri K hn th t t H d D I rn t n
 m h w lw y b g ll d th d k l ud f d n th
 k y th d k bl d R m th d h u lly
 g p t d d k bl Th tw w th d l f
 th tw m t b t f l m In th Bh t th b t f S k

V h LVIII 6 8
 V 98 q d by J h M P P 45
 Q d b d p
 M h bh S p k w 58 59 S l V h P 4 wh Th
 d b g ld f m d h l f
 wh h dw ll h lly t K pl A P d K h
 T h P rpl h Y ll w d h Bl k Q d J h M p
 l I p 49 99

dark mp xoo

Mecc nt nucs to bserve th t e a ds phys c l b uty th
Ind Aryans and the ultur d Da d ans v c qu lly ha d me
N s th l t at l y o s stent in th fi t s f lo a
appl d to human b ngs Pr f W ber qu t s a p sag fr m th
K thaka B hm n h h vers s s m wh t the colo scfeme of th
M h bh rata Snc the V i offers an oblat on of wh te (ri e) t
the Ad tyas h s b m as it c e h te id a V run b'lat on so
bl k (ce) th Raj nya s t we e d sky Th s t l as
d m n nt f c o r in the de el pm t f c t then do s not eem to b
upport d by the u of th word ma n th l te t Ve h ll
now ns d two v ell kno n ult l theori of ast

Th Th e of Ibb ts nd N fld

Both D nz l Ibbets n nd John C Nesfield orked ffic lly ith the
88r en u f Ind a they both d eloped ccup t on l theo of
a te b t N s fld is th mo l b t B efly Iob tso hold th t
aste l littl m th n an d n ry lass c ty m d d H s p
or h to th p bl m f er the deduct e L v ng down
rn pl of l dffe t t on f r ll soc et es he d s pen h the
essty f t ng the H du tuat n a a p c il s Th s ex

G i h H M p t p 58 S l I d Y B k 930 4 p 6
Ib d p 68
Q d b J M p V l I p 4
Th f lhb h r v f ll I y mm y h h h
ld h h h l g d f p tu y d d f ank
d ll d ll g A liz d d g d by d
d m lb l wh h l t d h d f h mm y
pe f th f rm th q wh m g g mp d m k g
d f h q h h f h B t h th w ld
has h f h w d wh lly d p
h mm h h f th l h b b h q l f h
h bl n wh l l h h b w l h f h l f ff Th
r p f l d wh mid h H d ig h b d l p d
p p th rul b h p l m h mb d
p y na l h th gnty d p p tu t d m d d hgh f
er h h m d d d p l h w p pl f
rm y blood mm ty f p A d th d f
ff h has d d ra h b f d r l l g l f h H d
wh l r g w m h d h g d ll I d
w l po k E gl d Th wh b g f y f
d M h f h Th ld d v B hm k ha y V S d
h h b dm h be h S d b d d h p
h h b dm h usa d th m ial d th mo moderna

pl n t n how so g n raliz d nd d lly o struct d that t
m t b fl t l v lue f r n u d t d g f th ly h t r y f c st
B f th f t sh ll not ex m n e t crit lly

Th m c fully d el p d ult l th y f c t i th t of
John C N s f l d It h s been l l d the p t l the r v y
l m t d n v m t t b o t s h o l h t d f f w th t N field
s t s h t l th r y f a s t e c n s t n d b e b f e t h y t m
b c m g n d t e popul t o n h d l dy b m m n e p bly
m d

Th t t f m g h h w m p d by rui f ast
d d n t b t t t l t l th nd y ft th Ary h d
m t th try d by th t m th A b l d h d b n b
b d h y d r y t th d g It w t t l l th t m f
M th t b t 2 l t th t th t l g d t
m g m t t E th h w t g h w
th y u lly p l d by B h m th m l f h
r y th th t B h m f h n d y wh p r s t d n th
h b t f k S d l t w m th f i t It
l t l n h t p t h t th t th Ary d
h d t f t l d l h h m u t l b n m th th d
b f h d p l d B h y f l p t (f
B l m t d d t th n t) l d m y m n th th l k

B d ph p n th p n t th t the p p l t h d b m
m l g m t d q t ly N f l d t th t t d B gal
B h m n l k l k th B n l s H n d t l k th H d
t M h att l k t M h t t n d n wh h p th t
th B h m f y n t n l t v n t f d f f t b l d f m
th t f th f l l w o n t m

glorious so f Vyasa, is t l n g h t H is said t be f
ark co p l e x i o n "2

M c t n t o b r v t h t a e g d p h y c l b e u t y t h e
d A r v n s a n d t h e l t d D a v d n e q l l y h n d o m
a s t h l t e a t u l w y n s i s t n t i n t h f i g t v e u e o f l r a a
p h d t h m g P f e s s o W b q u i t e p s a g f o m t h e
t h k B h m w h h e e r o m e w h t h c l s c h e m f t h e
f a h b h t S n t h e V y f f e r n b l t n o f w h t (n i c) t
A d t y a s h b o r n t w e w h i t e n d a V r u n b l t o n o f
k () t h e R j n y s t w e d k v T h c s f c l o a s
m m n t f t i n t h d e l p m e n t o f c a s t t h n d e n o t e m t o b
s p p o r t d b y t h e u s f t h d m n t h e l t t W e h l l
w o n s d t w w e l l k n w n u l t u r l t h e i e f c s t

Th Th of Ibb t d N fld

B t h D n l I b b e t o r n d J h n C N f i l d o k d o f f i a l l y w t h t h e
88 e n f I n d t h v b t h d l o p d u p t n l h o f
a s t b t N e f i l d i s t h e m o e l b B e f i I b b t n h l d s t h t
a s t l t t l m t h n n d n l s s o c t y m d g i d H p
c h t t h p b l m o f n s t h d d u c t e L y n d w r
r n p l e f l d f f n t t n f o l l s o c e t a h e d i s p n s t h t h
e s s t y f t t t h e H i r d u t t n p e c l T h i s e

C l h H M p p 58 S a l I d Y B k 994 p 6
I b d p 8
Q d b J h f p V l I p 4
Th b f I b b h y f l I y m m y h h h
l d h h h b g r a d f p d d d f k
d l l o c h g d d d g d b d
d d d l A l d d h d f h m /
d m l b l g h h l g g m p d k
p e n s f h f m h q h h f h w B y h h w l d
d f h q w h h f h w B y h h w l d
h h f h t w d w h l l y d p
m m y h h f h l h b b h q l f h
f b l m w l l h h b g u w h h f h l f f f Th
m r p f I d w h m d h H d l g h b d l p d
p g r u l b h p l m d h m b d
s o c t y h s h t h h d r y f p d h h
g h t h r d d d d l h p p l
m m f b o d d r u m t y o c p A d h d f f
L u f f d g h h k d r v l l g f
h m k g w a m h l d h g d l l t h H d
h l l p o l E l d Th w h l b t d y f l d
d y f o c p T l d d B h m K h y V y s d
d M h h n h b l w h S d b h p
t n h b d m h d t h m i a l d m m d

an t h w er is so gen ral ad d deally nstruct d that t
ust be flul al f an understand g fth earl hist ry fcast
reau fth f tw hllnt mnt nt ll
Th m t fl d lpd l h ry f at h f
hn C N fld It n b n l dth pt n lth ry n
nt ds by n t uth t h h dff h t \ fld
tsth tn l h ry f ast t nd bec bf th ytm
am o n d he p p l t n h d l dy b m n p bl
d

Th t t f m g h h a np d t l f t
d t t l t t th dy rs ft th Ary h d
m t th try d by th t th Ary bl d h d b n b
d by d rv t th d It w t t l th t m f
th t but l t th t th t l g d t
m t f E n th h w t g h
y n t lly pt d by B l m th m l f f
ry w th th t n B hm f h d y wh p t d t l
t f t k S d l t m th f t It
e th th tp t h t m th t th A d
d t t n l n l b ch m th b m th n th d
b f l d w mp l d B hn p t l p t t
r hm t d d t th n l d m r y w m n h th l k d

B d mph p n th p t th t th p p l h d b m
m l g m t d q t l N f ld t th t n t d B l
r hm l k l k h B g l s Hnd t n l k th H d
an M h t t l k oth M h t t nd n h h p c th t
B hm n f ny t n t n t f dff nt bl d f m
t f th f l l w t yme
B fly th th v un f l l w s Th p th d as n t t first
l n p ly f B hm fi p f r n d nd
t s m r d by th m l t h f B t h n th h y n w c

l pm h h b d d t h b dm h m g f v y
h p pl dd l h f t l fi I h mp
h h m f p d p g ph h p d f bl d p lly h pp
p l f wh h l p lly h l l ll h
ll h dd b d h h l p h d
f h f h b d h m d h h ld h b l d h
h d y f p d l l h p l d h p pl h
gh by k f h l l f d P j b C p
h p l h f N f ld h f mpl J D A d
Th P pl f l pp 3ff
J h C N f ld p p 76
Ib d pp 5 76

... into liturgies and the sacrifices became more complicated.
... at on becom necessity. The import of the sacrifice to
... well be n f o i t g the p tho d a p t o n f th o
... et n d e n y w fo th p e s t h o d to be o m h d i r y l k o y l t y
When th Br hm n had th t h e m p l i f f m n h m s e l f n t
... d h g h l y p l e g d t h e o t h c l n t h m
... n t y w e e o m p e l l d t o t k h t p t t h c l d f e n g
... l g e s e e t h n t h c h n d t h v d d t h s n o t m l y
... l f d e f n b t n m t t n f l a f n n w h m t h y h d b
... t o m e d f r e n t u t o d w t h d p e t n e a t n I f B h
... n s h d b e e l b t o d l k t h e R m n C a t h l e p e s t h d
... e s t n E p t h a m p l e w h h B h m n f s t t n g
... p a s t e b a r n s g i n s t o t d e s m i g h t h h d n f f e c t u p n t h
... e n l s t c t o f t y

Th th n s Nesfield t f t h b g n a n f t e n I n d
Th a u t h c l d b y v Th m n n t n t n u g d t h
p m n s h k n t h t t h I n d n e s p t l l y n a n
d h c t e t d t n d s y m p t h n d t h t t s n o t
e s t n o f b l d b t f f n t n Th l t t t m n t s b d
d t h l t t l e p a r t f t h e e p o s s b l t f t h e s t d n t d
e d i n t h w h l t h M e h s e p l a n t o n m h t h b e
u h m e p t b l h d h n o t m b l d t t n l m o t d i t t
h r v b d p n H b t S p e e s s t a g f l t R l n c e
e p t p n s l o l t o n a r y t h e r y f l t u f w h h t h f
t e t h h t n t h p t r a l t h a g l t u l n d t h n d t l
t g Thus he asserts

E h g p f t p t t h f t h p t
f u l t u w h h h m k d t h d t l d l p m t f m k d t
t l I d b r y t h u t r y t h w l d w h d
a n h b e m d f m p n r l g y t t h t d d t
f f l z d l f Th k f t h g h l d p d p
h t h t h d t r y p t d b y t h t b l g t d n d
t k d e f l t d t h t t l h t r y f h m n d
r i f f d t h h f l t t h o r d t w l l t h f r m t
I d a s t S h n g h t i m t h t h f t d t d
these p g

It h l d b a s u l y d t t h t t h u i s t n f m l t n t b e
a p e d t h t q e t I t h e l t e d n m n f n o f n e

b d p

I b d 39

J h C N f i l d p p 88

anat f the cast system wh h h rwise seems t ha usd
l m t Wesh ll ef g n t N fild

h l Th v

D G lth sH M esh s d l p d a th f a t ba d
n th d f n llv t t f d ty A g l p m f
th s y Cast o lass d ff n t nd W t q ll
f t b d o m t d l s ln d t te d d b
m he dt y decon m Th s h p th has m th m h
p lly n the E t f t nd t or pe l d g n t t
t of h gh at g p T M m n ish t
d h t p t n n t t th h y H du d l V m
th H nd d l d the e l p t e f l s s b d p
h m th g o d l f W fa e n t d d V m las b
u V n p e ts th the nd d l f las d tr d
l at n sugg t h t c l nd t l cl ss W h
nsl t d V m as n t l lass
A d n g t th th th n p l t n g d t
l f l n s The f V n p e t d or f l ty f m
m th hly c l t the t e m s c l In h lthy
m t the p p l t n l o p nd t th V m as
d M es b l e e f rth th t th n t H du S ges w f
t th n n th k be th v pl nd m ty
a upp t of th nt nt n h t s th l g t n l t n
e l d f m th M h bh t

A m h th h b B hm K h t V y S d u h
t th v f By l d d tw b f l f m
p t Th K h t V y h l th d t f
hm b p t th d t f tt t B hm h d
p t g th f l w g g d k S d b m B hm

L t ll nd t f ts nt t th fo om p w ld m
d n mpl t l v m ny p n pl of t Th f h
m t d c t k m d l f t t l v n t tw th th

Th H d P Ap l 9 p 65

G H M Dh m d S y p

Ib d p

Ib d pp 45

C d Cl d Id l f Eq l ty H d R w J ly 9 7 pp

34

Ib d A g 9 7 p 85

theme of the Ep but also incompatible with the lost group. It raises the question of the development of the text. We have only to put in thought the possibility of a genuine composition. This we may not say. In the Ep. per. pr. n. b. n. S. d. sh. d. on. l. to. l. k. B. h. m. a. n. n. der. to. t. t. filled. d. B. h. m. a. n. h. o. d.

Message of this new history as a general socio-political hypothesis. The composition of this natural history to the gods of the human mind functioning through the mind of excellence. The only author is however, though that although the method as a superior truth of the church and its new equally efficient. So far as the last as on mind the case no insistence on the possibility of a composition of the highest status.

But the very finality is an more foreign to anything that we know of the existence of the text. It is a natural of the Platonic Aristotelian philosophy of the inner nature at birth and the development of the human soul, that will permit the final nature to grow to the finality of the composition. The very D. M. bl. n. o. t. a. r. t. n. V. n. n. c. d. n. e. th. h. h. r. te. l. h. h. nd. f. t. n. nd. sh. f. l. d. s. nd. g. h. n. y. h. m. l. f. h. u. s. t. t. t. a. h. h. e. V. m. O. g. a. l. l. u. id. Mees. th. k. the. was. a. al. h. e. a. h. y. bas. d. up. n. r. t. e. D. sh. l. nd. po. t. n. spond. to. his. V. a. H. o. d. t. nd. test. Th. latte. p. b. l. i. t. y. ha. l. v. b. n. d. d. tum. m. so. i. l. l. f. h. e. h. a. h. e. h. v. still. rem. to. be. de. l. p. d. n. th. r. th.

So far as the text is concerned, it is a many and it is no longer the same as the determination of the text. S. v. Abh. D. bo.

AB. f. m. l. b. d. d. d. h. h. d. f. m. h. t. f. h. t. f. o. d. f. h. h. d. b. p. p. d. d. k. w. t. th. t. h. d. b. d. b. p. f. l. t. b. t. l. t. d. f. t. l. t. l. r. n. f. t. m. p. t. t. t. k. th. m. l. f. f. b. t. g. h. p. n. tr. n. n. f. th. f. ld. p. th. p. g. th. t. t. h. m. o. b. l. w. uld. h. d. l. b. g. ll. r. d. r. w. h.

F. h. h. ly. h. h. gh. f. p. l. y. h. h. ll. w. p. h. M. F. K. K. y. d. h. d. gh. i. S. d. p. g. b. e. g. ll. d. U. m. bl. g. K. h. d. S. d. d. d. l. h. l. y. x. 9. d. S. 7. pp. 43. 45. b. d. p. d. d. d.) l. b. d. p. Op. p. 66.

The same effect Hlland writes His good Hindu wh b
 rves the rules f a t nd th d c t t e s o f l g i o u e r e m l b h s
 l h a t w h a t t m y N H i n d i s a d t h r
 l g A n d L n d t m n l d f r t h P h i l o s o p h f i l
 h p n n d t r u h m n m e d r t t b e n d p d
 k d l a s s F t h m o e t s h l d b e q t p o b l
 t h w h r t f i n l l y b m h d t y
 H w D M e b l e t h t t h s t t b t f n t l c l a s s
 a s n t p c l t t h l l d A r y n s W n t e s p f o m
 l n t h t C h r i t a l d t n g u a h d g r d f m l t d
 l t y d n s t h d f f n t l f n t B t C h r i
 d n t y t h t t d c t l r r e l t d t h s o l t t u s I n
 d H n l d t h n n i n s h p e t w n t h e t w
 h d f f i l t w t h M t u l h l y t h t t u s h h l y u n
 t l O d n l y w d n t f i n d l c l s s e s t d u p n r t A
 h m n t n d d e m t m y t n d t d t r m t h p l e f t h
 d d l n t y l s n d n n t f d d a l r
 f m m t W h t n d d u l b l p t l t h c h t e
 n b n d t r m n g f t n l s t f i t n B e h l d
 t h e P l m t t h h u d l y h p s p n t h w l d
 y n n h s
 I f h n u p p l a s s j b i s b n w t h n a g e n s s n d b e
 a d g t t h l f t h t l a s s h m a y l t h e p t c f
 h t h g s p t y t r u t h n d k d t m m b f n l s
 f t g n t l e m n d P n e s t A b e n t b e t h o g h
 a s t t u t o l s t t m f t y I n t h d h p
 t t h w t l l u t t f t h J u s e b u k e s t h w h t h h
 n d y t l k b a s r t u n n t h e l s s t h t h y t

W E S H l l d T h I d O u l t p 8 l G d f y E P h l p
 P 9
 G L d m T h O s f h I q l y f h S l C l p
 T h q l y h h h p p l b j f f l g l
 y f p b l d h p m b f d d m Th
 e q l y q h q l f p l g f b f b l h
 t l g d I b d p 3
 O p p 48
 P l 3
 M p P P 44 45
 T h V b l p h w y M p y m p p l p
 h b p d f b l l h m l h q
 t m l h f h f w h g w h h h w h
 b h f d A b h f f h m b d d b
 h f d M m k h h m T h f h y f h L
 a s p 48 I h d h m w h w l d b f l y A l d
 [T h y h l d b d l w y m p a r l l y

A ... er mphas... n th spiritual n t ... f th early Ind v Arvar
 ... m f ... al strat fi a on l ads Dr M es to th onclu on that the
 B hman ksh t ya V i y S d l ton h p a l c l e thu
 h c lud Out in r dan th the the v f Varna o c
 o ld p c t mo tly K h t y t b m B h n n F m th
 p n n l f the h h y p o p l dra n p step by st p ach bein
 th e an ple of the man n t bel d f m ng th d alfo a group
 farth bl Ths nde d s what sh uld h been t s
 ratu l h f th p n n le t be c rupt t f r t t b
 h c n f nt gr t

The t nd y f pe sons fl er tat t c pt th way fl f of
 th abo e th m ther d l f de m d e n t r an that h
 c pt h ps f ct r sult n adv n e n t t th t th
 d al will ne ess ly be j g ed m tori us fo lit m s nd places In
 fact the ev p t n f B ahm is t th he d of the cal t tue
 tends to cont a Me s s bel e f t t man h l gel lo t th pact
 to e en V n Th p n n le f s t ord n ly rese d
 fo Ca sa the m l a lass And t wa n Ind a Only after a long
 nd unpa ll d t u gl f p w did th p e t s c re th t p s t n
 to th msel e

V e h e n e on t ble e th tea lv D a d Aryan wer m e
 rt ou th n m dern H nd The g od old K r ta Age th e f
 rtue bl n s t th s t m of H ndu n y thol g c l h nol gy Th
 K l A f human st ife selfishness and d c d the ge v h h th
 H ndus ctu ll know l th only age th t th y have eve known The
 Ar cam int I d n t s r s s n s f tue b t th as c n
 qu ring bl d h d d n plunder ng w m d n k ng m a t e t ng
 g m b l n n l n n te n ne poly the t c h d — nd ths not
 w th st d p d f l ght of d l s m n their ly l t e t This
 y of d s c p t e t m s is by n n n s nt nde d t derog te f om th
 arly c ltural h ments of th Indo Aryan s t m ay app t d
 l f m p t m d m t nd d to th t p e d a t ans f wh ch
 sor t r s n f tu t ly t prone t m k

Let say th n th t th e l God f ng Ary D nd an n
 ttam d th t f rm f l ga z t n n c ssary to ll w m t r

h h p f h g d f f p h h h m rt l
 f a f ff g h g ll a wh l h y pp h h h g p h m f
 l b this m b d p 78
 hypoc sy l W l m Ell
 *Op p 3 77
 *Th l p 44
 S u f a, p 3ff

persons to pass easily up to the top, regardless of height and weight. The
 light, cool, fresh, pure, and fragrant air, the soft, warm, and comfortable
 bed, the delicious food, the beautiful scenery, the friendly people, the
 Th. B. h. m. n. th. of the myth. e. r. m. h.
 t. s. t. d. n. d. b. n. d. t. l. d. d. l. f. f. m. t. h. m. l. n.
 tu. h. n. c. e. th. k. th. K. h. t. w. d. f. n. d. f. t. l. l. v. h. l.
 Vais. n. d. Sud. w. l. f. t. a. s. f. n. t. n. l. l. v. h. t. g. u. p.
 g. All. th. t. o. f. h. m. n. t. y. b. d. e. t. h. e. f. c. t. l. d.
 ne. th. M. l. e. c. h. h. a. s. T. a. f. th. w. m. t. t. u. t. h. e. o. u. p. t. b. e.
 s. f. i. d. th. l. s. s. c. f. l. th. B. h. n. n. b. t. th. a. f. i. t. n. a. d.
 m. o. c. n. l. u. t. h. e. c. l. s. e. E. n. t. th. d. B. h. m. t.
 e. r. t. u. l. b. t. d. s. t. n. o. u. h. l. t. p. p. l. Th. l. t. t. e. n.
 a. l. l. e. f. r. r. d. t. b. y. l. t. m. u. h. Sud. o. r. P. n. h. m. W.
 l. l. e. r. t. t. o. th. p. i. n. t. n. a. l. t. t. n.

by a l m t n of P p l t

In p s s c t n e f n c e w m d t N f i l d s n t e t n t n t
 a d n p p l n n c t b e m m e d b e f t h a s t t m d e
 l p e d t h b m p o t n f t h p t n h l d u s t f u t h
 d t n f t W h l d n d r s t n d c l y t h t t h a s n b
 o n t h t t h I n d A y n s n d o f t h e m s l s p t f h t
 e W h t p y c h l o y s m d r n p h e n m n n T h e A r y n
 u h t f t h m l c l t u l l y d f f e n t f o m t h D d b u t
 t l t u l l y u p T h y d d n t t h k f t h m s e l b n c h
 t h e w l d d t b u t n n d t t u f h h t h v l d n t p s
 o l y h k n n

In Ind they q k l y l t d n d b t h t m t h e h d d e
 l p d l t t t h v h d l o t l l m m y f t h g g r a p h i c
 g n T h e m t e t h t n t p p u l t n a s p d t f i s t n

All h b th w l d h h l d d f m h m m f h
 f m h m h l m h h g h d h f f B h m [h d]
 l d D y h h h p k h l g g f h M l h h h [b b]
 h f h A / M \ 45
 Th d f A y h l h l l l h A y p h
 h b l l m p d g h p l d b y h f h h l
 w m d b h m b f h f m m m d h d f f
 g h m l l l m d m l l h h h r g
 A y C f I d g V l I P t p 66
 T h B h m m l h h m T l K h
 h m p q f h f h w b k f m h m
 w h h h h d d p l l b d

g so f as it affect d physical ppearanc, seems never t h
 n p bl m fth H n
 Th fll ng m k f Hindu h wh his b l m
 t ff t nd pp h my th w m l ht nth bj t
 Th B h n th d y d t k ht A n D d
 d t t qu t t f t p p All th t h
 hm t nq b t S k (th m t \ d K rm
 h t f m t dt m g f t f t h)
 B tth H d f E gl h d t n q t dff t H g f h
 dt th U t d S t th Hind h th k th m l t
 Ary h t d m l th m l h ply f m th h m th
 kt b D d I h ll b v ry f p h l q t
 th h lf d l p d d h b d th l gy g t t
 t d m t d t d t dt h ld lt m g fy
 g l d ff d m k g f t l d t d m l
 f I d m d ffi lt d d t t

sv d S d

B l f nth f u f l d d r f t n Ind h p t d f m th
 ed p od t th d y v t t ppe ec t h t d n f t
 h p t f thus b l f p b bly d t th fl e i B h
 th y tem Q t b o ly this t l f t f at
 tth e lt f n bj t t d f Hind t th t p
 ts p t f ty f m th p t f w f B hm
 ed B hm n th th fp t ll llth e ly lt a
 th ht h d m t n n n h n f b m ng
 lly pt d As l m t d b th pt Ary
 n d t mpl a hte ste ers bl k ast l t n h p
 Th tn Arv n c t sw s pp d to b th B hm p tly
 t th K h t y mp ng th k ng h t l d nd a l
 g th with th k ghtly p t f th rm d th V ay o cast
 th p p In nf y d d l b n nth th t h d th
 l e ht t c eth m t f t t n ft wh h th y
 e ll d t c b n And b f th ht th th
 e t d th tw b c t Th Sud th t ast
 hl lth th p pl f th ld e t at At m t th
 l y t m m ht h b n t te t g f d lopm t he
 e t t f ety h d t dl ld t t
 At ny t h f ur f ld l fi t n s p t l ly t n t

S V K k p V l I pp 78 9
 S M X 4
 S J H H C I d p 59

de p o f th V a S d a nd o t stes These th nev
 frnd ate the ens h th p ets and y lty w cat Th
 t o l t t dent f d th p f i f to and nt t th thr
 f e het geneo c c Th fat th t V was n
 S d l f i d th t te l d t i t n m d e th
 p l d r d w h th m l t a nd p t l o p h l
 th p pl ng e l Th s t t u l m to h p t d th u g th
 g s

Th p pl n e h d l n t d c i t n th th t th
 B h m n s h d n M d n l d k th m t mo th h n
 d d d f f e n t p t n s i d k l l they p p t n d n th
 Ved l e t u e d b t e d l y n w l d h a e h m y m
 Thus ly b v l u t n a e u d t b e p b e t n l d e
 all th st One h d l v n d to l b th p o n t th t the
 th t a k l l d c n o t m th h a d d f f t s c l p
 t n f r m th m a l w h m n the v / m e h a n t f m the
 f l o r l l f d d f i s h th k o j l e f o m h d
 f i l r m In th l w b k s th d t v o f the S d a p t e d l y
 m p h d b t t h s s m t h a e b e n n e m p h o n h t n t t
 b a r e th t d s r i p t o f h t a c t u a l l y th c s The
 n a b t w o d r and V i s v c l e m to h a b l w y s
 o b u r N t l y r th l l m t o f p a t o b e i n t h n
 b t l th t o r o u p e f q u d l d t th r f c l d i s
 t u n t n F r t h r m e th y p p e t h a e b e n h h l v n l g m t e d
 a t t h c h r t n s the a s t e h y p t h s A o d n g to
 H o p k s S h o m a n g l n g f A r y a u n A r y n m u t h b e
 v r y l n d I t n c y th t n th l e i p r i d f th F p th
 v e p l c t h d l d y a m n d o c e r t n l e d d n t
 f m th p g

The B h r d th K s h t a h b n th m m m n l t
 the s t b l r s f th y t m W th the V d S d l h o
 e e th l b m n v c a t S r e a u t h r t h d b t d
 w h th e h k h a t v a e n a t t t d t e t e n h o w
 e th t th p a t d p n r e f e c e m d e t K s h t v th
 a l l t t n d th n t u a l t n d e n f v l t y t o b n d g m
 f th l th t th w e t l a t m h a t the B a h
 m a n s O the o h f n d V i s y a s m n t n e d o l i n f e q u n t l and

almost n t all S M d llar i K th l h V usy plays
 larl ltl p rt V d l t t wh h l a h t sa f
 h try d B h n
 H th k h t v t n d d t l th l t t b
 b n du m t m t m by f gn q t
 et sb m n n l blu l n n n l y s i s f t h u s d f
 38 Ibb t n pl

Th n h t f V y t r v f l
 d d wh th th h th g K h t d f th t
 e pl g d t wh h l l k t h m ' S d
 t p t g f n t t r m f b t p p l t
 m b d l wh m d l th l f h l h m
 t wh h b l d d y d f th
 n d d p t p n y r v l t bl
 p t f A th p m t y

M y t t m p t s h b m d t t d y a s t l t h p b m
 e n g t h p h y l r r n t f d f f t t l t h C
 d 190 H b t R l y h o d t d t th p m e t c l
 s e h v e w g t h e m f t h n l g v t t q t b d l y

Th m d f th l o y d t d f i d l th
 ph l typ th f th d t n t h t n t
 th h p th t w h n f f t d t h b u m l t d t m y b l
 t b l m m t t f th typ th m l t d t
 th l m t f w h h t h y m p d d th t t b l h th
 n w th th f th t f m l f m k d

W th th p s s b l t n m d R l y t t t d l p p r i
 t l t h n q f pl b th th n f c t e n d m d e
 t l t n h p Th f l l o n l t t m e n t n th u b j t m
 h p t n t c l v p d t l y d c n a l f t
 g n t n n E a s t e r n I d th t m n l t t s n n r s
 t t th w d t h f h i s n s e W h l e d y m t d t h t b t h
 d d the f i n d n f R l y h e n l l d t q u t
 t t h o n c l n h that w m h t d c u s s t h e p t t l t
 th m th d l t h h l p d h m th b e l e f t h t c t g n t d
 r y D d n c a l n t n m
 W e m v e l l k t h n W h t d e n t h p n t y s k t o d

M d ll d K h V y V d I d
 Op p
 V l I P S 765 66
 H b H R l Th T b d C f B l E h ph Gl y
 alcutta, 89 p

about the origin of life. Suppose indeed that the first physical
 mass must originate at a temperature so low that
 casted into it, except in a liquid phase? (at a high temperature had the
 being while the end of years of incubation might have resulted
 in distinguishable physical type. In India the number of castes runs
 into thousands. It is possible that the twenty castes would have
 selected common new words and maintained them until the
 years? That the whole of course is highly absurd. Yet it must
 be the implication of the physical reunions. For if the
 didn't preserve itself, the physical traits which have been put
 to the test in the struggle, assumed that the whole is
 modified by the blood of probably thousands of years without totally
 recognizing the physical traits which distinguished them.

The hypothesis is that the human modification is
 not because that the differences of the determining factors
 that the physical environment of the world holds for
 the type of that environment has been put to the test. It must
 follow that the whole of the human factors in the limit of
 the development of the individual is determined by
 physical factors. The human factors in the physical environment
 is the human factor in the physical environment. And the
 same is the human factor in the physical environment.

We need not be born with the full human form. It should be
 formed in the human form. The whole of the physical
 environment is the human factor in the physical environment.
 The human factor in the physical environment is the human factor
 in the physical environment. The human factor in the physical
 environment is the human factor in the physical environment.

We may mention finally that the attempt to make the
 human factor in the physical environment is the human factor
 in the physical environment. The human factor in the physical
 environment is the human factor in the physical environment.
 The human factor in the physical environment is the human factor
 in the physical environment.

Edmund H. K. St. John P. U.

It is the first of the human factor in the physical environment.
 The human factor in the physical environment is the human factor
 in the physical environment.

St	Gas	E	y	l	p	d	f	R	l	g	d	E	h	G	S	G	h	p	pp
6	C	B	gl	p	d	f	R	l	g	d	E	h	G	S	G	h	p	pp	
11	C	B	gl	p	d	f	R	l	g	d	E	h	G	S	G	h	p	pp	
Blood	G	p	d	C	N	V	l	4	p	5									

st "Onl ft lng d pertu cious soc lstruogl d d th Brah
 nss d n h n u disp ted p n y n the t m I th t
 ted d pute h d h t po b t th B hm ns
 d t b the mo p t nt Th B hmar adly d d tne
 sh tri th full xpress n f t mpe nd f ph l p wess
 ndan m ttrs but th y r ll sh ut d h pssblt f m
 t t t nd ubtlety nd m st tng t th h h trvas th
 hm ns nt ll dth very all fth d The as n ny p
 c nt b t w n th s tw p ful gr p whch tld de l
 pla e r ch n ty not thst nd g this h the h ough
 J ny e l wly and imp pt bly s bdu d
 The B hm ne e n b n ent ll g az d p nt ed no
 n m n f ont h h mght h b en tt k d by th ml rv lass
 h y fought nd d lly th e no nld et w sm e
 e n l m tt th n e f the B hm n ast as hl I l
 h t th y f m d n ass t n t n t th y w e an e lus nd
 st n t l ss But th y f rmed no co p t b dy nd h d n h d
 h y o ked as nd d l
 Th B hm n ne e sou ht t rul th p ple by t k go the
 w f the K h try Th y e l w y w ll n f —nd ed th y
 d—th kn t dm nst th l w They c g ed th ne es
 y fth mlt y p w th th m l uld not p p th t t
 t they nt d th n tu l ulng lass t el h t th ld t p
 n th pl ue f B hm n henc the kng m t b h mbl d n
 p n f B hm n he w ld b f th g ds
 The f ll w n e f m the In t t t f V h u h w wh t the
 r hm ns w nt d L t th kng n ll m tt l t n t the d v c f
 l l th m nt ty h w e e n t th od nd to
 B hm n l t h r b t w l d d p p t up B ahm s
 h they t d t b p m b t f l p l t be immune
 m p hm by th kn d t b ass d f n m c secu ty
 ll the eth g d d th B hm n fi lly h d b n t w th ut
 t gl The g t Epc c nt sc ne wh k r m et n
 t c ll out to h m G t ut f th w and when th priest
 p t the l w t n t t is th t effect and the kn r
 t h m w th his wh p B th tm B k IX f l l nu was m

sed however th B ahmans w re ab say W n th K h triyas
 ome n ny w y ov r bearing tow d the Brahman th Brahma s
 emsel s shall d ly re t a n th m fo the kshat y p g f m the
 ahm ns
 Th p a t wer the intell ctual sp al t f th t m nd the
 d m f led to u the bl tv t dv nt e The ched th r
 l polt l un nt n f f th p ority n n mbe ed
 ly a pects until t last th y c n n ed th people

M IX 3
 B h J d B ddh m lg m t d by K h
 ly h p f B hm m B h m m
 d ly h g h f H d y—B ddh m h h g b
 a b h d f l d — h d d h h d
 O f h m y l g d d ll g mph g B hm p y
 h pp h Lh g f h M h bh 96 d f ll w g
 d m h p l f A j k g h d q h
 h y f B hm Th d g h h gl t pl l
 h l m d h f f p w Wh lk m f d
 g f h m d g A h d f h p h b d l
 h y dd d hm Th k w O f l h B hm
 h k h y I w h h h p f h B hm h h k h y
 l h b j A j d If I m pl d I f I m
 pl d h l l g b g d B hm p m
 gh d Th B hm d p d h k t y d
 k h y h B hm wh w p h m d l m k h V d
 p I hall bd ll h ruly B hm l d h d H
 g h p h f A j h f m l g h gh b m l r m d Th
 y h g h d A j Ab d h t l d p d
 b h B ahm l h y ll bd h h p f l m ll
 mbl th d pl h f m h rv Th k k d hm Wh
 V y pl d I m V y h m g f h g d d h h
 ty b f A j d Oh h d pl y d y g w r m h
 h L hr B h B h lk h h b
 O y h h m ll B hm m h g l l h d
 V vu h w h p d b b dd g
 h t h p bl p f h B hm h d b m
 d Th Wh h g d l d g l d l d
 h h m h f M d h h w k f m h m by Ch Th
 d h d g th h h d l b h ld h d
 B hma d d S h b ll d p h m h f M d h
 h h be k f m b Chy d h h b h K p B h
 w d G p d ly y g d w h I d to h B hm f h lp Af p
 g h m y h ll g b b w ld Th y dd d h B hm f
 ta h h g d ld th m l d l h h f h m
 h b m f h d ru t f h K p Th K p
 p h m B hm y h h y h m l w ll
 k h m k ll d th V d I d d ff f h h H h
 th ld th B m b bl q h m I ld b m f h t
 d f m h mp Th B hm h w w ld b p d d
 h q ce h K p ld th m h y h l d f h fi by wh h h
 K pas w d d
 h g ll th stum e Arj l gth g y g I l
 al h d l f th k f B hna I m d d h B hm
 d d be h m lly A d h gh h f f D y
 [B hm] h I an d ll h p d t g d h I h
 r d gh ss Th h d l d m l ll h ts f h B hm

They npl dext d d legones su h a th el b ted P ra
 m n th h intl gr t R h destroyed ll the K h tr me
 d but f th b n l n f B hm n n ngth ff pr g f th
 h t y w m th h l Ash t y t ld h g t f
 t nce o h ed ypt cltl n d as r on h A
 hm n h h th n Ksh t y V n d h dg d them
 l but w th my t e y s h s the l bo p t n th Ait ey
 r hm n th t the k g m t not dr k th som p g t f
 r hm n o ly Bv p t nt p ist d d n fo th d nd
 p d a my of el p lt al p pag ndis th n t p ests f
 d m plish d wh t th f ll w w k rs n h p rts f the
 ld f equ ntly attempted but su lly fai d t al e

ahm s th K p , Knowl dg

Almo t lw y th p sts of so ty t nd to b om th acies f
 e people nd Hnd so ty is n t n excep n In f t Hinduism
 f s l s xample of ths B hm n e p b bly the most
 arn d p th d th n n wold Th e may b som q st
 o t th l l f th r l e m n but f as lum flt ary
 r d t n nd elf r vng t n nd they w e u
 ass d On is m d h n one con d th or t q nt ty fr m tt
 eld n th r nd f thes men nd t an mtted p e ly f m g n
 nt ne t n

The w d ntly no written books n n nt Ind Inste d of
 o the m mo e f th l arn d priests w th p t ries of
 t tu e h l lly t ansm tt d knowled wa the only m n f
 est ng this h t ge In d to this P ofe so M rice W nte n t
 rite

E t d y th h l f th lt y d nt fi t n I d
 bas d up n th p k n d N t t of m us pt b k d
 arn th t t but f m th m th f th t h t d y th nd f
 e If ll th n pt n p t t b l t th t l d
 n m th d pp f I d lt t f m th f

nd I h l d ly V yu h d t hm P h B h f l
 dg K h f d y Th h B hm w
 h b l S J h M p t V l I pp 4b 73 A h f m l g
 h f V h h d V m wh h p t h mpl ry
 hm h K h y Ib d pp 96 4 6
 S R C D Th Ep d L f 4 I d V l I p 53
 h bh Ad P I 4 5 d M p V l I S XVIII
 H d O l S V l 5 R g V d B hm p 3 3
 lb d p 9ff
 A A M d ll I d P p 5

th rt f great po tion f t d be re all d t f th mem ry
th sch lars ud re tere⁸⁹

It st th t the B hm ns h d mon p ly on lea nng n n
a ho tw nat l mon poly Aft th lt t h d
t m l ted t chl ge q ntit t be m n ssa y f the nd
tual d t t lly his wh l lfe to ommitting tt memo y He
d to t t as a chld and the f l n nt et f s ho ld p ents
t m the bst m n of le d n h n t th a duo s t d to
en th t n m l son of th ed k owled e from f th r to son d
rs q ntly he d t ry p sth f b m natu al But th p ests
pt l d th no m l t t n nd rul d out the po bility f a y
t d nt ng th fild

Wh t matu al em l ments cc ed t th r ffic w e res rv d
themsel e nd th h ldren Inde d even wh n tng b m
l bl the el th t t n m t the k l d e by m n script
s Winte n t

It w t th t t f p ts th t th d t t wh h th
Lght th h l h d t b m tt d t t B th m
y k pt ryl t r p l firmly th f d H h l d
l m th g h d t m t th m d w d th m hl d
y h d t n th p w t w th h ld th t t f m th l wh m
y w h d t l d f m c d k l dg

Althou h th thr et c b n ast h d th priv lege f study ne
V d s th a ed law ul d th t nly th B hmans sh ld t ch
m l t l th t th r ngem nt n t only insu ed th uth ty
f B hm n but ls p ded uffi ntl l g numbe of tudent
the h ls B hm ns the b c m th of th l nd d we
e h esp ll n t m f l n t wh ch d rly ind

4 H y f l d L t S V K k p V l l p 34
l Alb Sh p pp 33 34
Op p 5 A mp k p th f l g k w l dg f h
h pc pl f ll k w W y Th l
h R m C h l Ch h h l f h B bl h l
w B B m h d h bl l h m d f H d h
f h d f y m Th h Abb D b m k f bl k p h m
m m p ly h m l h h B hm h
l d h b d h ry wh h pl ly bl d h h ld yb dy
ld mm d sp Th ry f w B hm h bl
sa d bo k h gl d ly d h p E p l
f B hm h l gh h p f g ld b h l gh p h
D b p p wh p d h bo k h f h p f Abb
M u, II 7 *passim*.

th d pl fth g d th htl d yth p t ns o
K h t s

m F t C t D t pm

Inth t nw hll nsd h t m to b d t rm n n f ctors
th is fth ate y t m The hyp th s is gh l h s th t t
at d n t n f t t t n t n Arv nd
d n n as t mot t d m tel w l g f o ty
t th t h d t n p v lry t n B hm d
h try as f p m y n th c l d s h th a b
p t d ly h w th t th p r t s the so al g es ors d th t
y fin ly m g d t n t m d s bl t pp th
b j f om th p t f M as h t t e m p d
w b th cast y t m und th p m t fl f
e h r s h n d t d at g th t th as b n d m n t d
Arv W mght e e t l th t th d f Arv n nd
D d n ast t nd n n pp t t h th nt ly th
th t n pp rt

Alm t to th lu on f ll th n th l v l t t e m
n tw er p th K l t v nd th B hm A d n
m tw f ct m t t nd o t th th t B hm n w t
t lly n d n d d c p t n th p e t ly f t n
ly f th m l nd th th th t lth h th p t
hly t m d th y w me bl t th w l f lty th ly
l g l W d n t m pl f u th t t d as n t
e d t ry In th p e d h ld p t t n ly p r t ft but l
l th p t n l n g f m d f k l l b j l ly
d d d t sm t t d h t f m f th t n O u m e n
th th t t u s ly d lly h t g d p t l l e
l p d

P on f b th th m l t r v d h e r u s n l p f r m d ll the
d t Any p son th f nd q tly p not
B hm mght n b n ll d th u h n d ubt f g t ly
p t Th w p th d h d t r v p t n d b t the
t t f th p t w t m pl t ly m p l d D th
h th l n l t t u g m e n t d d the f i e
as d n m pl ty nd m p r t n th f f n e s t y the
th d b m n d m p e l d

J h M p p 45 T h m ff l pp 6 ff
Th f m pl y h h h f i h d h d d d b h f l
g m b A A M d ll Of h f l p h w

Con omitant with the d lomp t Brahmins n eased the gr sp
 on publ op n n They demon tated th nd p rsability n th
 t lode by t k ng complete cont ol of the sacrific Endogamy nd
 nd ncy e th K h triya e ll that we e n sary to g
 ment m to the y tem Endo amy like othe t nde d el ped
 edu lly w sh uld e pe t the f el ng fo t to h n s d with
 phasis upon d t nct enes It was the me ns by wh h funct o l
 p p t ted the h tage
 While the st ggle f post on as n p ocess the m e f the
 ople—Aryan D vdi n and the axed off prin without d st c
 n—lo ked on nd l t ned Th t th y h d to be reck ed with is
 strat d by the f llow ng t y f the l g cal rgument between a
 o p of B hm n and K ng Janak

Th B ahm d m g th m l Th R j y h rp d
 n p k g m l t t h m t th l g l d
 y lk h w nt pos d W B hm d h R j y
 w m h m w h ll k lv h m h m
 t f h m u m n ll y t u R j ny h o m B h
 e D t f ll with

Annd t f the n l m nt f th pe ple s ls bou ht out by
 rs f m th M h bh t e p ng th c n e n F m th dis
 ns n f B hm n and Ksh triyas the peopl n u nt l bl uf
 rring H w e th p ests nev f led to th lue of c
 t n with th mlt y cl ss and t e dently n th t to
 t th p tten f nt g nst e c p t on am g te w nu
 a d f th vst m S y H pkins Th p tlv and knightl c t
 alw vs togeth f ll o good They f ight b tle ly
 m d hoth trngth The bec m f ndly nd join d n th
 asis of m t l d nt g nd f om th t t m on w s n ab
 l w d

th d fi f d hnu l m th h f b g h H k
 Udg h th Adh ry ffi g fi d h B hm
 p ding p h p d f h R gv d h H w h m m
 rtan l th B hm b am Th P h t w p b bl y
 f h h gh h m gh b mpl y d p r f m h f f f h m
 V d R l g E y l p d f R l d Eth
 F m th S tap th B hm q d by M V l I p 4 8
 S parva 8 b d p 9 S l M d ll d K h V d I d
 l I p 4
 Edw d W H pk p p 76 Th Brah m d h k g h l
 p bl h p pl f h d d m p h ta B hm d
 Th g d d h food ff d by k g wh h p h Wh f
 wh bo fi h k g h ld p f w d B hm h
 l m p A B hm VIII 4 7 q d J h M p
 367

Th B hm n d d not seek to the th V syas th suppos dl
 rvan pe pl t th mselves H d a cils n ment ist d w
 a ld h e p t d th B t they left th mt gu d the wn t t
 th t in the e of time th V va flm e nd mo np t n
 nt l th y e f equ ntlv n a s cal p ty with th S d as Not
 th st ndm th th V y s d d not perm t th m l e t b deer de
 a bod They t th the bl s g of B hm s n ed b
 e h dt y nt t wh h c up t n p d d nd mt d th
 cl n f the upp t I d ed Nesfild m ks th
 cple f c t g n n s t n m t n by the m t fi n ta
 as the mm nty h b ene tend d d wn w ds f m th B h
 nt th e mm d t ly n x th m nk tll t has t l t t k n po
 ss e en of th nf nd b ckw d l ses wh h h d n
 l g r f n to th t a e worth def d ng
 It may b w l t b th t th pup se f th B hm was not
 d m n t h p pl by f th v w nt d th t bl g t p t
 elv th so t t th m f all t m F t c ft mon pl ne
 t h n f th V d th y t t f r th w th t d ert this f n
 on as nfi t ly mo mp ta t th n th t f y th gro p f m n
 y M nu Of h m h g s n tu l b th nd h m wh s the
 t w led f th V d th g v f th V d the m ble
 th Th t B hm n h is th g e f the br th f th ak
 Ved d th t h f th p rib d dut s bec m th f the
 d m n e n th gh h h m lf bc hld Th f n
 sh t vas wh ld n t t h th V d m t esp t B hm n
 n hld h lds t p nt n n On e th natu l ul n
 ss pt d u h p tent n the t of th lav et f llow d ut
 am tt f us
 Th p t d d not d w th v lry am ng m m n th v w nt
 y d th th t a h e e up o ty to th g d them l es If n th
 l d d th cal ulat d t th thly p e Dub
 f t p pul S n k t rs h h llut at th og n y of th
 gi Th n e s unde the p w f th od th g d e nd

M d ll d K h p p 56
 W g h l p f h l tu y J h N fl d b rv d I
 e h f h d f I d h p d l m
 gh h mpl d hu g g by h f th h l m b h
 g H d d M h mm d by wh h bo q h f h f
 d h d b f h h ld h h h h d h p pl f
 ry h gh ll h d f d Op p 95
 J h C N h ld p p S l W h m C k p p 65 H
 R wl I d f Sh t C l l H t y p 5
 II 46 50 S also IV 33

power f m t ms [n t to s] the m t am e der th
 f B hm n th ef the Br hmans e ou god Agan
 ey pr clamed th great Ep c The wo l d c nnot b l d op
 t t Br hm n f th mghty Brahm ns e th det e
 th g d If th u d s to po sess the s a g t rth hon r them o
 lly th ft nd ith s rvc
 With this he e ment t b me necessarv t de lop a philosophy
 the s c l de wh h o ld g i e to the men som self p t e
 d l s of th fu t Herce w h th pa d l do t n
 at me l fun t e pe o t nd p th n the b t
 at th e t c t ble si g wh h co ld me to n an i n p ed by th
 rform nce of h h ed tarv duty w thout murmu o envy f noth
 g th t nge up f men n ty b th ecurity d m
 g f p t from l w gr up h ch the f m f o nd c pt
 le n e h n e fo the r ht to quest on th p etent on of B h
 G d lly then th cast y t m b me derl nd t b l ed th
 ts g i g a l o n nte p et t n t ll qu t n f m me t
 r hm ns n t ally o n d nd o to th c t y t m
 s m ed dec nt l d f t s b lt ab ut pri t B hma n
 t te the ly disp bl c st n th y t m
 Pe h ps the g f th pri t k s ent Egypt p d th be t
 l g v t the B hm n K h t y s le fo p w h w c t
 t e r d d t e m E y p t In E o y p t the t t d l p d nly
 e t e th h f p t of the n god Amon d th k ng W th h
 e l n p nd h o n th Ph h f the N t th
 y ty th p t ge f th h p t f the t m pl f Am n t Th be
 e n m on f d Th h gh p t th u h n ny ft d
 app d th d d l g po th de dent R m s d Ph h t
 t th on f th l t R m e sth r n p s s d f m th h d f th
 th h t th t f th h f p t f Amo Th n bo t th
 o c th h gh p t m d h m lf k ng nd th up n l g
 l n lrv b t n u s s n f h h p ts nd m l s s w k
 th h s f th l h p f E y p t
 B t t e d f f e n b tw n th E o y p t t t n nd th t V d
 and is on f t In E o y p t the h gh p stao d n l f f t c
 d t I d n the the b d t w s th t p t l

Or p 39
 Th M h bh ra A p 6 q d J h M p I 3
 Th C mb d 4 H V I II p 9
 I b d V I II III pp 64 d 88 p ly

h be am her d tarv I Egypt th h gh priest so ght t b on
 king n Inda h B am ns r ve up d h un f h
 h t yas Th B hm ns will gly l ft th c p t n fg me
 th h t yas h t they l um d exclu v right t h duties of th
 th d nd n add t on p mnen f those dutes In th
 d int d fs king to le t the fun on f h prie th d b
 t f th milit ry rul s th h gh p t of Egypt en ed th t f n ti
 d ght t u up t The es lt w f qu ntl a m t un t n
 th at l t ct d mss n of th nfe iority f the prie th d Th
 hm n n th nt ary kep th f n t n f the pries hood as
 hol ep e nd v lu ve nd fin ll d on d t o y nd h t f th
 b lty It n this l n s fg up f n t n th t e ec gniz
 me b t t of the s sy t m

rt C t F t n

It is es y t d st nguish bet n d cuss n n ern ng h
 g of th te ystem nd tho wh h k to xpl n th means b
 h h aste s const t ut d The sy t m n m m n d cl p
 t n as m l t ng fo hos t on up n att ac ed gr ups t nd t
 e det mned by th l tt p us c t n In th end th y all
 e m c t th m ultu l t ns wh ch m k th m f ast
 t n t on It m y b ll t y n th t f ll f t nflu ena
 nt n fg ups into th c st yst m l o c not n
 ed d the ry w y by h ch nt n h d neg t the p
 lty th t c pl y n fi nt l

N n rt t th c te y t m m m nl f m th t be n th
 ph f th ultu In nt ng th aste y t m tri dis nt
 te r du lly l g fun t n l n nd d n lly nt but s t
 mbe al n th mut of th st tus y t m Th th pri s f th
 the b c m B hm ns tho e wh e bl t qu t r r tra
 v b mem mb f the Ch tt ate th t b l a t n nte
 st s f th pe lt h le th d oss f th t b b om th
 p b n f c pses t oners of the living puls
 t f d g nd n

Alth ough w n t n w d c ss ng spe fic lly th b ginn nes
 cast y t m it m y b s gn fi nt t b r th t this pl t
 f t f m t on rve t ef t th p pul pu bl od th rv of th
 g of c te It h ld th t th y t m s p phylaxis g n

S C E y l p d f R l d E h M A Sh rr g H d
 b d C V l II p l w J h C N fi ld p pp 7 8 6

the incursion of dark-colored tribes surrounding the Arys. But so far as we know persons of high status in the Da-yu tribes always had high status in the caste system. Even from Rigveda times Brahmins associated with went into the service of the Divan princes.

Necessities may also be formed by group separation from the parent body and meeting to the out of formal communication by captives within the caste by religious schism by fragments from other caste grouping but some common by joint by the offspring of crosses between two or more castes by system and on. When the caste is established it will ordinarily claim speciality in some vocation and it will claim distinction in the basis of some fictitious or real cultural heritage which it will regard jealously.

d s f l d h l d th t h D d w m
 d d th h A y 4 d g H J Fl Th d I d
 th m f th A y D d l f m l b t d
 d l p d h h l f l b l d f h
 Ary Th D d El m t I d C lt p 8 S l I d
 Q E y l p d f h S l S
²⁰⁷R lph T H G f h p R g V d VIII 3 46
²⁰⁸S H H R l y p pp 5 79 Em l S pp 6 8 G S
 Gh ry p pp 8 C E y l p d f R l g d Eth J h
 C N f l d p t p 9

CLASS

FROM A REL IN RY S USSIO O CASTE VE ROG O V
 m nd mp rt n rrm n ytm f l t t fi
 t n o l t tus nd o ld ison Th e et l l l s
 plt l l thn s and the nte l t n Th l t t n th
 bject n t r n d bl n q t v Inf t the imp rt t
 m f h n n l n t of c l b t h b n n l
 t ly nt t t n by ol g t Att mptsh b n m d m l
 m g E p h l s t d t n h b t w th oc l f n t n
 f t t n l s s t th ly th m t p r th
 b n ns ffi nth d t led d cl f f sso P t m So k p t
 c l l e t n t th t tw f r m d f n t n f o l l d
 Ch l H nt P g e n m b d th m te l f th t t m t n
 l l s s by x l d n Am ns l t H w v n nc
 g th f las l t ns s s t l l n t ge lly l bl
 In th tudy e sh ll ttempt to de c be b fi th n t d
 de el p m nt t te p r t l ly n m d l Lu p nd y t

S p ll h G m Ohm Sp Kl d S d H d
 b h D S w h f V l 5 d h h d W
 S mb S d d Kl D M d A p m l M W b
 W h f d G ll h f S d d Kl V l I pp 7 8
 Kl S d V l II pp 6 4 d p m d F F
 E l d S l S d g ll h f Kl g ll h f pp 37 ff
 C t mp y S l l Th p 543 S l p m S k d
 C l C Z mm r P pl f P l U b S l p 6 f p l g f
 d fi f l by h
 Ch l H P g Cl d A S l Th l g L F
 W d V ll m G S m Alb W Sm ll F kly H c d d g Ch l H
 C l d dw d A R F d C H C y R C
 A g ll d L J C I d S l g y Ch p o- E A R
 P pl f S l P VI p m K mb ll Y g A I d y S l y
 Ch p XXIV th d f h Y k C S h d d by W Ll y d V
 ar ost elaborate

show their elution of social classes. The political
considered as distinct social phenomenon while the
hall be held up for de cive but a o l
analysis of conditions

THE TERM STATUTE IN THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE. *Statute* is a German and Latin word. French has *statut* meaning. It may be correctly applied to a statute of a foreign nation in which would that public law profess to be. But the meaning with which shall be connected that of a statute of a nation shall be in accordance with an entire system of the law of that nation.

From a political point of view, a statute may be thought of as one of the laws of a body politic having passed through a legislative process to the government. From the point of view of local structure, a statute may be thought of as one of the general laws of a nation. In the words of many cities, a statute is a law of a nation. In the words of many cities, a statute is a law of a nation. In the words of many cities, a statute is a law of a nation.

But in the end, a statute is a law of a nation. In the words of many cities, a statute is a law of a nation. In the words of many cities, a statute is a law of a nation.

English Statute

An example of a statute is a law of a nation. In the words of many cities, a statute is a law of a nation. In the words of many cities, a statute is a law of a nation.

ud lsm a d mndced fe d lsm wh rever t is found eprresents th
orm f tte o ty

In ths dis uss n the efo e w sh ll d t u att nt on t th
ud l ystem n Eu p nd u pu pose sh ll b t s nse s to peak
h n t e f soc l st tes O d a dly feud lsm has been dat d f om
h ninth t th f r t e th entures--f m pp mat lv th
b k p f the C olngan Emp t th t rt f th Ren iss n e
udalism h w e d d t be n and end n all Eu pe n o nt ...
t th sametm neth r d d ll spe ts of t is nd de l ne nd ffe
nt e unt occu t the me ate nd tme In the Engl nd f
Hen y VII the Fanc f Lus XIV nth G manes f F de l k
h G t nth Russ f Ale and Ilfe d l m e tan gn fi
t sp ts f t wa ery much lie M e v n ou attempt t
an om ght nto th natue f e tats we e nt t d ot so
m h n pe od of Eur pan h t ry as n o l y t m It may b
p s ble t le r od de l b t th t y t m d ng t t ggl s fo
urv v l Wh n l yst m at th h gh f t t bl ty t s n fi
ant so l t e o d na ly t l n fo nt ed m f th m b g m
o pp m d s uss on only henth y t m be c n t d l r F m
th th t e f cent ry nw rd fe d l la c nt nu d t be appe l d
to and f d l p n p l e e sometimes f mul t d ven m h ply
th n b for but th m d n St te w s b ginn n t assert t lf
nd is nfi n e leg n t m d fy th fundanental o cept ns of
f dal m

In ths d s f f d lsm e d n t pr t nd to ubm t gn l
hst l m tr l Th dat ar l n ted and prob bly mu h tll r
m nst be unc e d by histo an f th p d N t th t nd n
th h o e v h ll hop to p nt f l d a d of the o
l m e l n pt f o l e t t

A f d l s stem m y b h ct i d etv l n n fo en
pt l t st t t u t u n q e tly st t In ths t on
S mbart d tngu h b twe n pt l t nd p capital t c n m

P l m ly l p d y m A g h ly
G m b who l h d m l f l f g d
g P g d bl l b d A t mp w
R lph E y I by l w bl h d h d h ll g
m m g h l d mark f l b bl m y bl f g
m f w m f l m f d m f h d d If y k w f f
ff h gh k h h w h l as p h w h h lf
Q d by Will m S bb l h C t l H t y f E l d V l I p 46
S lso pp -24
Cf Th C mb dg M d l H y V l I Ch p I
bd V l III p 48

ga ization In th M dcl Ages, h says th n rm f wants was that
 th social class and as fix d by trad tio Consequenlv the dea
 uff ncy f xst e lowl b ame p rm ne t al p pti
 nom c legis t n nd o aniz t n On th nd tu
 t n h p of th Middle Ag H n Pir nm n l des

F m ry p t f w W t n Eu p f m th th turv
 w d pp th light f t lly ru l y Th
 h nt las h d d pp d Am n dit w n w d t rm d
 h l t n t th l d wh h w w d b m n tv il
 l t l p t bl h m mul t d t t d
 b t d w th th f m k f th gr t tat T l d as t
 m t m t p f d m nd p w t b d p n d f as
 b d d t fd m

T n y th n ins m f rm nst tuted th m te l nt p rt
 t tus A co ding to Pett Dut ill nd L f bv o l l t ns
 n l nd est d pon p n pl fte u wh h as ppl dt im st
 e wh l f th pop l t n f m th k ng f m wh m e ry t n
 pend d m d t ly m m d t ly d w n t the humbl t rf cult
 ating th l nd of h lo d Th n t n n h f Engl h l wh h
 as n t ubje t d t this f rmula b n th t n n c pte o
 p t d f m the k g by mo less n me nt rn d n
 As c l tru tu e th numb of s e t tes m y n t only ry
 om et t cet b t lso dep nd n n the polit cal f t f the
 m m n t the l t n h p may ch ng n any t the n mb
 est t te d sto b f — ldom f mo th n t l nd ally
 l the e f Am n n ly Fr nkish t b th M ngians
 a may b gn ed \ t t g ups sh ply dff nt t d m the

W S mb Th Q f C p l m by M Ep S
 F d k L N b m A P f h E m I f M d
 p N w Y k 93 pp 8
 E m d S l H y f M d l E p by I E Cl gg p
 Ch P D ll d G g L f b S d d N S ppl m t y t
 bbs' C l H y p 55
 I h f m wh h f d l m h d h d h N m C q m
 d b d m pl g f b gh h m d f l
 r wh h f m h k g d h l w l d w ll b d g h
 bl g t d d f h l d p h l h l
 rv h l d h d f d rv b bas d d g l d by h
 d f h l d h l d ty h f h th l wh h
 L d l g rnm h h d tm g wh h p l l f l j d l
 y b h f p bl d m l d by h m d Th
 l h y m h d w f nam Wll m S bb p V l I
 74
 Cf W K F g d G B A S y f E p C l pp
 3

aw clergy n bles townsmen c lon serf nd la es In medieva
o ty the e t te h be c mm nly e ogn ed James W t f l
Thomp n ys

M d l t w d d d nt th t t l gv b lty d
rv l p trv th fi t t l t lly p l t lly th
l l lly n to y nd n m lly th lthy l
n m d l ty Th d t n t bt d b th n c l th ry d
Ea h f th e l n t t u d n t t wh e t t w
gn d nd d fend d

B t t sh uld not be as umed that th e th stat s e e cally
homog ne u Am ng the pe nts th v e e usu lly me sl es
empl yed s househ d domest cs p d l s rfs bound to th r tenu es
rf not nd fi tlv bou d to the land lleir who had nd rt k
to rk a rv l t nu f e vill ns wo k ng l nd n sh e b s
nd f p santry Furtherm e the ew es malle nd l g r l a d
hold rs am n th nob l t wh e th upp nd low c cle gy w e d u
t ng shed n th law

Th th t t f th lm [y Stubb frr g pe lly t
E gl d] th d id d but n t th t b d t d t n t s
di ns d l g d th tly ut d tl p l t al b dy I th
t t t b g n l d d most f the p l t wh l h d th
pl n t t t f l gv M l f d t t n wh h p at d
th b f r r t k g t h l f d th m t t f t t
m h t h b n m d t p t the l f m th b n b t th
p t b m n p m ent th nk f t l d m k d t
b t l dul m qu nt

W th the rs f t wn the bu g ss s ch ed e oornized st t as f
th msel d n m ny Eu p n unt es th v f rmed an tate f
th own B th thirt nth c nt ry t had lre dy be om c mm n
t p k of peas nt bu gh knights nd cle gy s s pa te
t te In t me th est t th m t s gn fi nt el m nt n wh t w
r f d t m Engl nd a the C mm n nd in Fr nce as le t et
ns nu t d ts deol gy nto th t f all th the est t

An t te yst n th n e p e nts a h e hy f o al gro p mo
less ind d ally d t nough ble b th m la and n ust m In n

S James W t f l Th mp Th W d d 4g V l I p 9
I b d p Th h y h l y d d d pp wh lly
h M d d l 4g b l g ly f d w h p d l f d m P 7
I b d pp 7 8
William S bb p V l II p S l H Sé M d C p l m
ns b H m B V d b d G F D m p 7
S W H Br f d G m y h Egh h C p 47

ring the social antecedent of the nineteenth century Germany W H

of observes

I t b m l l th as m l p y m d f l p
s t n t t th rul At th b h was th p
d f f t t d m b t l t l y h m At p
th t y g d d f m p d t th gl r tl
I b t v m th m d d l l f t w d l g h
y b d l p p g b th b l t v (n t p t d h h
H l) d p t v (t m l t l t desm)

Alth h t te d t g sh bl the f ll p
Th p ten ss tend t b d t m n d by h typ f m
t e t c r m o n t o e c h W h l l att m p t t o e a m m o
t t nd q n t n a t n

st t O t n

Sn t t s p t f n t n l l t t n t n
d n l y d e l n l s m b g n t w l d p r i n t t a m
p l t t h p t n a s o t y m t f f t l y n d d t h l
t t e s m y n f i n d n b n f n t m o t e f f e t Th
l l w g i s b f d c p t n f t h n n f m e l l g
d e s t t

Th Cl y T th p e t h o d f n y y g n t n t n d
m t u l l f o b d s p e f r m i n g n s s r y f n t n t
t t l l y n s t t t n l At n t n m d l E u p th
s t h d h d m k b l d e r f n t n h h
c l t d t q u i s t o n f i n d p o e d o c l p e t W t h t h
p e s h d t h C h c h c h e d n t m t o n l p f q t l v
p t t h t f o l k n o s I n t h i s s t c t l y h e c h l s y
P m t h f i t p l c d m t m p o t n t b l n d t t h e
h h h h p e c d t n e e c o n o m c n d m l a s n d I t
m m b l e s t t [I n d s] e p n t n t t o t h o f t h e
b l t y t w a s t l f p t t a m m l n g F m t h
n t h t t h l v n t h t t h w h l b u n s s f g e n m n t s i r
c t t h h n d s f t h C h u h w h h w u p m h n t h

The g t n f t h p r i t h d m y h n d d h n t h w y
n t n l g t n I t l l y n d p n l n t n s n
t o l o n l w a m p l f f f t n m t n h h l y

I b d p 46

H P p p S l Eph m Em M d l E p
30 p 5

vidu t l f dal sox ty Stubbs describes this ganiza graph-
 lly d lani g
 W m y g d th pnt ltv f E l d th l ov l l tt
 b dy mpl t l gn d w th tly ttt d nd g l t d
 hy p g th l t f l g t g f t l f d t t l f
 ng t gn d mbl j d t d t d lth gh
 t l g l p h l d g ram n p p t t np d f
 b f p h f l m p p t p p ty by
 tl wh h th nf d b l t l uth ty t t
 q d w th t l t l t S h t t t l
 l oyt th m f mmu t

As an t t th n th cle oys s h l was well n d rich
 and d n qu ntly ery po f l But unlike th c l
 t t th l oyr onstrut d svst m wh ch d d n t p d c telf
 was t n th m t l h ant gro p nd the most n te og e s
 h d t b nt nully p p l ted f m the th t t — f c
 h h f p d d d th p s blty of ts h th l d rtw
 a t Th s map ul w y tn estat of th p sth odd bl g d
 e cryst tum f ety f ll men mght a p to t nk Th
 e t noble nd the lng m nst rs lok d on th b h p as
 r nf the l l n Th lle n cla apr d to holy
 ders as n f th nus f l b rt nd rvt d m n o
 e an m htl to s e h np moted t a po t n f w lth nd
 w Y t lth u h th l t of p sts m ht d e s me p t e
 om bel ng ng t a d w th l h th m t p w rful f m i es n
 e ty w ffil t d th w nk n l gally eco n ed
 th n th le oyr Th c et lando n nd ffe h h n
 t t d les t l p ned m as ell sp st p nd P l t
 lly th b n l priests ce lly sp t d f m th din ry
 gy

The V b l ty The f u d l n b l ty f d n u h n t c ga
 on as the le ov tl t tw sle pp nt B t th nob l ty be n
 n n m l l l ss—th lass—was th p p
 th m t fs l d t n nd th m th d f m nt n n g
 nh n m t pest Th l n nsh p bet n n ble nd nobl w

Wil m S bb p V l III pp 98-99
 l b d p 38 S lso f g l d f h l p f h
 l gv F H nr S L f q l X l III l
 pp 53ff
 E ry g h d bo th gh d d f f d l p
 ema k Ephram Em ppl h q l ru h h b h p — h
 ry g p Th l y f f f m ly d y h d ry h l
 l f f p sed f m h d th by rt f l Op pp 54
 48

socially imp t than co-operative, h l that bet n bl
 ed ommoner w explo e Feud lsm s James West l
 h mpson as bas d pon n h n bl bmiss f n ble t
 bl nd h p t t t t l t on po d c r t n a m fi
 ghts and p l g M n lsm n th th h d as th l
 the b as l nd d p p t h r v l t n t r y It
 l t n h p of m t nd r v nt Th w n n p d f
 f ll sh p n t Th r v s a t d th h d c mpul
 r v l b r s f f r m t t r y
 O d n a l th m d l n bl was ass l h l' d i d
 l d f i f s o m th n bl Thus nobl w b nd t
 h by t l g nd f i d l t v n r t f g r d t o n f l d
 t d n g H w th f t f s a l g d d n t l m p l n f r t
 bl n g h t h l d f i e f f m n y l d s th t m th d h
 h t b m m p f u l th n n y f t h m A l h u h th t r
 e g l t d by t m d w c n t r l f t d l p d
 e n n bl d n bl f i n g l m P r i t d
 e m m n m n f s t l m n t Th h t r v f f e a l m
 h o m p n th t f t n t f r i t n b t n th h t f l d
 d th f th s l A l t h u g h t t th t th v h d l i k
 t e t n the s t the n b l t y as n f i d o r p t b d
 c k n g h r m n u l y t o w d m m m n d
 N th s t n d n g n t l n f l t d n k n h th b t
 p t d d t u h d l e t t e T h e y k p th m m n l t
 d t c th t p t n t th t t r v m l l W t h
 f n t o th l t t t l t n h p n G r m n B f d t e
 Th b l t w t h t t m th h l d h d t k u p h e m
 l s a l a p t T h y d f f d f m th m d d l n l g
 t t d d f l n l c t m n d m l d n th d u
 c th t t t d l t t u n t n r y l n g u th y h b t

J W Th mp p V I I I p
 O h p G G C l r v A m m m d b w d
 l d l d H m g h h l y l d l d f h h k g l B d
 l d h h h h m h h h l f d l d l d h h
 h h d h m h h h l f d l d l d h h
 f h m m d l d l d w h l d f t h h h
 h b h d f h k g b h h h d h q m b
 d h l d d m h q d h d m h d h d
 m b b h p b b h h m p b
 l l f h l d h l m B h m m d
 a l y d h m m d l d l d h m g h h m y l d b h h
 l y l d h m f m w h m h h l d l y Th b h
 g p d h p p w d l l l y h q h h
 g Th M d l s p 6
 Op p
 S F M P k W d l E l d p p 59 7

ally used "The nobility did not eat sleep play sit or walk either
with the commonalty They did so did not actively often and imptu-
ary laws to limit mutation and nestled upon in a quiet way when
phased through the superlatives

It may be said that the nobility did not eat sleep play sit or walk either
with the commonalty They did so did not actively often and imptu-
ary laws to limit mutation and nestled upon in a quiet way when
phased through the superlatives

In fact the eyes of the nobility were directed to the power
of the aristocracy Just as Lady Nerford to the father of Lord
Ful was the title of nobleman's daughter For partly every
kind of nobility was some title like the common people not
must do it all

But though the nobility guarded their rights and privilege with
side by side system and the loyalty of the aristocracy
though very difficult and difficult to obtain the
material official business of nobility and finally he did not find
it On the other hand the nobility did not have much to do
to satisfy the last though the pedestal Unlike the

W H B f d p p 49 S l f d f h p l g f h
bl / H p pp 75ff
Ib d pp 57 8 W b g d f G r bl B f
f y l d f h d g h h m l b h f pl m d i -- h
f m y d l h p b b l m d m f h
-by p g l r v l r d pl g h f r m g p l
l w r g p k d m sq d d h d h f i
P 54
S T l f H E y l p d B
Th gr rs f h U f Oxf d f m 56 6 h w d th f l l
g la f
S f \ bl (E l L d d B) 84
S f K gh 9
S Cl gy 7 8
S f E q
S f G l m 36
S f Pl b 66 5
Sta gr 758
S Mld d Campbel Th E t k y m p 7

that never became a responsibility for numbers and its limits are
tern to al A coding t St bbs

Th or t b ld p b bly t p n d h h d
t n t d m t n w m t m t q a t y th d
l t m by th y l p f p m t e s ful
rv t d th b t d b l r d
t wh n th t g t t d t f f th p r i l th
mp h d d Th u t y k h t d d
f th bl d h p t w t t g t d
t m r g th th b g Th t v m e n t n d
k b t th try q d th t d m d th t d m n
d th y m w post d n b l d l k B t th
r t n y t w furn h d by d t n

Th C m m n P pl B f e h r s e f to n n e s t m
p the c m m n p pl w p t lly n f i n e d t th m r s
t y th y l d a o m p a t l y d n a r v l f e l l g s
red by landl d and they c l t t d th d j n g l n d n n e
t m r y m a n t f d d g th p o d c E h m n h d
o t m p d f p e s t s p e d d o v by th b l f f l l
d g g j d g m n t r d i n g to the u t o m f t h m n
t d t n l w h c h t l n g i n t e r v a l s the p u l t n l t d
t h l d d d n d t d n n t h c t u m l We r
h m n n d e d m d t s l f u f f i c i n c A h c h a s b u l t d
p s t a s n m m t e d by th l d The u l v t r s h d n m k t u t
d e o f th m n

W l l S b b p V l I I I p 6 S l B r u f d p p 5
h w h p w h h D T q l l m k h l h p 5
b l t y w b d l l p h h h m g h b p h d
r d f h f i m 7 D m y A m V l I p
H P p p 6 S l J a m W Th m p p 7
p h p r v d d y P h h m l w
p d l l h r u l p p l I p d w h l l g w h h m l l f
p d l O p p 9 F d m d w h l l g w h h m l l f
e d l p G G C l Th M d l V l l p l l p p 3 f f
Th f l l g l h f m f m l f m l f h m p
l d h h l d f m f g h f k f f g h f h
y b Th m f h A b b f R m w b d d f h
r m q f f i l f b d 4 g l l f b 48 l l
l g p g f h m b 4 s f b h k g g b b
l l f d l
By t h l p f h m l d d f d d f m y
d m l l l f l k p m b f d h m l b
h l f h h m m Th C m b d M d l H
l I I I p 475 S l J m H r v y R b R d E p H
8 84 d M r y B M d l E l d p p 6

d f th restrai is f th man t l l f t a l n t d v l p therr
 m nst tuti They wanted to be fre — f e to n k business gre
 ent t o n d nt l p op rt to bu nd ll g od With t
 ty th t t y without po t m ndg t d b siness to
 l g ods p we n t nj y d by fd m t d wo ld b mpo
 l Th efore m ngth ghts h ch the lo ds up n wh eest te
 t ns e loc t d ld t th bu gesse th ght t b left l ne
 a l In d t kep th b s s p te th y f lly
 d d d dult asses m nt p f ring to p y a lump um used
 th m y f th c rp ton F ed m b m th l ga st tus f
 bo g L m h th t t s no l n p rs n l pri leg
 ly b t t rit l n h t m u b n so l j ut f dom was in
 n l l At le ght it b n gene l l th t th n way
 rf hol d n th ty fo yea and a d y h me th east f
 d scuss f this t the German p b *De St dluft m ht f*
 b n f q ntly t d

Th g t n f th bu gss a f u dff nt nd p
 t f m th t f th oth r e t te Th y dm ly h d jud l t n
 ty with c urt p tces ut bl to th p a t al way of l ing nd
 y d el p d n w y t m f dm nst at n nd t x t n Th y pro
 d d th own pol cin and b lt th t wn ll as def e gainst
 th n k ght f the ntry d The nt ut n f mpart
 th first publ w k undert ken by the t ns nd on wh ch d wn
 th d f the M ddle A es was th r h e t fin n l b d n
 h n unfort fied t wn in th M dd l Ag Th b u
 e is th n w w llo an d nd n s nse g iz d nst th

H n P E m d s l H y f M d l E p by
 E Cl g g p 5
 l b d p p 5 5 O h p M J R G y I h b g g t
 p l l f h aff f h b gh g d m l l p p y f y
 f d m f m m h g y d ty f l f h gul f
 d th b f h l F d by w l l d d h
 y ff ly by h f d g f m w h d l g
 p l g by mm ff r t h p r a d f m h f h w l d
 m d l d d l f d p d T w L f h F f h C
 V l l p 5
 l b d p 54 I th g d C l B h b r v E r y w p p
 h f d f wh h f r m th ru l l m p l
 h g d I d l p l l h pl b l g g h m m ty
 gh d d m m g t w f f by f r n h g w km
 d f rs d m f w d f d g h m w h h m I m h y
 righ wh oc ns h l h m l h w d
 l d th l d m bl w th w l l Th gh l l d h gh
 f b g d h h j y b g (b g) I d t l E l t
 b S M W k p 6

st f th n al estates E ch t w n f m d so to speak, l t d stat t
self jeal f ts p g au es nd hostil t ll ts neighbors
the b gesses th ntry pop l t on exist d t be xpl te' F
m ll t t enj v th f n h t ey l b n t l
d t l l h n th m
In th t th cl v e n e t t p r t The d d n w
n th sp l p il ges of th b e f h h th right
n t t Th n b t d n rily l e t th c ty o l the
nt stl Th med e al town th s th h m f th b
ess I as n th n t est d n the t l e
t th y e d ts nst t tions and n i z d m In
tph th d d u l t v f th es to nspe pl P write

Th d l b g d f t k d f p f m ll wh
d t d th t w n w ll O ut d th t d th
d f t l d m tly th d m f th l w Th
q t n f t n h p b ht w th t l t t th h h
ll w d wh was d b b d k ght l k t d th
t th v r r d p u l l g l t t L k th l k th b l th
g p d f m th m m l w l k th m h b l d t p
l t t h w t t b k w n th th d t t

B t t mut not b s p p s d th t th bu g t t t d
mo n t t g p In f c t th b g use e n s t t e of
st t u b n l ch The ew amo l s d t t l g
t en th upp l s s m e ch n t h m ll t l r s and c f t s m e
d th l b r n l a s Th t w n w l d the s r f h d r i f t d
t th m f m th ru l but nly b th n s e d the
b r i g l s th n the t w n Th f th l l m m e t th l d
p t n f h t r i d t bu p l t f g d w th n the t w w ll
F d m f m s r f d m d d n t a m p l p l t c l q u l f i a t

H P p p 5 Th m d d l l h d m p l l
f r m f h I d f k g d w h h b l h d
h d h y g d h l p d h v n d h w dly Th l b l h
l f g h k g d h b j q ly d h d d g h h
t h f h A l d h f i f h y h w k w f d g
S h m ll Th M l Sy m p p 7 8 M d C y p 4 S l
S K l B h D B l F k f m M m X I V d X V
p V p m
H P p p 7
Op p p 6 57
J m W Th m p p p 38 S l W H B f d p p 49
d k f h h d h h h g m
gh l th m k w h p k m h w
f m d b m f k h d h r y Th

grois f d m was ev r tendd f rybody those wh had
com w lthy en th a rich form d them lves into
cl d pat cate ex lud n th m n l ft wo k rs and m l
ade

T wn p l t s w n the h nds f n upp cl Th gh t
whol of tern Europ th h t b g h d f m th b
n g m n p l z d t w n g me t H w e t g n d
es in th t n w n tantl trug l n f pow th maste
ft m n nd th me ha t Th t u l t k on lut n ry p
t n n the L w Count nd n It ly S m t mes was m tly
f F gl ht ns wh the me ch nt e every we lthy but w th
nks n t t ngdly l d th c ft guld w e d f n tly b
nted They e th supp sed by the m ch nt n p at d
d egul t d Y t n th l ng un he c ty o o d d a n w facility
soc l m b lty he t p bl fo men n el t ly l
mb th o gh th own n t t q th s b ta e of
pe l s s t t We h ll g q t W ll m Stubb h m k s
p h mp rs n b t n b g is nd feud l l mob lty
de d mp n b t e n a l l sy tem and n st t
t m

Th u h gulf b t n th h h t d th d ry
ft m th t t d b tw n h t y k ht d th
m b t l y m d th l b I th t t m ly
d t t f lth d th p t pp nt n ht l k t d
b m m t f h ft n mb f th l y p y t
p l th l d ld h p m y lt th ght f b
m g q f h lf d l n h n bl t t m
his h ld Th m h d h t ght d b t l m h
ght mp hu h th y m htly f ld t h ld mght
d h t th t b t f h m l th h t tw y
rak f th m g t l m w t d h m to t d d th
th ll m ht f d l b ty d n w l f th t th p l
Th t n p r t wh pl h mght t p
y m n tt h d by h t f h d t r v ff t n t or t

d n g h b b gh h h d f l l
ld l g p y h b g g d as ll h p wh h d p p
er bl M y ur h p B h w ll so Ed l p
P P 33 J R G p V l I p g S
A d P bs rv f h Th mp h h h m d h
h h l b m k ll d h m h p y h m ry l g
xi g f m f h h h l d b k h l h y
h w th m h b b h l d d d d d
M l C ra by F ank D H l s y p 6
H n P p c p
W l m S l b p V l III pp 58 6 6

ghbo whose priority ev ocurred him as th g be owed g
grudged

D gth Mddl Ag ndf l ft so lp g F p
k d f om th noblty E nth gr t st f th b g s c n t
lly pt d b th ld ul g las Itt k th w ld h k b
l t n f 789 n F n t h ll ge th p ton f h
b lty B t ul ss tt t n f m d t p l t l l th
l t t m nss lf gult dh m Th b
ed w lth b th y e to c lly m b l t tt th p b st
h n of th n b lty h n e t b m the asp t n of n m
b ncl d d n th n b lty The d m t oc ty f u d l h
h n h d t b t by th rul n f d l l W lth m h
th m n d th d ught to kn ghts p chas d g t t t
t gh t t l f b lty ut ht The Fl nt n lth la
ys S mb rt gen lly t t bt n p t nt f k hth d h h
e c t d n h b th y l n b l d the h l d rs t
t c p t m t r n m nts And g d g th s s m m th d f
h ng noblty W H B f d m n t ons the l g s ms f m n
d nt the mp l t ury n G r n y f d f n b lty
Joseph II m d f i a n t b l m n by th d n n h i s t m t
t n l l b u t o o G u l d t b m c n t 6 t b
err b n nd 86 G l d n n f t b m Adl
n) In E g l n d t b m m m n f h b g to t
y th th kn ght nd g n t r y d d ft th d l n n n
e of the ld b n g d th p n f d t r y d t d
d th Tud s sort f n d e l p d b t w e th l e
b lty nd th he b g o E n h e th n n b l
b l d b lty f th b f n l p l d i s
t f m th f f d l h e t th n b l t f th d
U p t b t th ly ht th t v th t t w g
bly d t n h e d n d e h o u g h t n n g t n f
e p p f v p l o t n g t p t n E h a s j l u f t s t t
d ght cl n f m l s t e E t t d d n t m n t a
p s t n m l y b y n h t p r i t th t y th v l m d
d d t n p l t c l n d l e g l ht The l w t t h h l d n
t th n t n f f o r m a l l e l d p n c t o m f l l th
rth

I b d p 6 6
W S mb p p 34
G m y h E h h C p 6
S W l l r r S b b p V l III pp 569 6 4 3 1 H P
P 5

An mbly f t t St bo n o g n d oll t
 fth l d st te o d tuo f m n who g
 d po ss g p l t l p w Th k g of t
 te he le d tth he d of t t Th t p bl t th k
 ett ol th e gn ed g up of th p pul t n th th
 ce n th g nm nt Ob o ly th tt b te is n t d s t d
 m the d f so l t t n the mm nt Po an tt b t
 s l t t s nd on th th ry th t th St t the u of l
 ew th t tu of th g p w ll t nd a dn t t m
 ert nce as f t trolling the m hm ry f g vernm t
 Th get n bl f E p w p r f l nd d l bef th y
 e am th fi te tate fal g n t n The b kup fth F nk h
 mp e lt d n mb f elms th lt ly k kng d
 l ndh ldrs Th s gr t p p t a m d the t not
 ly g t st n n ghb b t f q ntlv g t th kng Wh
 us dt was re h d the gr t n bl n t m l gr nd
 p t he as l c l m gn t p tt ul c g n
 f t p ty th f n t ns of th g nm t w th n h p tri
 ne ll th t n nt y l d l up n th m B t
 ngs b c m t ng and n t n l w b g n t b g d th
 bl w gly l d up n f fin n l nd pes l d
 t Engl nd ft the C nq t th Norm n m n cny t bl sh d th
 t g lish b nd thu th n t nd ld t m d l st t
 m g d Af t on nd n t l w y th am f t n fth t te f
 d l t n nt in h i f b th sp t l d lay as umm n d by th
 ng f m tm t t met hs Co ncils P l t lly th ba on
 k onl est te i the realm th ir de n s th r own and nly
 ry di t w y could the b th ht of as ep n n ny th
 tus gr p b low th m
 F m polt l p nt f vi th n nly th e g ups who h e a
 in the g nm t m y be th ght of s st t The eco c
 t test t to m g was the l gy As t l nd w rs th e

⁴⁰Will m S bb p V l II p 7
 J m W Th mp Th M d d l 4g p 69 S ls Th C mb d
 d I H V l III pp 4 4 47 7
 S Ch P D taillis d G g L f b p p 53
 S Th C mb g M d l H 7 V l VII pp 67 73 M d al E
 by C H M llw
 Ib d p. 675.

es separating the est tes and the more satisfied they were the more
 e et th l d In e ng the t tu on est tes R th
 hl cl d All these m lss voluminous lth th rt n h
 d f te ntn n ry mo lst w fit t p e h in t rns of lass
 t v t t th m l f ty n th f u d i g r p nd agr
 t the th t t s n es ry t the wo ld e d med by G d
 r H m nd h th
 Of us th h d to be som explanat n f he mis rv f tn
 f rtun tel e estate nd h to as is mm n in Ch ist n
 nt e t as dm rly tt buted to the r uppos d H m t urse
 th f lly of persons f wer est t tt mpting t rise as
 phas d nd m de ob f an p wyll be n ap th u h
 pl g rments hyde Y t th mm n pe p h d to b c santly
 m n d Rob rt G o l w itng in 1550 dm nishes th m in
 is way

F wh t d te th f th de yr
To b al d r g ntl m n
Othe th h p n th G ds e
And h w thy lf n Ch t

B t n p t f t t philosophy nd and d highly t t econ m
 d the t tes n e dis t gr t d nt ast Such bel f a d
 r mphas in the d in gn f th the classes f ty
 mp t nc t th s te f ry cl th oblig t on r st ng upo
 h c ss t d t d ty th d bltv f ry m n s b n nt nt
 th h s d nd th f lly f trying to h ng h est t migh
 ob bly s em t nt fy th est t y t m f m d al Eu pe w t
 c st sy t m Y t m n l m nt f aste ntng d th
 t tes fin lly e ol ed n ad t nd sun tl pp t t ast Amone
 h t f t d c turn th m d v i o l orde
 v f m c ste sy t m () the b t n f t tu in Western
 tv as n qu bl t r g b l ty and b) the mot influ nti
 de n th v t m th pri stho d as el b te The p ss s n i
 property p lly m l nd w n t nly the basis of p l t l nd n
 t t n l r i ht but l the b d f oc l t tu further m e th

Op p 65
 Ib d p 99 q g B b G 56
 f h Y m L q d by M l d d C mpb l l p p 43
 W h m d g d dl f m l t lly f l l p
 b l k h y m ry l gh ly d ff g f l g p t
 il h h d m g zabl S f g p
 d h f h w ld h b m d
 "Mild d Campbe p a p 77

pri tho d nat ally n er b me h d t ry On this q st n
Stubbs conclud

Alth h E gl h ty d d d by h pl nd b d t rv l
t t y t m f t th n th tr t th l It
h d m h l t tv p t d th b d b tw th k
p bl Th ol wh h d th w ll t h fi h de
fl d t th nk f th gn h w g ld b m tw l h d d
h ll th l i h th d h p lty f t p g t h m
n d p p t N w th h t f th g d fi d
It mght f th t rm f th t m t b th p h d
q d by h t th t f mp t t ff th pt
f y l b ty Th u fl m h t mght l th t th gn n ht
Th th g h m lf mght n t th k th t m t d t t f n
l

In this h t t n f st te we ha l mted u ds ss o t
th Eu p n stuation p n pally be a d t he e a e m e r adly
availabl Whe e t t f und h h uld e pect
them to b s m l ly h cte d Anothe l e f this s l c t o is
th t o t of the E pean t tes came th m d n s al cl y t m
t wh h d lopm t hall w dd ess l es

Wll m S bb p V l l p 8

IN THIS CHAPTER WE SHALL SCARCELY BE CONCERNED WITH the origin of social classes. We shall hope to indicate only some of the well-known facts in the change from medieval to the modern capitalism. Social class systems are phenomena peculiar to capitalism but before giving us details on to this fact it may be more to derive briefly the meaning of the concept of social class. By a social class we mean a more or less variant of that social status which follows the blood and at the same time of the European type of it. Social class should not be confused with political class, an entirely different notion.

Differences in Economic Organization

Capitalism developed in the urban communities of Europe and it may be said that the whole life of the bourgeoisie. The profit is indispensable for many necessities of human life, many things as an end in itself for the man, the efficiency and the limit of competition, the bugaboo of utilitarianism, arbitrary plutarchy, capital accumulation, plutocracy, nationalism, humanitarianism, deal in and in the character of the way of life. Once and for all, capitalism

I f g l l y m l l y m d f h c l
 l m m d h diff th p m f l l g
 u diff f W v l i z
 *Th m m l h n f p l m O p r p h
 m ly d h y f l d l l d d
 p l m l l m m f i
 *L M H k g g th f l l w g d f i t i f p t a l m C p t a l m
 m d b d h p f i m h f l d g h a r n
 h p w n h p f h m n s f p d th u r p r a f p y
 gain, th co tr by p te enterp se and th use f credi an th wag
 system The Triumph of A Capitalism p 6

gress e somet mes n a path loic l sense nd n turally t is im
tent of e tri t n We h ttempt d to sh in the p c ding
p th t m d l c ety r sted upon a l nd e onomy ants er
ppled m ly nknd nd p oduon w sl ely f mmediat con
mpt on Th ompar tively st t n ry c n m e de nd ts
e logy p lud d ny d al of nfinite product vity Ac ding t
enri S e

Th h l d f p fit nd nd d th p b l ty f p fit w
t mp t bl w th th p t n c up d by th gr t m d l l d
n U bl p d f l w g t th t f m k t h
d d t t h nuty rd t w g f m h m h
rd upl wh h w uld m ly b n n umb n nd h w
r d t m h w n p d h t t t l m th d

Th s stem ent l d wo k in mmon and in sen e ts nst t ions
e c c mmu l t Snc produ on was l g ly l l d n a n m
e of rt lly self s fficent units m ney had e y limited us
art nd the d ct c p c t n of p rsonal r vces w e s b
tute f a m d um of ex h n e Th m t ess nt l on m d
se whch w e pad on th gre t d mans up n wh h the so l
q l brium th n e ted esc ped t lm st ent ely Wh r m
e c ld th ill ns them sel h obt ined nough mon y t
p es nt the v l f th du s sn th y s ld nothing t ide the
t t ? Ind d this per d h be n d cribed as th g f th
onomy f n m k ts Th mon t ry svst m th n h d t d el p
ant m th exchange con my of the ty

B f e th nd stri l e olu t n c p t l sm ne e g aned ompl te
e nd n y th n tu l con m b ed pon l nd Th ew e
r t mm l te b t th gr ultu l mmuntes w e ry
ruch gre t still nd they lw vs dominat d th ty Gradually
w though m nyl ding pec lly th ub n fin n e
ught th l nd wne nt l ne and finally ge ed the r t tie to
h bus n ss p ct c f th ty W d n t kn f c urse wh r
p t lism origin ted ome f m of omme l p t l m—buving
nd l l ng u n lly fo p fit—has p b bly l ay been k wn

M d C p l m t by H m B V d bl d G g F D p 64
I b d p b S l F M P g Th E f C wl d Abb y p 44
y H P P h p h m tr l g h f h f d l w
ts lm b l l k f fin I m y pl y d l M d l C t
34 F d f h l m d f m y E gl h m th
Mddl Ag F W M l d Th H ry f C mb dg ha M
Th E gl h H l R w V l IX 894 pp 4 7 39

ket pl es But th capitalism wh h suffuses th w f lif—the
inking—of nt p pl sis m dern phen mn It a b n d
ow that ly the ma hine w th t n mt t t cal g
at n d tingu h m dern c p l m fr m m di l mm
pt l m

At ny t t f the pot m d l t f Eu p sp n
ilz t n w kind f ffic nt t n l nd d at d p pl
to tp ed t th y oked ut th e sy t m h h d t d
lly t h ct th h l f West c l t n Th bu d s
t we h dly fin c d by th gr t l ded p pr t Mot
th m P n mu tha built up th first ptal b h
ems le ut al rd k rs o s a ist t n me t
n

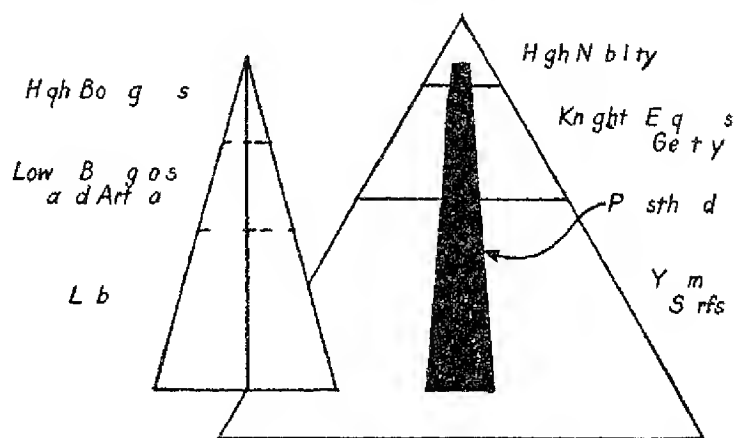
h T st n

In th p d g h pte h dng to mm n
d th b rg e ne f th m d l t f q ntl t v
b f d t sth mddl las Strictly p k g h
b g is ntt d l t t of th f d i y t m
neq ntly th n mddl th t e tem l
l t tu st r—th est t y t m—b d upon th l d dec n
y ff d l ty bl t ml t th t nsm Th

Cf H P L P d d l h l d p l m p 5 O h
g f p l H ry Elm B p Ch p IX F d l
N b m p pp 3 56
S H M R h 4 p f h R E m I d m p 4 by
d M W Th P t E h d Sp j C p l
l P pp 3 3
I t w ld h d g w p h g d p l
m wh ll d ff f m h h y d f b p pl h l
f d by h h d l b g d d h p p l
hp d g m k d d d g h d h M J R
p pp
E m d S l H y f M d l E p p 66
C d f th t g h l p n d H El B l d th
m d f th t g h f h pp f t h w l g g t
h l y l d w l d h S m n
p t l d m d ff A h m l f m f l
d bl d fl d h t T l m h b gh f T
d bl h Ch h h l y l d h l p w d ff g h
m m t f d l l d f g ld h ff d m h m
I Fl d f mpl h l d h dl d d
d l p g h m m y Op pp 60-6

geous social order was not only different from the feudal order but
 on the contrary. To be sure, when feudalism was the dominant
 system, the development of the whole society was feudal and the
 dominant capital had to be conceived of in terms of this ideology. But
 bourgeois should not accept a stable place in the feudal order
 for they struggled against it with increasing effect.

Why attempt to indicate the place of the bourgeoisie in the
 feudal system by a diagram? If the history of this representing
 social feudal urban social relation—say, France, not only the
 history of the nineteenth century—the small pyramid will do to
 divergent growth of the bourgeoisie set in upon the old estate



Impingement of Social Classes Set in upon Feudalism

city. Besides, medieval society is hardly defined as a fiction of social
 order. The urban system with no well-defined class barriers developed
 the state of the priesthood may be thought of as slender. The
 pyramid extended from the top to the base of the feudal
 hierarchy but forming the backbone of the whole system.
 It has been recognized that the French Revolution presented the
 maximum of the struggle for domination between the rural and the bar-
 rier of the life of the time in Europe—that is to say, the feudal and the
 bourgeois. Why did the French Revolution break up the whole of the
 society? But by this evolution will settle the town and the
 country. The development of the whole society. The land-
 lordism in the middle and the peasantry. The none of them habit
 of the new experience which had the same in the

sol sour f pow d m f c n w l f m F cc And See
 l res th t th f i e t f th Revolution w o destroy th leg l dis
 n wh ch h d d d d th l lass o est bl h q it
 rht am ng ll t s Th l t n m d ll nt rra d r
 lt ll lt b tw nth nd d land th t t Th th n as
 up em g n t l t m ph f p t l sm th hat er g i
 l t d th asc d nce f nd d l m The t tes l
 w n l n d th nt f soc l st tu b m d ff d Wh
 e em y til b t g f e l st te n me W t
 t id y th d d l n t sp lly has n s t h bl ng
 s l cl s t m

l l y of S c l c l S y t m

The d l o y f th l cl oc ty th s tem of bl f nd
 c l th e h h supp t p e e t so l o d M t f th
 r e t k n f t d All l t t e art te t b o k nd c l
 n p e m s l l s s y E n b h l t
 h nd En l h w s h d d l p e the s s e t l de o l o g y f
 e m d m ty dw ll J hn L k nd th En y l p d i t p r t
 ly h d p f t d n w ph l ph y f b u g s f e d m the qu
 f b u g is l f F n e Q n and p r t l l Ad m Sm h
 e d l e d v n t t n t c n m th r v ch l t h d begun

Th H k f Edm d B k V l II R s h R l
 p 464
 H S p p Sp k g f h F R H T y
 d p p mm d q l h p All m l y
 h b m d q b i h l l m m y ll p Al
 e m b y d ll d d h y pl 4b all ll m m y
 q p p y f l k d A d p p l f h g Th l m h
 h f g y h l h mm d Op p
 Of h m d p l t u l l y l Th C m b d M d l F y
 d h r v h b b g ld b b j d b
 y ll b h d h h f h mm g m h d b
 e d m d l y h d b ff d h m l m d m
 e l A d d d w f i d h d h i h f d l d
 l g l h m f T A j w p d h f l l
 y Th b l ll m f j h d h k g p
 m h mm d h l d f h b h h l
 b p l m h mm d h l d f h w h h
 V l III pp 4 7
 M r v d E g l p p dly Y ry d b h g h
 d f y b g p d d b p p j y
 prud b h ll t y l m d l f ll wh
 l h d d d m d by h m d d f
 f y l C mm M f h d E g l h d d
 d by F d k E g l 888 p 35 S l N k l B kh H
 l m Ch p VI

zzi o er th potheosis of t scien nd Condo et n the gl f
 e olut on t lf xp essed th n w pass n f p g ss b get
 m of fi t perfect b lty f m n By th t m f the F h
 v lut n lso the t wnsmen h d sed l g n f e m k t
 G d which wa n th m king for ome centu s Th Ref m
 n defi d the mo t p rful tat nd t phlo phy nd p o d d
 e nec ss y s t ns f bo ge s e plot tu n f pp rt nt
 To b ur n n o d n s ty ag ult nd l nd cont n to b
 dispe bl b t l nd has l st t ld h t as th econom nd
 t al f nd m nt It no l ng r m k s the m n n th d it as
 ch as t is w th n m ney—a m fctor f p odu t n f qu tl
 sps d by fin n ers bec se of ts n rtne s The nd du l h s b n
 e d f m the l d th t t t en ss f which mut n b p d
 n unsent m nt l m k t
 P ob bly th ruc l h t t of oc l la t m d
 d l m Alth ough t st l l true th t xpl m p t o w lth by
 e otyp n la gro p th cert n attribute nd du l n
 el s ss med to h e w l l n ly cho en the urs l d n t th
 et n n l f I d d l m ays Rob rt on b l ev s th t diff
 at nd d l h v d ffe ent t t but s and that h h ld b l
 ed to d l p th m m mp t t w th th t th b t f h
 t l v Ind du al mp umes ls th t ne pes n is f as an
 her to a h e d nt ous soc l p t n It lams mb to
 rog s nd b ll uc ss Fed m f th d du l m ns that
 e h uld be permitted tle st n theo t m k th g te t p gr
 e h ms l f nd th t this p ess w ld ed nd t th t t g
 f s c t
 Th gr t th d t n f flight up th o l st t d nt th
 re t th c l pr ise f th nd d l That m n h m nds h
 n b ness dd g u est su ess nt l t l th s blet is

S M W b p f d ly p d h h f
 al l h p b w l g d p m d h h f d by R H
 y wh h W b vi q d
 K l M r e p th g l m b m d m l
 b h f d ry d mpl ly d m d by p l s 4 C t b
 h G q f P l l E m by N I S p
 H M R b p p 4 Sp k g f l l f m h
 d f p h p l m G g S p t
 M y h b gh b h d d l m y h m lf h h
 h b g mp l l d d y f l p l f d fh
 h f d m l d p k bly g fi d ff b w h m
 m g h h m d d ff b h f m
 d h f m m m f g F m Ph l ph
 G q d b R E P l d E W B I d t th S
 l g p 554

all material necessity social restriction so that might boast
myself I q d an q d l terr ... d l f ut
I las st m Mo e as Th rst n V bl n has mphasiz d h
ug th t f h ment unqu n h bl r in d m
is ns b me t m l t n ug f as less strvg and
t eness

S l th mp d t ly unt bl t h r f th
rm l g d d l l l n h d t f t h
t l t d h h h h d wh t r b l d th rm l
mary t d d f th mm ty f h l as t mm
n d t f t w l t t t n pl
d d d p y t r l b t h m l f t
t d d Th d u mp n n n b m f
l t th d l m k g t h th ld t div t h m l f
h t ly t h mp t t n th t l f p m v p
bit

I t d f well n k d off est e l nk h n w
local cl s s t m a n tant mllng of s tu t m —th
y culat n of nd d ls or f m l l es as b rs f t t T
m nt is d t d upwa d nd g nst p werf l o l gr t
t b ngs 'o n the less ffic nt compet to s el ntlessly The tu t o
dynam nd nd ed so sens t th t the ey p t t n f succ
f lu t nd to influ eth l t tu f th nd vidu l
A wo d sh ld b d n th n t of b u geo f d m
o t c l mp t t n l l d d m y M d m d mo cy is not
l f Ath n n d m y n d d t prin f m Chris n ty—
t t has n r t t ned t d ls Inf ct th b g is n
t nd d th t t hould Nothm f rth f m the mand of the
-gm l middle las th n any n pt n f th right o m n nd
t n P rs n l l b rty tself w n t l med a n tu l right It was
u ht only f th d nt ge t c n f r r d
Qu t ly n th d v lopment of t w ns the Western b u geois d

E m p n m m d p d d p d
l f d m f m p l l S E m P w d P l
M g ph N 6 T mp ry N l E m C mm p
Th Th y f h L Cl p 3 B J m F kl m r
l d h p b g y h A b phy I p d h rth
h b rv h f g h f h d d p d m asy
th d m y l b g f p l f (I l F kl) J h
g l d p 6 Th h b m q Ma W b g q p 58
tr b f m d p l m S f
m
H P M d l C p 7 P P d l f rth F d m
mddl l w m p l P

cit ensh p th t rnt n l dea as distinct from th person l
gi u bas fasso t n ch t ist of feudal m me to be
P ons hol d n the t n w e p esumed t b n fit f m th
ry f ct of omnu l e d nc hen e they mpelled t ke
o th flov lty t th j d t n f th S y P B isson de
t w an ass t n f m t l d f nse nd t x t d f om t
emb s an b l te de t n sc l d by no th n ex hnge f the
e r ghts wh h t as ed th m ab ll n th d man of
ct c l t t This is th f r t l m t of wh h
re p m d e val d noc cy the moth f ll mod rn d mo
s H t w mav bse the germ of m d n n t nal m
h h d t ed to bec m th mot p w r f l d e f e n the
tu e b g st te
It has b en sad th t n f th g t t s ns f d m y s y
cry But f f en t th fo m f go rnm nt wh h h s ist d
say th l st h nd ed ye in Fanc En l nd and the Un ted
te th n th s ng mght ll be h ged t m n th t hyp cry
elemental n dem r y And yet n s n th ide s napp p ite
qu l ty th t is nh ent nn t t the s m um b d p ns ble
his b tt ha g h s ts ts n th un tt n ble umpt n of p
cal dem c acy th t ery nd du l n th y t m s n f ct q lly
t che nd in the n f t f dist n t p l t l l ss deol g
he nt n bou eo s s c ty
Capt list f d m me n o t n bl f ed m to n p t f r th
al bl w lth f the n t on nd p l t al d mo y the metho
go rnm nt h h p po ts to ssue th comm nwealth th t ry
d dual will b d by th rul of th g me Th f dom whch th
ght enth ent ry ty d ell died fo equ s th t he who f ds in
mpet t e struggle b g od p t f sh n t mast f h
wn hanc of es? H b rt Ho expresses th t d t on l w
ch terr ngth nm nt as the ump e in u soc ls stem

L f d W k M d l E p p 97
Am I d d l m p 5 Cf J seph A S h m C p l m S l
m d D m y pp 97 98
I m b w ll m h t h d l gy b d m gh firs
m l y th b g g rnm mp k p h l f g m
h th ply rs ry q ll m h d A h ry p
l m d B dvr d h y h d l d k w b d y
r m f G d d m —b wh m y b p w —h m b
h g d h w p b w f h d h p b w mas
erv l b y h l d h l w wh h m p Sp h d l
ap l 848 by th R h L d q d by L M l C D m
y R p 7 Her h d f l w h f l f h p w f l
f l f

uth m c, fr m th beg g t was intend d th t the go cnt
 ould be n f t th h ds f the succ ssful
 Th lt s of bou eous g m nt have underg ne p act lly o
 nge R e tly distng hed Am r n bu n s arm d t q t
 a wh t d m c acv lly m ns to b esm B s res m h
 l d n tu lly pp ehens of any n n ess r int rv nt on
 mm nt n h funct o of pri at nt pri nd r
 n ng th democrat c n pt f ind d ll b rty Th f nc
 f go ern m nt l agen ie normal tmes th t f ass stng pri t
 te pri by th cm l of b rners to ts l g t m t und r kings
 It is in th Unt d Sta s th t f edom bu n f d m has at
 n d ts h he t p e r t o n This s v J hn Stuart Mill is h
 rv f p ple ught t be a peopl pabl t this cert in t b
 Ag in th t gr t ind dual t H r b r t Hoo e n thinks
 t d mo c n Amc is un qu

O d d l m d ff f m ll th b t m b th
 t d l th t wh l w b ld ty upo th tt m t r th
 d d l h ll f ou d t ry d d q l t pp
 ty t t k th t p t n th mm nt t wh h h nt lig
 t b lty d m b t nt tl h m th t k p th oc l
 l t f f m n t at f l th t w h l t m l t ff t f
 h d d u l t h m t wh l h nt n m t t d up t
 m ry wh l f mp t u n

Th l b r l m th gr t nt g n t f th fe d l e t t t m
 b alism omet mes confused w th d mo y h h l n fact
 it g n t i t t Democ at c de ls prol t n d al nd n o
 as th y e ll w a p s s o n n b g s c ty they t nd t
 nt the f ll xp ss n f lib alism As Lewis Co cy as rt n m
 d m y th m deal d n to ap talism and

F m dd b E P Th m P d N l F g T d C l
 l d April 7 943 h Th y fi A l M g f h Ch mb
 mm f th U d S T tm M rx d E g l g By f d m
 d th p b g d f p d f t d f
 ll g d b y g Th C mm M f p 33
 F m Ut l m L b ty R p G m d by Alb R
 dl Th Cl h f Pl l l d l p 6
 H b H p p 9 F d d d l pm f h th Th
 N I d d l E p Syt m by h E m P pl C m
 L b l m f h d m h m F d H ld J
 k l Th R f L b l m G d d R gg Th H f E p L b
 l m by R G C ll gw d L T H bh L b l m

it is the subject of growing offensiveness. In a later chapter this point will be discussed more fully.

Another type of social phenomenon distinct from the moral class but frequently confused with it is the political. We shall now consider this.

The Dilemma of the Capitalist

in gro ps tho e b f d th se fte K l M rx M rx hum l
 y
 Th h t ry f l h h to x t g ty th h t ry f cl t gl
 m d l p t d pl b l d d f g ld m t
 d j ura ym w d pp d pp d t d t
 p t t th d u t pt d w h dd w
 n fight fight th t h t m d d th n v l t ry
 t f ty t l n th mm un f th t d
 Th m d r n b g ty th t h p ut d f m th
 f f d l ty h n t d w y w th l t m l t h
 t t b l h d w l w d t n of pp n w f r m
 uggl n pl f th ld n Ou poch th p h f th b g
 h w th d t t f t t h mpl f d th l
 t g m S ty wh l m d m pl t t ng up nt t
 t b t l mp t t g t l e s d t l f ng h th
 g d P l t t

In all th lum n u w k f Ma h w th n defint
 l d n lly n le d st nct n b tw n th d f these
 two gr t lasse d ectly f ng h oth nd th t of the o l
 as t m Th both p d ct f b g n my d m th
 t t f ll M rx both e usu lly r f ed to as o l
 asses At th o t s t t h o ld be m d cl th t p l t c l lass ct
 b f nd n ll an d ty nd ert nly t n t n ess rily
 nted to th p r d f th use of u b ism n Eu pe Bug use
 t letari t truggl is o type f pol t c l class t n t a p d t
 f mod m p t list s c t But w m y p t th t fully d l p d
 l l ss y t ms re also n known t n nt o tv th y m nt o
 e o n lv afte 789

It must b leady ob us that p l t c l and l la e a d
 r t ph n m n So l class s f r m syst m of p t ng c
 eptual st tus t ties p l t l classes n th oth r h nd do n t c
 t t sy t m t all f th y e ntag nist c The p l t c l l s
 p w group hich tendst b g n ed f c nfi t the so l las
 n ve o niz d f t is ncept only Although th p l t c l cl s
 d n rily weight d w th p s ns f om spec l secto f the o il
 t gradient t m y m lude p sons fr m e crv p s t n H n
 n t spe k f politic l classes as forming h hv th y m y

Ka l Marx d F d h E g l C mm M f t pp 3
 Cf J ph A S h mpc p pp 53 54
 Th sy m f oc tv wh th b ta l l ss lw y
 tes m th l f ry d d l b l h gh h r f p l l
 lass uggl in an bly aff h oc l d f ry d d l th
 oc ty th immed di g pol al l m y l d ly mu ty f

ll plith soc lhc h rt ll therefore th ush en
mry p f l tatfcton l th d mmb rs f
pl i d n l don tha mm n l t The
th f enottho ht f l class b tas n
at df t f c n h th F b rm unlik h
l the pl t l l t t mmb l f d
p l d rit h hlv l d s l l d t nt ch cent
l la es f tis p t d th pe e o t tl tt te
d nd y f m th l p ten h le th h fl m
il dt n f rth

t l f t St t — a G l

A p w g p th pl t l l s s p p d th d f
ent ll n th t t In mph th p n L w L L
th p w f the l g l l y c n nt t d h
n f th t t th pp d l s s m t m d g s
m h nism f th t t E y las st l hu p l t
h h n t b j t e m t the bl t th t
l d nd th t bl n nt f n w l tem H
p l t l clas t n m y n t b de t f ied w th th t f pol t l
t f h f t n m y h t pup n th m th n t n
q t n f th p l s f ff Th d ffe nt l t l f t n s ma
p se t th sam pl t l l ass Pl l f t n m m t be
d pp o grup but the f nd me l nt ts f th la
m Th t p ty [f t n] nq h h s bl t t l t nd
t fy th fu d m nt l d m nds f l

p p l I h w d h p l l l m h ph p bl
mb h h m l Of w d m y h h
bl f p l m y m p h y l f w gh
m d d h h — l y w h d b h d

S Cl S ggl E , l p d f h S l S
S L T k Th H y f h R R l V l III p 338
h l d S h ly ff p S l p h g iz
p ll d D m ts Th ff S l p
d hp f h pp pl l l
Th f ll w g pl l f d h q m l d g l f th
d l ggl Th mp l g d h pl
l phy wh d l gy h p l g l w h l d b h h
h p w d h h l l h d f ll h p pl h
[G m i l d R h h d f h g m H
m h mp p ll f m m m d p d
h g p f p l mp l p w A d wh h g p w l
l p d bl Jam H y R g C p l n C pp 6 7
l dd d)

k f a n w purtual direct n O d th trugg of a ex of
 th h th h p n f brat d t u v
 d hl ly bri b t th d f th d t pp rts
 A p l t l l s s d el p n t ly—th t is t n p l t u
 as m n t beng t bly th omif nt l n the
 eth d on m p d t n nd nom d trib t On th
 he h nd cl conflict is c ly d l ped b t n th cl es
 m S mba t g th f llo t g th d lo r t f las
 ruggl t r s a d f c l s s t a n l t es s o
 es, th n lass pp t n fin lly class t f A p o u l las
 me con f ts l t nly th ough ss f l p p g a th
 t p t n f th lass nd t m mut b f sed by ts le d
 W m y put t n th way As fu ton f th n r de
 las nas p t t t n e b t th s l t f g t t o t be
 m o g d f f l t Th d r n t o l t u l l s s b c me
 lass n ous—nd sometm with v r v h l m g h m — e
 o s as t e t o n t th d l p i n g l ns es of
 e b o d t class
 Th f no l e eal ts d l s m t f rse To
 h e these d l s v S m b r t t s n r y t b m asp d
 k i d l e h r t g l w t d l p a f i e f thus m And m th
 y l f g r t m d n c o n t e e l n i s t H t l d l d
 O m t t th k th th F h R l u t w d h m
 e t h y p h l p h l th f t h d t f m y t g t
 d b y d m g f th g d t t h w h p d p th p f
 th p p l t l l f i lly th t t n b l l p t t k p l
 In l l l m o m e n t th mass t k r o n d t n b th
 r u l g l n d th t t k c l s p p e l t th p p l Y t th

F M A m p f p 3
 F Op p
 F b d p 5 T h m ff Alb t M h d l T g n j
 m w f j l m ry l p d h m Th d
 b l p q t p l y l f l g S F h F l E y l p d
 th S t S O h p L L L l Th b
 f l d m h h l d d by
 e i l f l f f m b f l m y b d d f l
 h h d b l b m l
 m p g h gh a l g f d l p m l b d Cl
 r ggl
 F Op p A d l d D d D l h d d R l
 m d l h b k f p h l p l f d h m y w l l h
 r m d h b k f p h l p l f d h m y w l l h
 m h h h h p y S P G m p l Th
 h R l by W l A Ph l l p 49

om of th struggle m y fl t th t rest of th people nly n
ctly S me f the most v l nt l s onflicts n h t ry fought
nte t fon p le d cla n t n the h utl d the
pl t d masse n b th de Even though th l purp e f th
ass nt gonist c t the nt est f the omr n p pl t will lw y
ek to c n rt them Fo nstan th N l d m ndf l of this

If h d g d th t m nd u p h h t ll t m d
th m as th b f lut ry t r w uld rt ly
ppl d d ff t p l y g d l nd p p d t d
Th th t f w ht f th m m nt uld th b
m d t p l m nt but t d th w k h p nd t t

d h p

O d na l t n t p ble t d l m t definitely pol t l cl ss by
serv n ctu l pe n l h cter t h p t n lth
l g u ffil t on o so l p t n Th del m f pol t l
s es may rrd nd v dual d ff e s lnd ed th le d h p of
aggr ss lass m y f om the r l ng class ts lf Rob t M h l
phas s this n n lud ng th t v g t cl mo m t n h
rv has is n upon th nst gat on w th th c op t n and u d
le d h p f m n p u g f om th y lass g m t wh ch th
m nt d t d

M r x nd En l h d l dy d n t m s when th l s
r gle nears th d hou th p f d ssolut on ng or
th n th l ng las n fa t i h n the wh le f th lds ty
mes h l nt gl g ch t that a m l l s t n of the l
ng lass ts ts lf ad ft nd jon th ol t on ry cla s The
art ul d d t g d or p then n not p duce ts n l de
p It b i u h we th t n eat p rt f ne l will deser
nd nt th nks f th the th d t n th u h gn fic nt o
nly m ol t d se

L Ad m q h fi J y G ld m l y b l ll l
h lf h k l kill h h h lf Dy m t f h S y f Cl
l Am p 3
Ad lf H l p p 38
P l P by Ed and C d P l pp 38 39
C mm M f p 6 Q f q ly d f mp ary
h cal l g ar m d h h gg l pl n g h
w f d m y Th h w m l d g Th k lly g h
g m y m d ppl g h l t d l
l b d m f ll p bl mm f d m m h d

h P p s d C m p s t f Cl e

Th p l t l cl p b bly lw mot t d by m
mc t t A rd gt J hn St t h
n n ndt h m th ds i p du n f ch
st h ts the b l f t ath n th mm nt d t t h
h l n m nt Th l m p m i t nt ll n pl
p d t nd d t b t n f lth mt th t t m
ch d n lgu u l e n t l s t l
h h s m n l s ll ben ryt d t m n th p p f
las A p l t l l m m t ll d l p h b u c t
thod f p d t n m t to f l d m b d m
b f t d t m t f th p p l t th t t h m
n f the p l t c l p e Th th b f p l t l l s s dis
r t

Of n t ll f m f l nt g n m p l t l la
t g n m As P n p nts t

N th m t g th th t t f th Fl m h t
h th l h t d d w th th f y f m d I h
d p pl f Y p m pl d th K t t il h b t
th t h h th y l d d h h p t t d th m f m th
mm p pl b d m l h d Th h t ry f th t l k h t
Gh t d B b d bl dy l t t g th t
k t p th th h h d m th g t l Th trug l
k r d m th pp f l b t h
B t t th n pp ly T l u mm d
d m g t l m f u k lt Th f ll wh w
la m d t f th t d t t d th l t t a
m d n d t p f m th xpl t t n pp d th
d p pl A t th ll l ft ll d t t d th d u

Th many g up k rmush h h es lt f m l l gr up
n In th dj tm nt h w th l d m n
y t f vi f rth mo th m y b t n t n l b

Th C g g l f P w p
H P E m d S i H y f M d l E p p 6
l dd d) Ed d H m mak ml b rv Th G m
R l f 5 4 h h w h k d m f bl d by h bl
h d p g ly f m h d f h p g f d
l f d p bl y by h bl f h p g b
pl C mm m F m D m y p 39 S h p
l b h p d ll E p h h f q pri g F
58 w d p m m m l ly h d by h bl

n rul g lasses whi h d t ntemplat carrangem t f th
 lt l l s l gnm nt u ny n t n Ape nt cv ltm y be simply
 def nse f c r t a n tom r y r hts
 Ag n s t d non n t n l lub o lod en d n epe t
 pl t l l s s Th se nt l s s nt t n l g o p nd they
 y h p obl ms h h th v ek to sle p l t lly yet h d
 d m l the f te m f th n l m t d m t t ath th n th
 nt l l ng of th st te f the pu p f o g n g th n m
 a Int u to l or ups f th k nd m y b l l d p l purp e
 up t t l k cum b d spe l d nd l v The
 h b l t st W th n th ng ng l d they p
 e ow k fo th r w n w l f a r f th t f r t n l m t e d p
 th ty
 The r l m t f poss ble c l c t ty etho f p l t l d a
 f r m they t m t nte t d m p p t u p t f
 st tus As n ill t t n o d n r y opp r t u n s t l b
 n s n t p l t lly l m n d d th u gh t l v te e s t e d n
 t f r i d s n f f i as n u n f t s w n l i e L b
 n u m b g t h p l t l c l s p p l h n t b e m s
 tly r l t r y—th t is to y w th f n to c p t l t
 ty when t b e m e l s t c nd l s t m m t c
 ch t
 O d ly n l th e p s o n wh t k th d f p l t l l
 ll be n l d e d n th t c l and th s m s t b b t on
 t gro p It is th f p t lly i m p s s b l t d f i n the m m
 r s h p of a p l t l l s t r m f b j t t l y Th
 t l t n b e t w n th m t l p t o n f p n d h
 t t d m y n t b e p r f t Th s n a t t n p t n t d e l m t a p l t c
 a s s t d f f e t t e p l t n t f o m b u is G t A B t s c
 d

A p l t p p t y l w n h g d h m l
 r d h k d a s t t u t g d t t l h l n d f m h d
 t h l g h t f t h l d t l d l d h
 t h b f t h l j t t h p l l
 t m d T b p l t th f t t h
 t p t t n nd l t t u t t h
 n t r i t m t l s e t p d p t u n t t t g
 r n t n w y b t t t b d b d t h b y t h t n p l t a n

p between polit l d social classes It may not be even true to
 at th t th g t the igdty f the st tu system the ge te th
 th d fth form t n fpl t cal class Th t bl caste y t m
 Ind fo inst n e has not b en part cul ly d p d t pl t l
 ass n fct At any rat th absenc of plit l l s do n t mply
 b nc of s c l l s es B t f n e to n pl t c l l s l ay
 ples the x tence f one o m e nte l s l fth s ly n
 opposed pl tical l s s th so ety m y be d to b pl t ally l as
 es

Thu in th d v f m p ant c p talism in th Unt d St tes th
 as p b bly only on g n ed polit l l s s the e p b bly nly
 ce t politu al class n Russ tod y Yet th h lway b er
 l lasse n th s countrie Th as l v l tent open las
 r le n s ty in wh h th mo th n on pl t cal l b t
 al l s s e t t at n t n conf t Th y uppl m nt and p
 art h th

Th polit c l l s s m y b c me las c n o s l las s
 th h nd n n t be Class n c sn s s a pl t l l s s t
 but h th f en to al cla s v t m p rso may
 t tu on s c o s Alth h s gn f i n t n mb f p e o n s n
 ety m y b h t r i e d by me m m on ec nom c th
 c l nte st they d n t bec m n ct v polit c l l unt l they
 e l p l s n ou n s s Thu the e h fo nd on r s n o f
 ot nt l las m mb r s a e m jo f n t n s f pl t l l s l d s

S h p S d y d B W b b S C m m m A N
 l p p 4
 I p l l l wh h R b B f f l f h h y
 Th l l b y p f d d l g y p d g h h m
 f l g l d g g y h y p d m d by h
 f d g r d d l l b g h h p d g
 f l p l l Th p f i h f h p
 m d d f h w l l r y d g h r p l Th
 h f h r d w l l b m d f i d d g p
 l l g d l d f l w h r l l l Th m d d l l
 b g m d w l l a s m l l y d i f f f m d
 e m p f m f d l d m p h l l g d b h
 l Th p l r m d w l l d f f a c d g h h r v l l m
 ly ru h d t d g d q h p f m p d
 r n s c T l m l h h ly d m d by
 f i d b l d d g g d j t m l
 g g d R a s f A p p 5 3
 W m g h h l l p l P
 y l th m i d t d d l f h l m

h E m c M d th Cl St l

P l t l s s h l m n b b l e t t t
th t l n Th f r s ' th f t th t th u l
d e s t v l d th t t d b this l a s s l d s t s p
r t f m p l y f p Th M h l l p l t b
p p t y — h c n m m t t — d d m e t r
t t e r th n h l f l l b t n t l l t p P l
d m l b g m t t th d t b l
h g r p m t h p w n t t A d f H t l p t t m p e s s l
E r y t h h d t h p b h d t l d
d l d f l E h b t n g t t h l h t
l t h o r d w h h t t d d h h h h
t t t h h l d m f t h t n

O d l t h g r t th p p n t g n y f t h l o n f t h n
t h g t th t n n c o f t h th C e t b o
t n d n n m l y h th b k d p b h f
r v h l m n g p h y l m g h t T p t t h e m t t th th l n
a s s k o w l l h h d t b e a b t t d d t l l n t b l
t d n k d d j l d t f t p t M th
d n t l a s s n n t b d d n n t l w t h S t y h a
d o n t k t l l c p t n b t t f p m t h g f
y c p A t t m p t s t p r a f l m b l R b m
h l h n t h y d d d t t h p l g d i n d e t
d t h t b n d o n t t h o n d d n t e l s n d a
d d l s t h l d g p t t h y u p y n c t l p e t

Op d p g d O h p h g W l l n E G l d m k d
p l l h d b d d d h p p l f
l b p m m b h l d l d d d p m l
h l L My P Ch W d p 69 Q d E m l
T b p d l h l d m m f i g h h p f i g h h C
p y h d d L l h l d m m f i g h h p f i g h h C
r p m r t f h y d p l l g l y E
r l m b h l l f i g h p l l l g g l
A g H l p h l l y l d
h w h b d t p h b f l l g h p p
d h l h f i g h g l h b f l l g d h p p
r h l f b f l f h m l b l d h f d
l h f h f h f h m l b l d h f d
t l h l l d p f h l f l f b l k d p b
d m f d b b p g g l b m
l d f O p p p 89 9
Op p p 44 45 F h h d l f h A l d d
l p p l y d r s p f d s l g

ass, b t also because t will inevitably seem that ts d fence is indig-
 ns bl t th p rv t of T upp r
 blit al clas by an th th n ld m t v df \ h
 st d nt ts fth ruling l s th tene d ts m mb d i
 cles ly with th h ll n m l ss t th sam m d l p t n
 n the w n l n je p dy Th he e s f l th
 t n d n t bl p e g t f th ng l a th fut
 n a u me p l aft th h e m t d o l d h
 ass of t f e d m to i th d is t m m nt l c
 Th p l t l r y tr t t t a n ts n d th g n p l l
 ch n v as th R publ or Sp n t t e m p t d t d h l o n s
 93 nd 1936 t m y d p c te v l u t r m th d h
 b l f th a m c u n t v d d 1936 But th t m t c
 l l t t e f r th th for g ng p r m p l th t a r l n l l
 t l l o s l f t o b d p l d p t l y I n t p b b l t h e m t
 t c l n t n t b t w e s t b l h d p l t l l a s s t n r h
 d p f l Ch h th upp r u t f th r m n d th l d d
 s t r y m l d f i d th t k o f th l d r s o f l b th m a d l
 a s n t l l t l s l n t d p n t s Th s n o u n a r t e
 th e n s n t g g l f p is l l k w
 I t m a y m p p l l g t o t h s e l n e d l u n d the a s y r u l e
 n p w e f l p l t l c l s s t h t p b l y th n l y f i s p n e
 s t n g l y n t c n d p l t c l l is b y t p t n g t y e t th
 n f p l t c l l a s s g l m p l h p d e O d
 n l b t u t n r t a l m n t f th p o w f p l t l c l
 l / f r n t t A d l l t n t h t o l l
 m n l f n d s u f f n g b u t t e t n f r m a t o t f f t m
 n d m n t l n d p r m n e n t h n t h h d a t m l l t u d
 e l d r s h p o f m d t Th u p p l n t n f r l a s b y n
 h l t l l y l l s f o t h e u r n g o f n l a b y n o t h n c
 th d m n t p l t c l a s s n t l t h S t t h p u p
 th a t t k l m u t n t b l y b th r t h f t h G v n
 n t t r i b l b n s s t b t Th n r s f t h A m n D c l
 n f I n d p a n e e u n d n l l n s b t t h C d r t h

S H n P p p 5 A l dy M r x d E g l h d d J a a
 h b g h d p p f l p p h d p p f p d p
 l f h d p p f l l h m d l w h h d p
 f l l C m m t M f p 35 F
 W H V R d Th R l f L b e C l
 I f a s p l d h m l d f h l r v
 r r l y l l y h m
 A l f r d M u s e l , p c a

w ds And f th pport f this D lar ti n w utually
 edg t h other ou L es ou Fort es d u s cred Hon
 V l n th n a n s ry n q en f p l t l clas t n
 d p b bly the w ft nd mo e de s eth t n th m
 m l t ll b n t rms f hum n l The Span h R p ble n
 tempt d t tempo th th cl ss n pow nst d flq d t t
 d the esult the h d d n f the blo d nd l n h nd l g of
 b bl ll ngh h lf th pop l ton f Sp n f rth rm th
 l ton tll m ns to be f u ht It m th t n p l t l l s
 ton p ll t f lh d y t t le p n th by nt j mps
 h n th fo e th st tue f lng cl ss h be om w ed
 d de dent be e f a ne eonom st t n t prompt d
 t by th n soc l las m y be cheape t n t rm f hum n
 In the th k f the F en h R lut n n 790 whe the K g
 d th ist c y e pl t n c nte lut on w th the d f
 gn m J n P ul M t the frend of the p pl
 a m d F hundred execut n wuld h ss ed y
 po e l b rty nd h ppines a fl hum n t h t ned y
 end nd topped y u bl s this ill cost the h s f m ll f
 b oth fy n me tri mph th y ill uty tho t

B h Th m J ff d B j m F kl w p fl b
 h F h G m W h f h l wh h F kl pl y d
 m b h dq f h g H w h h g h p f h ph l ph
 M h f h m l t h p f h f m f m P pl
 h m f m ll q bgg h m f d Al wy --B
 k d h m q l A h l wy d d h m h fi p h
 l wy w R b p Th U d S h d p d d h l
 ry d w th m h g wh h h d h h l k d m l pl
 Wh w h pp h f w d p d d wh lly h gy f h
 m Op pp 55 56 F h h pp g h f d f h
 h G m Th m P m d F h d l d d p l
 P d C l S l S m l B J ff d h F h R l
 S d S j V l VII Sp g 943 pp 5ff
 I h d h ld b h h f d g l l
 P pl h l d h p d w p h m d
 q f h f h w d wh l f l Th
 p f ev l h m m y m j y f h p pl f l th
 b g j l pp d d h mm d h p w b g h
 m r ms l d d Ab h m L l w m l gh
 A y p pl vwh b g l d d h p h h gh
 p d h l ff h xi gg m m d f rm w h
 Th m l bl m d gh gh h h w h p
 d bl l b h ld N h gh fi d h h h
 wh l p pl f xi ung g nm m y h Am j nt
 rf y p f h p pl m y l iz p g d w m y
 m gl d h b h m h m y pp h m m t S h m
 w p ly h f h T m f vn l J h G N ly
 J H 4b h m Lanc C mple W ks V I p 5

th tpt to ext gu hf h lo e fiber n
 d nrl th al y t m m t b l t ll p d nd th h t
 t bly d
 N th t h d h s l v m t n t n
 p t talte f le db h d ff t m
 th me In l p l t l l t l—th t i u l
 th t of o l t m ll t d h s
 lf— l n s p t l l th ff t t m t f u
 Th l d h p f th t k l ld m b k l l d ff t
 t f p f so l p h n m n t n as l
 d l Th f t t n t g f t t n th l
 f l n by h i l s m r v t v t l l t
 n c l t m t n t t f th p d t t d m O
 th h n d th d t n f th l d h p f th t l
 s s ll s s l m n t m t b b th t n
 l th l d l d h o p p l t d b t l n d m
 ual t m m g
 A e m p f m m n t p f f f l h p f l th
 b y t p t d n l y t k n b y n t n d F b n l u
 th f i l n g s m t b P J h D Th th n y
 l t s d p d n p l l y z d n t l l as
 m n b t t u t f l n f i t

Th f t th t h l t l l y d m t t d th p
 l l p b l f th f n l y l d b k m t b
 l f t l l b th th d t t l l g t t p p d t b
 l l l l r b l m h h b l d l y b l
 h f l d b p l l t f l f m d g n
 t p m Th n d b t d b y t l h f t
 t f p t l m d d l k d h r y t m
 t h t t l t t i f l t b th q t t th
 h t f t l l h th f l t t t d j d t d
 h l f f th t t f th t n j ty

It d n t th t P f D w v n h l o v b t p
 l l p b l m u h as b n k th f m l y n d
 l t l l a c o n f l t t t n r p l t l n d r s t d h b y t

L b l m d S l A p p 8 S m b p k h l
 th d I m d h h h p l y g h h p
 p p h k p h m f m p g p l y d f l h g d f
 g h m l f f h p d h g g h l d d f h g d f
 m p l f h b l d h y f w h g h w l l k f h
 l F d l y d h h m b f h f l d
 r e h n a w h h d b r i g h m m o n e f th th f i r e
 a l a n s e r y N a m O p p p 93 94

th w d h his fused ntr las p blem with ter lass
 rt O d nly problem f b nk r th f mly ed eat on
 cold D is epl tcl p ty f t n p blms th do
 t n l h l n t the p l t c l de In p l t l c l truggl
 l l g n us d t m ne the pp n nt f d t e blo
 d d p l t l l t on m e too h hly p th d t he e
 l t n t the nd t ble Th tt k ng cl ss is t n u d
 t ph r f n th beg n n g It is n Am n un G r m n
 English nd u g d l It neces ly anst L w nd O de
 n t f r m f G r m m nd g n t u w y f l f
 n q t l t not bef t sp k t s m nd
 The m f th tt c k n l ss L n t o p e t o n t doe n t t
 w and d n c l d o d e m e n s p e t u t n f th l d de
 do n t w n t t d i s u s o r t o n g t t p o b l m n c l t o r y
 ne with th old ul r s f o s h a p o e d u t e n d t o c n t u th
 tt s p e s t g I n d d th two ou p d n th the me b t
 ary p b l m s The nd f th tt k n l ss th n q u h n g n o t
 ly of th l d l d e s b t a l s f the l d y s t e m t e l f — p b l e m
 h h the l u n g l a s s n n o t b e e p e t d t d i s u s s Th f e the
 r u g g l e f p w t e n d s t b n o l e d w t h c s o n f o
 e a m p n m e n t n d u m m t n f l t h l o m p m l
 d p p s m e n t m y p t p n b u t n o t s e t t l e the b a s a n t o i s m
 l o e e r y m h f the n t m n u b h r r n e d i p l y d b y
 e l n l s s n d t s p l i s t g n t h u s f l n n t h l s

R b B i f f l d p A m g f h G l C
 T d U 9 5 M F B m l h g h d f h m g
 m k d I p p m ky f m b l f h b j d h d l m h
 g f g y h p h y f m b l f h b j d h d l m h
 d l m l y g d h h y m h p g R f h F I l
 d w h g l m h p p f f d g g d h h
 h f h t r d m m m B w h Th D l d F l l f h B
 e ru y p d m f m m l g d
 e g f f m m m l g d
 m p p 75 H l d F L k b h p l g
 I th fl h p w h h h m l m y f h m l l m t
 g k d d g W h D W G f m H p 64
 f m f d d g W h D W G f m H p 64
 p b l f d d g W h D W G f m H p 64
 I y b g f t h f f m r l h t w p l h
 ff f h l g l h U d S l H r y A W l l e
 y h g b h U n d S R p l h l d f M W l l f
 J 94 h t t h A m y G l h l d f M W l l f
 f h H h t t h A m y G l h l d f M W l l f
 d h m p l c a d P d R o o l h l d f g m y L b
 g h h H a r y W l l f h h g l f b y h l t F k l
 l

ruggl is root d m the desi to maint in th integrity of its class
 n p ly of l n
 Of rse the sgnfi nt f c is t v l n p se but the th
 nq est f p w d no tw tu t ns ill b tly alk if th
 n d nd d pl n d fo es n umm d at nt l f th n trum nts
 f il nc bec m n l d n th temp f lass d d d p pl
 n th h n e f e l t n b m mmed t Th t len e
 d ot a omp ny l t ns n t l l t e c n trn If f e amp
 U ted St t and G t B t n w e t b m l st— d
 t ass me th t th L b G nment nas est blish d s alism in
 rgl n — h by fo th th t f c w h ld pect v
 b C n dat aq d t t n p t l t s pe fully M
 sh uld disting h b tw n th d m at t d m W ern o ety
 d th compl te v eld ng f th apt l st.

In p l l lass n f t the lng l w ll w v b l ant
 h us ne f e t be ed as a th t t the egn f p t l
 ss J u w qut ns u f th wh n H d l d B h ld I
 n unto y u p phet and w m n nd be d m f th m
 sh ll k ll nd c fy d m of th m h lly c u e n y
 n nd p ut th m f m ty t ty Th t t n
 h h a d m c t n f m s R L x mbu m b
 n nt m nt of he d m nt lass nt t Th l m b u
 th f t th t n dem y sh dsp t to d t
 as h t nd t b c m n nt um t f th l n st f th
 p l th d mo f m th m l s f d
 Th co l b l ty f p l t l l nt m n d t
 p m ry onfi n f n d r st nd f th h t ry f lu
 n Th h bele n th p b l t f p f l et l m t f al
 l t l p b l m l n t nd t d f nt th p h h
 d the y l t C n ent n P l m t t u th t n p t f d
 de f C m ll B d h nd I t n nd h n th m n p bl
 l t Tyb n th v ill n b t k by th m m t r v
 t l l h s of t t g p h h b f e th C l W nde
 e Am n C n t t lly impot nt n n t t t n f t n
 th l v l n e th v co ld n t expl n th m ss f th m o

G m l W k III pp 5 6 q d by P l M Sw y p p 5
 Th l g l g d f ggl m d by P l b Sw g y p d d f
 d l p l ph l ph f h h g f A
 l s p m k l h d l f h ld d
 h b k h ll h l g l d ly b l f l h
 figh f l f f h H h k d h l g l
 ll ly p l d d d b lly g d
 al ou te b w m y be all th mo re

eat Brita Fra e J par nd th United St tes n R ssia t the
d f W ld Wa I th y w i b un bl t ad me n n t the
t n f th De Committ n p ose ut ng Am n h had f ght
t N d f t n s n n hev il t e hy t ery cess ry
at H y B d s b the d p r t d f om th U t d St t
n d n j l d th y w ll n t know th t n n e b th All s
e p c t th ght f ll p pl t ch th f rm f n t
d wh h th y ll n f t n ext melv n l d polt l
tt

T d y n e Wold W II op a p l t i l s fl t ld
d th th t p o e on l l t t l nd f t l y f l
g f o e h o th th o t a they g i support t th cl s t g n s t s
ng th e p t i e l t e s t The lass st gl n
rtly n Ch C e e c Ind A g n t n Y g o l a It l R m n
n ry G r m n v Bulg P l n d th L t n l l th co n
e s nd n th has F c h f c l t n s e h l d th
t p w e m t h g f h h l t y p t o f
e ow dome t c l s s n f l t In v y l n f n s t the
l ng lass n th U t d Stat h d b e n f h t a t s o w n p l t an
e l u t o n b y s u p p l y n g S h r m a n t a n k s m l t r y s e n d f d t o
e f t h c m m i s t l t n n Ch n d m G
R s L u x m b u h m a d a s n f i c n t d t n t o n b t w n m e a n
d n d n d n o d o g h p o n t d t t h n t n t f t h e f r m
d th d l C n e n g t h m d c l s t u g l h t
p p l e w h o p o n o n c t h m e l s n f f t h n t h o d o f
g l t f r m i m p l o f n d r t d t n t n t o t h n q t i
o l t l p e a s l l t o d t l l v h o m t n q i l
l m e a d l w o d t t h m g a l b t d f f n t g l I s t d o r
a k n g t n d f t h e t b l h r t f n s t y t h y t k s t n
o u r f m d f i t n f t h o l d s c t v T h y m y b e t h o u g h t o
l f t f l l t l e f t h t t q

F d f h f h f P M h
d Alb k h k G C p Ch p VI
O h d p l m y l d h q f p W ld W II p l l f
m f m l l m y d h t y f p g l l h d l
p p r s Th f l v i g m k d m f m h S y h
J d P M y 7 946 Th U d S h r v d S R
t w l l f i g h d l p m f n m J p j t g l a s d
m l p m d t o p p m p J p b l f d h
l w r n h t l l d y t h g h f h J p d g h m Th
p o l a l h l l g h l y m m t l d w f i d b
g R A h J p A m d p l m T k y Th f u
d l y g l l B g Th b l f l h l d m y p A l l d l d
k A h t w s y m s l b l
R f m R l p 4 I h L T k y b r v
th social d m o c t s a r e a d y t o s a n c t i o n n d t h a o n l y p o f a c o

d spe bl n d f m nk nd d soc t will l n n to
t t t aliz t Th Ch ch m v b h d b tl th mdr
b l f l t n but th n d b nof th t l eon is
ngl d n the po
Th d m t p lt l ass l l b clp d t k t e
an th ba c f th t b t nth St t d so t
th will ld m b d f d b t as n m ph s t t
ll b m det nld pe li m v d p t dly lt of th
p L f n c nry d t n to on f r l h m
kno t n t oc l t n nd ap s s n f ll th tl nox ha
m d t l e nd j —th some f th es h h n y
ope f p t e t n wh n a h t n d by n rth f
g r m n t H e t n d h a dly b s d n o m h
u try nd h t h e re th qu l n ty t h am t m
Th p lt l l s s n p w wh h is p p eh ot t k ll
t n t n ly n p lt p ty nd pol l t t n P lt l
asses th t firmly nt n hed m y en u ge y t m f p rtes
d pa ty f ton fo hel t t n b gth m m d er
usly into q t n N th the D m at n th South rn U t d
t tes no th Fasci t m Sp n for mpl c uld h bo t st ng
lt l p t th me f ou t f Ru —Russ s s ll
p n t p lt l s s conf t esp lly th t n t t d f m w th t
d th m th d mut ily b ruth ess Th quished m t
e b o en in p r t as ell

Th P bl m

IN THE C NG CHAPTE V E ATTEMPTED TO HAR ZE
 p l t l las th h c w h e m nly p d
 ef n e t sp f i p l t c l l s s t u t n In th ch pt
 e sh ll be to d n t y th e m d n p o l t l c l s s t u l e n W t e
 o c t v n d m d sh ll h p t b mple p bl—
 p h p s t m p l At v t th m j n t y f d s s n n h b
 j t n l e d t h t t h e y t n d t h b t t h e o d n d
 Alth gh th m d l t g l p t p bl m of p
 m n e n t l f i l c n t s t h n t e y l t t l t
 t n t n—n d d n t l y f o d e n J h n S t h y g r m p h s
 to th m p r t a n f t h p r b l n m s a y n

Th d th f p t l m d th b t t f n th m
 y t m t r l l l t l d f l f l t d l l
 l t t t h l f t h h m l t g f k l d
 l l b t f m d F p t f h m l f n f f t d
 by h g n t h w w h h h m l f t l f m t d

But the f t t h t m t o t h o d s a l s t s t h e o d d t h i s
 u b j c t t s l f l t t f p o l t l c l s s b e h v o Th m e o
 n t n f t h i s t n f p l t l c l s s c o n f l i t t e n d s t a r s t h e
 d p l o f t h e l n g l Th p t n o f t h c n s t n b t h
 n d d n d t t e t x u p p t e d t t u t n d e p n d n t n l y n t h
 l o g b t l n t h e h o t r u n n t h e t n g l d e H s m m b e
 h p h t n t h b u g e g n n d n s q n l h e a l l y
 d e s n t n m u c h m n t o t h c l s t u l S m t r s
 h t h p b l m m e o l l e l y p f t t k e t h e o a d f
 E a s m o f w h m t h a s b e e n s d f n d n t h w i d f

convict n could h be ind ced to pl h h d uoo th bl ck
ds ff fo h th th rtkn t b tru d rht
Ith been n ch th thtth h l b ad db tt
rdn ly d pnd p nh a od th t d o nt mp r a
nfl t To b e f he h pp n t b n d th tt l q o
right he ld sp k feely At ny t th cl t t s b r
on tly nt d f l s h yes t th t m d n r
r m f ld n b f hum Fo inst R b r t s L y d It is
d nt th t w ld of s tust ho mb th f d f
p r t nt p blem f e e h h e l f t th p o b l m f th p
g m t r nd p t f b b s l e ly n x p l o d E
tl th t p t mast n th rt f m p t n d a s f p r p
n the h l

O h la gu d t f t th g h h t ll x
h f t th t th l qu t t t ll n f p t p bl m as
w ld l k t m h b l p ly b f l t n t b
d Th l p d f t p t f p pl j l k th l w
t m f th f d l b b l mot m h h d t m
m t n m g t f n wh m t k
B t p t f m th t h w th f th i k b l t f ll d
t l g t wh n jut th l d t d t d th t
d t wh h t b l t p t th r i M m w l
l b b l t g th t h h l t
Th b p t w ll b b l t d th p l t
t th mp h t ld f h th d th
t d t w d h th ly b f i h g

Of I F O b 9 945 wh h wh l g
US C ll g P f h S r v f F m
I f p f i b l y P f E B R m f l r y d
r i f d d m h j f l l d m d f d pl
d h m pi h h g l p h l f p d h p f
m S h S h l d R R l Phyl V V l l h d
rt 946 p 34 A d h q f h h l wh h ll
t pl m y m m l ly h p b l h p
I R b A B dy B Sy m f P p F d
w f th g l Am d L w f l wh g g h
f h q F d y p db g 4 m 6 F m l pp 388 ff
L db g Wh l h U y p d m y m d d l p bl ff
h y pp h g p lly m l d l k w p d d ly
h y f l m mb wh p h d p f h d Th
stru h l h m p b h m h p f
ck ll gu Th wh m f b m ll ts d p r p
ma l w ll d m h Pp 393 94
Op p P p P I h p l f
te m 93 Soc da ll mains and and theref n stable
d uncertain sta being f ded on lases with co ry m and hence

Prob blvn to e m a h ndred Ameri colleg gr d tes m j n g
 the oc al sc n q pp d t und t nd th f ng pas ge
 less to e but t To th lng clss u h c d t n of the
 ung d bl v th p w r l f f s l h ng m e
 d as W S mba t ll ys W [n d] bo ll t s e th t
 l] m m t p ung n t o t of the wh m th h c th
 ale l n f d dul th t t n t made but b me Ou ap
 ht thus p blem th n is f m th w that t s l nd w rthy
 th best ff rts f tudent f l p blems M o e th so l
 t m nism v h h m to nh e n the s c i p oc s u d o
 d at n end t f n t ng Thus Somb r t d l e imp ly

It m t m th t th fi t mp t b m d up y by
 t b t n f th l n m t m t b th t t d
 d bl A m unt n t t ft th nd t m m t d h
 t th lly d g t n un h g bl l m t th
 m f oc l g t t n p t lt w d Thu th fi t th f
 u d t d th t m th g f g t d h t r m p r t d l p
 g b f u y P b bly th m wh bl th t th
 l m m t m ly th m l u w k f f w g t t
 b bly th m wh t ll t d t th fl d th t
 m m d h m c n d r i w th f t l p n ut f th l
 dy Wh t d l Wh t l k f t ll d ht t th
 t f ll l h t r y l

p d h h d q ly p m y d f Th
 ma d d pply f l b d d m h l b m k l l b
 r w mp d h b g g b tw th p f r m h l b
 k t th wh h r m g g d m b I
 d d p d y l l h m l d b m m p d
 h f w m d m u l d h h d f f w d
 h f d f d ly t d h b ly th t d
 mp d d m d h p h k pl h wh l
 m l f h b m h d l d l gh ly m S
 d m A E y l l L f H H l P XI q d V l
 L g m D m R d g h H t y f E p g 8 pp

E wh y g Am rica ll d p g h l f wh h
 d m ll l h l rug l h y m g d l d f w h d
 d g ts R y R G n k d J h P Sp g l p y h f d
 l p with h Army A F J h b r v Th g ld
 ll f r m d h fi l f h W l m
 h h mb ld k d h h figh g f h
 h h d p d S I g h m M d S p 8

Th f l n pt m lu e th n t t f
 l l l nd p t l t t v this p t l f
 n pt k l b d n t f d th the d f m l t r y p t n
 t f p l t l f f w th th t o f m w l th Al d T q
 l l n r t f d t n l h f A s t t l n h k th t n
 d m y th g n m n t s t l l d b y th p l l t g t n
 h n class h t n r v l y p n t n t m t n l
 t t d p l t l v m p t a y Th m n t e s t t a
 d d l n th y t m f p d t h m h p t t l l s
 f l t d h s n u n p th b f l s s n t g n m m
 t h m t f f l t In p t l t t th n
 m a s l l k n s n b y b m n p r n p l l y f th
 e f i t k v p l d f p f i t
 R ghly th b n m n n t t l n l Y t b
 t m h t e m t t d r l n d t h t t h l g l h a
 l c t l c h e e d t p w th h b t t d b l d y t l
 n th th l l Th p e n t u l g l w h h s g t
 t f t p t t e r n f t y th G d w a s t n t m h l d l t
 e p e b th l n d d l n l M m b f u r r e n t u l g l
 l l d m m g n b l u n t b g l d d
 m m b th m s e l h d a l w t m t f h r p t n Th n h
 t f t h m f q n t l y m d n t the b u l t y n d t d t f t t h
 t t h t v n d t t m th p t p l t e d t t h
 n f n s f m t l n f th t k t t n d m k
 f i t f t th f a s h n f g d b u m N n w l d h
 m d th M d d l A g t h t t h d p d d f t h t d n
 m o y l d — d f l f i h d v h p f i t t h l o w

Th h Wh l f f g h b b l h d h m j
 h m m q l b l y h l l h y d f b
 d h h p q l m m b d d d h p f
 h h h h h h p h l f h h p
 l p w t m k g l w B h h h f h w i
 g m b h l d f h p w h h l d p p
 h h p p f f i m p h m f m h p f k
 U l f f g d h f p p f f h p w l
 g r m f y D m y 4 m d d V l l l p 3 I h
 k d f l h h A l d f l d
 d m h p g h h p w h h h b
 g m b P l b y W l l m E l l p 85
 F m o s g t u d y f h d n o f b i g b m th
 and p o l i c a l l i f f h U n i t e d S t a t e s a c F e r d i n a n d L d b e r g o p

at rial val es—sh ld rise t be mpe d un f rything most
 spectable n tempo l ff is
 Ho m po e or du lly shifted t th h nd f th
 ne men And th d m n nt w v ft d nd p aut c
 tu d to ch nge these capitalst b n t cogn th t th v e
 ng pl t d m ep ti l lv nh b t d by the c l v tem f
 l nd l drul n lass Th l we g nst th n th Ch ch was
 nt th m th y h d nf s al p et a d y t th y w b
 ming h nd m fi t l T b s e th y l ed th
 t l ty f n l sk ng the l nded ul g l t n the etv
 that bus nessmen n the tv wh h d me t t l ec m
 odu t n could t ke th h lm and n the sy t m n the wn nt
 t C n qu ntl as way ut d om t mes unc ul th y
 ou ed th d l pm nt f numb f ph lo o phe nt rs
 ou l t a d p op g nd ts wh nde m n d th m le f th
 e pl wh s port d th lng cl ss nd fin ll n p n b ttl th y
 opp d the l d f the f d lo de to p

Th n the bu ness peopl the bu ge is f ly fash on d l ws d
 h w adjust d th s etv t t the conv n n It wo ld b
 erv gre t m t k to th nk that th s r l t n of h h th F h
 v lut on is the las w e f ght in th nt et f th wok e
 eopl ther skilled or nsk ll d A John St h y p ts t Th
 rty h h had b en est blished in e ht nth ntury En l d wa
 lb rty fo the b g m ch nts th gr t l nd own rs nd th t d
 r t t They nd th y lon p s ss d the f dom of th m k t

Th rm W Arn ld Th F lkl f C p t l m p 38
 Sp k g f th g wh f l b f h fif h ry
 p B d l d 4 h p pp d g g m ty
 g p h h mddl d l p d h m ll m d m b g
 wh f m d h f af d p b l w h km
 h w l w l b m g par d f m h las f m ll m d h
 m f ll am h h d w g f th g d y f d b
 al l m wh f m d th w b p l n Op p 99
 Op p 6 S h y Th m mb f h mddl l h
 y d th f d l m p l b am h m l h l w f h
 f p d h y b m f h p l l as w k w d y
 d p 49
 S mb d l p h p t Th h t rr wh h h p
 ia pl y d l al h gh h y p l m m h h p ll
 w l wh h w h h y 789 93 839 83 84
 W h h m m h h ll mddl l I h m p l
 b gh d f as h p l l m d h
 f gh h b l f h mddl l l k h rr ld h f gh
 f d l arr Th l f 89 p ly mddl l m
 d d d r d by h h gh p f h mddl l I w
 struggl f h pp mddl as f h g f f d f l
 rom the f the rul ng lass f the fetters which ha

An Il lion conc rning th rul of this cap talist class lies n the fac
 h t ts la relte lly bje t e p we h be n pp ently given t
 hng te d of to m n Th edness of priv te p ope ty is th
 c n pt The bu eois state is first and fo most th p ote ctor o
 te p p rty th f e th o n rs f p ope ty accumul t d o
 t wn nt at ve h v p w to et the m chin ry f th Stat
 ot n The kng l d n t gov n t me l s pp rts f m
 f rment th th ben l dy et bl h d n th int st of rul
 g politic l lass The lt m t powe n this system is in the hands o
 g et p t list fin n rs

pt l st P o d t n d th P l t t

C p t l m is a so l y t m b d up n f nterpris nd upon
 r d t n by me ns of l ge q n tite f p t l g o ds fo priv t
 r fit The St t s t p to dm n t d t d fnd this v t m
 t p t list St t s not a sp rit l product t f n t n f om ts m
 ept n n th m d v l town has alw y b n p m rily t u the
 t est of c t l Th nt m te l t n h p f this nt t n o
 St t n t ad ly pp nt fo th l w th t ms the av f
 f fth ty ill d n ly be th u h t f n t to ltv p duct
 f all members of so ty Ind d th nd du l is so m h p r t f

h ld by f d l p l p d th truggl d m d f q l d
 e d m b lly m t m h ry ar l m d q l ty d f d m
 pp 8 9
 H n P pl th p t E rywh h wrn w h
 e h wh k h d d d ts Th w h m
 th h h m fl l m t th ty p p l d th
 d d h m h h m mp h m l Th l h y h play d
 ay fi gly b mp d w h h wh h h p tal mddl l m d
 h d d f h gh h ry h p l l l wh h p d
 h ld d f h g I h h h h h l g p wh h
 h m d ly th h g m d h l d rsh p f h pp
 d w f ll d by h m D m h m d l g m d
 g f d d h gud f l f w h f d h r p g m
 h f d p f h p pl M d l C tr by F nk D
 al y p 78

F F g d d f h R b A B dy p W h ld ou d
 h ll wh h d f h q f q l b m
 d I ll tr W ll m Grah m S m d l M d tv rul d
 h mddl l ss I f f h b g m b d h th h
 m d f h m l l h fly d h h l
 wh h l h h d f pp f p l l p w F l k w
 69 Cl l S m f m d l d f h b g mddl
 f d l y w h th p f h bou g l g l ss
 L g ty F rth m h ll f h l ff f wh km g
 h d l bl d d h m h m by wh h h b g l

Of course h grea er h ad f cy the less will the sys em
 era c exclus vely in the m of the ruling capitalist class.

ocety th t h s wldon bl to o ci of y oth system
 ms oth th n v a ts of h s own At a y te cap lsm s p
 t d n t nly by th wnes f pt l g od who p d c fo
 ofit b t ls by a dist nct cl ss of fee w kers
 B fore c pt l m c n tak r ot o ke mus b p l t n iz d
 e p l t n an t n f w k m y b th ught f as th m
 d t t n f th r c p a t to lab th t t sa th t f rm
 n f the m j hum n l m n t n p duct on nt mas f p s s
 nly d pendent f th m n of b ist nce upon the sst de
 l b n rket In th v l b is freed--indeed me il ssly
 d n n n m te on m d ty
 Th k ng cl s h uld not be th ught f s mply as p pe pl
 m bl peopl the cl ss of p pl p cul to c ptal st
 stem of p d t n The pl ne of l v n on the whole ry m h
 gh th n th t f th h nd w ke u d feud l m To p t w
 st l k f th l s of w krs nly n a cap t l t c t The
 l t t d o s n t ist n f u d l soc t s t is unk wn n th ast
 t m Th l bo m ket y t m Ch l G d b r s ly b om
 en al w th the m d r n c p t list n t n f d u t y d may
 s bl d pp l ng w th it The pol t t t m t
 ll k n f t s a l ss f f d w o k f d t om th l d
 d f d f om th ershp of the m n f p o d c t n It lls t
 n f e m ket to t e p n nd t p d t b ome
 mm d t Th l e t po bl hum n nte e t h ch p fit m k
 n h e n krs nte e t n th r e f f n y As Alf d P Sl J
 th m n f G ne l M to ys Ince s d f fi en y m an s l w
 t l l ng p c nd p nded pr du t n and we m
 dd pe lly g t p fit
 Th p t list sy t m h s s n ss ry p umpt n th d
 f ll t nt tw lases th own f th m ns of p d t
 and th p n l f t n p d t n Th th x t n f p t l
 m th n ssa y p l m n y ond t on of th p l t n t C p t l

P l l E m l p 5 73
 P W J b dd th p g F l l S f h E m Cl
 f D C 94
 W S n b p p 9 O h p t S h y Th
 d h m gh b mp bl bl w d y d mm h b
 f h l b b w k w ld p d h ff
 g d p pl Tw l d h d b
 f y h l f p pl b h bl d dy ll h p w l b
 m b b l h d F pl l f rm f l y fd m p d ll
 c d l d l d h f h mas f h p p l bl g l
 ntr p neu off them wages rd p ty is use f the en p
 and work f

A erv common pp ch t the st dy f mod n cl ss onfl t s
 hat ba d th su p t on that c th m a n m y
 bett off tod v th n th y r e e n h to cl s nt on m
 n tl, fi tion l Thu ppr h t bly l d t n r t e
 e d bout hath s b cn ll d nd l ca ely th full belly hypo th s
 of s h m and f cou t n l d o n ti the w th t d ssat f
 n with th o l y t m t lf n v a ise The l ders of th p l
 riat lo k h d to b t r f r m f o l o r n i z t n whl the
 ruling l nd t symp thize s tend t look b k w d d t m
 p n t nces of se ond t ns f w ke P fesso M y n r d
 k e ha a t i a t on of the p t list y tem t n d to pu th
 v of the tudy of the o al m v m nt n to pe p t

Th p t l fit t m l t b bl p d th oc l
 ty f t f t t f ll m pl v t f tl m
 The p t p fit y t n p d th ng k d f p pl It d t
 p pl tt h p pl t b p d t r y t p t th m ph n d t
 d n th t l ct f h t ll d h m t
 —th l l t n k n d f lf h d q t n wh h t th
 w y f th k n d f lf th t h t t be bl t l d It p t t ly
 t m y p pl p t n wh th v l k d d by p t
 r d t t l t p d f p pl w th f t t m
 f r t u n h x t e r r f i l t l p w d p w th
 f p u b l p n W th l l t r t m th t t p d p t th
 n nd nd ul of p o p l e nd ll th n t t u t

Th l t nsh p of the m serv of a ub d n t al cl s nd e o l
 l t o n alls fo f o d s W m y t t b ad l v th t s l m y
 f t l f n r b d o l u t o n n f c t t s n t m p t b l e th t th
 gr at th m s r y fa l class th l e s th l k l h o d f t o l t g
 I B a h m n e I n d f m n t n e h l d e p t th t th o t a s t
 ill b th l a s t t n t e r t n e v l u t o n a r y d Th e f s n d l of
 feud l i m n e r p l n n e d l t o n — m v m n t d c t d t r d
 the i n s t t t n of a n e s c l y t e m I n l t L o r T t k
 w th r e s p e t t p l t n a n v l u t n th m r t n f p r a

S p p g d w k k g h u p C l S y d C p l m
 h C i p
 Th U y f Ch g R d T b l N 8 S p m b 6 943 p 5
 Th d m y h w h l m pl m tal m l
 m m Wh i a l m ll m J h S h y g i g
 h f h g l m m h d d l p p p —
 ten times as much l thin h uses dens moto ppl f food, f
 and the lik as w ever get today S L o k s F r o e d p 02

is n t enought ca n s r r t f t n m s u a
 l w y n l t l t s s r y t h t h t n p t t h
 o m b g c o l l y e l d h l d m k t h p r t o n a r
 l b l n d t h t n w n d t n d d t u l p t h
 r p t f l t n r y a y t T h n a n t h f t h c r t
 m n d b y t h m t h m r l l p p t l f d
 d b l d d t p l d p r i t T h t i s o n l y h a
 m t f l t h t t h p e t p n p n h t t h t
 f e l t D T q l l e p t s t t t n l

A t h b l p t d t h t y l d t t t t d p m
 t h p i h h h b l d t b l m t d h r f l k d
 h f t y q f t h m m t l d f
 t t y t m t h t m t l g f d l l t o o k p l
 t t w l d f f t l y g i f t d h f I q t y t h d
 w t h t b f d t y b t t h l o t h
 d d d

A t p d b y t h c f p d b d b h
 b t f b d b u t b y t h f p w h h t h y b l t
 l l d b y b d t l w h t t h y d t b d
 d p p

T h b o i s h t g t d n d f u g h t t h p t l i s t l n
 l l y n o t t h e m t d o r a d e d n d m r a b l p t f t h p p l
 t h v w m p l y t h m t d t f i d n d t h m t p o r f l
 b d i n a t e c l s s T h i l s f m v p p s s n t n y a d f f
 w l g l y f n t f t h w n i f l a t e d p t n f t h m
 l S y S t c h y T h B t h m d d l l a s f l t t l f e q l t t h
 k I w j t b t h g r g h e a n d t n d
 t w g n n c d h f p t n t t h E n g l h m d d l
 b l l d l a s d n o t b l n l y b t a s t r v
 y t t i s c h w n g d i s p p o r t n a s t h b t t h
 l t n g t h f a l n d t h m u t p l t l p h h a s l
 t d t t w h h u t h e d a s t r i b n s f p b t e n t o n
 t h c m m t y

O p V l I I p I m y b h f t h
 p f f G B d h U d S p l l f d h
 g y p W d W E p p m p d h y m f h y b h
 f g h f l h h p p l l f h m l m y h
 h p l l g l d b l h w l y I h
 A m n f d h b d l r y p I
 h h f d g f h h g r y m l l g y f f d d b
 h r v h p l l p p F d f h p d f t h
 l d W I S y d k h p p p 86 87

O p c a V I p x x.

O p c a p T t h f f e c t I I n s k h o b s e r v e s t h e A m a n c o n s
 u e d n o t b e c a u s e t h e y w e r e o u p d b u b e c a u s e t h e y c f e e a n d t h e y

llng th l Th is e ll tu tmes f bas es l
 ughs Th h dtm fold the m es e n t b ct
 God By d p b bl ng lnt rp tt nn could be h l
 m bl fo them B tth g tmd m d b l th b
 ss d p ss s c gn das t bl q es f ptl
 n The ann t b p t d h l p p f m th
 p m g l f he n m d L s C xp e m m
 tt d on th m j f ln f ptl m

Th t b kd w f p p t t p d m b
 t l f pt t r t M m d hl trv
 l pp h trv t hi h t d t t bl
 h mlk d ff d t y d Th h l f d try l d
 i ml n f k t k nd m d t m p ym t
 t u t f d m d pp l lth h l
 m tt t ty th w t Th m t u tt f f
 k th p l fp ptl t l t th l t
 lt f t t l l mt d th t t fl b
 t t C ptl t l t t d d w f f t
 t th m d t f b d n t m t fl b m t f
 k d p d f k hl th b d th m d
 j t f k g O t w ld h d d th t t
 t t d d d t t d by th ptl t d l p
 l t l t f th S t U

Th th d bl rrtat nam g the k r Thy
 ff p at n ndd r ta m when th m k ts i tt d
 hg ds A d p s n th opp t of f m D n fam ne
 p t lly n d t du d p ess th
 th f d lt th bund f d h h j m th p fi
 t m nd th nt p n t h t dow h m h nery n
 m t th wok t t Th e mut b om thng fund
 nt ll w ng th n m ytm sa Ll yd G b
 b d n pod ty I dea ptl m h l mt
 p ct fo p p ty F nst n f e on ntry wh h nd
 ptl t ntry m h h p nf g d m ly d mp
 m p n th l tt th p b bl ds t us lt
 Th ytem f h ng b n gn d n th nt t fp fi
 k rs nnt be p t ul lv nd th th w k pl ht Th
 ok mut t unt l th l g t ck fg od w k th m l es d
 th by g du l n umpt n d v nd t by th pu po

id t c t r Th n nd onl th n n th wne f the n ns f
 rodu on ag ng the ord t h l b nd t p o d c g
 h s the p c s f build n p t k t n th l t s on t s w
 Und p t l s m th m c o d s w h th g te the
 k l h d f f m e a m n th n s s
 B t d c n t e t th th p r d of th p f i y t m b o m
 t a s n l y g t e d s t b c o m m o r d n o b o th t
 p t l m f i e l y r a l t n D u r g t h l a t c t v d p e s
 o n q u e n t l y r r e t e d t h m s l e s n e e a b o t 19 4 h w
 p t l m h l t t p t h k e o f f t h e m l d v t n l y p a e s
 r m o n e s t t f t o n t h e r A s F e n n B k v p t t t p
 t l l C p t l m f f u t w f t u e b o t h d t t o t h h m
 a c e — c t h n m l l a p I t l d t o t h h p
 Th e f t h n t n s n t n l y t h t h v t e h s h d t
 t g f n t n n g n b d t v b t l s o t h a t i s a s d e o y
 o m d m s c t v t n u t m a h r e y n d t h n l o v t p t l
 e m A t t h h t f t l e y t e m a c m p a t l y f w h b n m e n
 e f i f i n c i a l m a e r m n g t h e m l e s n t h e c t y n d
 h e l e f t h e p p l e u t l n t h q u l b n d o n h t h a t l d
 u m n u e s c o d n g t t h d t t e s o f t h w n p i t e t e t
 a n d p f i t
 O n p n t f n f u s o n t t h k e t h n e t a b l d e f i t o
 h h p t l s m n t o h u — t h a t o f a n m d t y W h
 t l b o m k t h a s b n t a b l s h d t h b l t y f m e n t k
 l t u r n e d n t o m m d t y F o t t h d t n o u h n g h t
 s t c f l a b m k t t h a t n t p p l e p o t o k i s b g h t d
 e i d b y t h h d y o k P u l M S w e v p t s t t h e l k h
 l o d f w k s m n d s t a n d n g f e e d o m f t h m k t f p r s l
 f e d o m T h w l d f m m d t e a p p a s l d f e q l s

W k F t p A d p l f d l d S W l
 a m H B r i d g y Th f i g h h l y l p t a f w h
 E b m c o m m p l h h l g m d y y d d b
 h d m f m p y m l F l l E m p l y m F
 S i e p O p l h m k g f r n l t h p l f p
 f f w h h d h m w h f h m f f l
 m y m w m l
 J A h b p h C p a l m d b f p d m
 p f i b l b p p B d r m m b d
 W p f t a b l b l y I d u s h h b
 p l t h f p f l p d y l f f m k d p d f g l
 k f f h r p l f p l p d c t u f d h
 l p t a l a I h w d p n d b l d l g m
 q d s t m f o r a n m p l e t h o a D m a c y n d Ch g n
 C i v i l a t i o n p 54
 J o n S t r a c y o p c i p 39

restriction Th and ly then a th w rs fth means of
 ed cto gang th w d t hrel bo d t rt prod cng
 us the p o s f bldng up t k o n th g t n t
 de ptlsm th m economc good v h v the gr t th
 elh d f fam e mongth m
 B t d c n t e n t th th p d f th p fit v t r i b c m s
 e s n g l y g g t e d s t b e o m s m o n d m e b o th t
 p t l m offer l w a l t n D n the last c n t r y d p
 f e q t l y t d th m l n c b t 9 4 h w
 p t l m h a l s t t p e to h k f f th m l d y t o l y pass
 o m o n s t e f t n o t h e A s f e n n B e c k a v p t t t y p
 e l l C p t l m f f u t w f t u b t h d t t o t h e h m n
 c — t h w n m l l p l t n l d t n o t h h p
 f f e t h e c n t n s n t n l y t h t t h e y t m h s h d t
 e g f n t n u n b d t y b t l t h t t v d c n m y
 c m d r n t y t o e n t t t s m a h y n d t c h l o v t p t l
 t A t h h e r t f t h y t e m m p t l y f w h b u m
 f i f i n a l m u n g m o n g t h e m l u n t h e o c t a d
 e h f t h e p p l u t l n g t h q l b n d n b t h n t u l
 m n o d t t h d t t f t h w n p a t u n t e s t
 r d p f i t

On c p n t f f s n t t h k t h e n t b l e d e f i t
 h h p t l s m g i s t h u s s r v — t h t f c o m m d t y W h
 r a l b m a k t h b e n e t a b l h d t h b l t f m n t k
 l t u r n e d n t o m m d t y F t t h d t n o u h n g h a t
 t c f l a b m k t t h a t i n t p o p l p w e t w k s b h t n
 l d b y t h h o d o k P l M S e p o n t t t h l k l h
 d o f o k m u d e t n d n f d m f t h e m k t f p
 r d m T h e w l d o f m m d t p p a s w o l d f q l

W k F p A d p l f d l d S W l
 a m H B r i g y Th fig d l l p f h
 d m b m m p l h t h l y g m d y d d b
 f p O p l l m p l y m h m k l f F l l E p l m F
 f g f t s w h h d h m w h f h m f f h p l f p
 m y m w m l
 J A H b p h C p l m d b f p d m m
 p f i b l b p p B d r m m b h d
 l h p f i b l b p l y I d h h y f h
 l h f p f l p d p y I f m k d h p d f g
 l f f l r p l f p l p d n r a f d p d f g
 l p t b l l I h w d p d d b l d l g m
 l d a s t r t m f m p l h D m d Ch g
 m h p 54

h l b e power f th w ker is a l e n t d f m th w k n d sta ds
 pp d t h m n y m m o d t y t s
 But the h t c m g s f p t l s m n l n a s p f th d e l p
 t of p l t r n t d i s n t e t T th t t p t
 q t n f g p d t s b g n a
 m d w h b a d m t f p l n th t t f th p f
 n m m d t p s s b l t C p t l m b h r s p l n t t r i p t t
 t d c t t p p t c o f l t
 N b e f e n h s t r y h a s l t l t t d l p d e
 b u d e n o f p d u n g l e o l t r d l u p n b a
 p p l t n I n o r t h n g f d l m t t b o
 s l r u l g l a s u h f t h m s e s t h e r i t h
 b t n t l p t l m t d t h o p p r t n t n m e s h d
 f h t f t h m l e n t h n n t
 Th t l s s t g g l n n h n t t r i b t f l m
 d t h m k t h t r i t c l l d f n t f m l l p e l s s o
 t s I n B h m l d t h p r i t w e s t d p w f m h m l t r v
 s s b t t h i s n n n f l i c t b w n p r i e r n d r
 t y W h e b g p p l g n f t h l d n d t
 p f d l t o t y t h l l b e l a s s n f v t f d l m f
 e l f d o n t p o d u e b o u i s c l s s O n t h t h h n d t h
 l t t i s n t l y p t n t l c t p l t l l a s s l
 t b l p d c t o f p l s m I n d d t h p t l t n d t h p l
 r i t t w n b n o f t h a m e n o m m t c p t l m h e c
 t h h l l n o m p l t t n t t h f f p r g f d t n t h a n g
 h m d f p d t n a s t h c a s w t h t h r i s f t h E u
 e n m d d l l a
 T p t t m t h w d f u d l y t m d n t l v e n t l l y

Op p 39 F b d d f m i l f d
 h F m m E p f m F d m p p 3 5
 S P B d p p p 99 3 5 f f l p l
 A l p g f h l d b h g h l r y g g l
 O h p w h N S B G a s h r b p S l
 h h d a f m w f l l y m h d d l g h w h
 e g) f m h p l l l d b d m m d d p f i (h h h
 h l y m d p d d l p g t h h w m B h
 a f m m d p d t w y m d d m d f i b y h
 f f d l b h g l p b l F d y h h g f m l
 t l l h d a f m p l z a f h p f d
 m m m l p l l g p p l y f g d d g k l l I l s o w
 d b g g f h b d f h w k d h d p l R l
 d m l h l g d l w f h M d d l A g w
 s l w l d l o p a n e m f h o l e s a l e h a n d i c r a f T h E m i A c
 o w n s , T h L e g a c y f h M d d l A g p 438 C G C r o p d E F
 c o b d a

tural s fa s ghust n capital st react Th
 sts const ute esse t ll th cre m of p l l i s o t Ado f
 th or tle d nd p f sm n f h f l t i l l p t t
 ntries xp ess d th n t n A life wh h b j
 th dem t mass a nd rst gi h old t th b t
 e pl t th m t up n m n has l g ly t b th sar
 ist t c p n pl lso th n th a p p Th f t l cat t is
 up th t is n w ttemp ngt t b l e s i n h e r t c e o f t h e a r t h e
 t l k b u t h p n n l f p t l i s m
 Tr fas t th p t l i s t s a r d t h v m p a t h r s h h e
 h d p l t l l s s n s s t h y h m g n d f
 t o n g n t h p l t a t a n d p l l y f r d f n s e g s t l e
 o r m l d t g r t n f t h p t i t y t m Th y d e p n m a s s e
 e d i n g t h m n t h p t y t o t h a n k d e p t h e i r
 a d e s h p F m a d i n g t H t l h a s t o s t r t f r m t h p r
 p l t h t r h m n t y b l s s i n g h a s n e e l u n n t h m a s s e s b t r
 t h d s h t h f h t o b e l k d u p n a s t h
 n e f c t o s f m n k r C r t a i r l t h i s n t e s t i s n o t i s f d
 r d a s n t d b y h e r u l f t e m s s e s w h t h u b l e
 n k n f f i n t i n a n y c a s n t p d
 N t h i n g t h n t g n l m t h g n d p t t s o m
 e t l y a s i s n s f p g r n t h R u s s n p o l e t n t
 W m t f t [H t l r n] t h t h g t f p t
 y R u m m b o o d t d m l t h t h t h m t
 r t y w h h f d b y d t n o r h g
 e b t h d d d t m l l f t l d g t l l t w t h
 g b l o d t h t d f l y t y h d h m
 g h t f l m f t y f l l t m

g — m f l l g S h b k g w S d S y V l
 H N Sp g 43 p 75 S l G g l d F d F m N
 k 94
 I h m d l a s r u g g l w h l l d d p h
 l y k h l l g t h m i d d l l Th h p b l f
 l l b g h p l l m h h d l d f
 V o P } P l A N H l b d l p h h h b g
 b l h p b g d m g h g d l l f h
 f p l m I p f m h b b l p p
 h d b l h m d d l l
 F d f h f d m g g b y h r u l g l D l G
 Ch p / I Th P F l l f h F P l b
 Op p 66
 I b d p 665
 I b d p 59 I 79 d g h g b g l Edm d B k
 r e r e s p o n s b b u m l a r n o v a e d e c l a r e d i n h B h H f C m
 r n s T h F r e c l h h t h e m s e l v e s b e t h b l e s t r c h e c f r n t h a
 r n s b u t t o e d i n t h e w o r d h a s a s h o r t e n t a t i m e t h e h a y s

the influence of the political class conflict between the
and the political And the firm has been both the main ad
and that they themselves no no t b tchery With p ct
the Government to the L ad owed On the day wh
ism is m shed n G r m ny ts h n ll lly b b ken f
and th n h p ceed dt mash tw th n n fit ly h
t find the p e tll men cngly nm t d
F sm s out p k nly nt d m c t ts e t n nat m k s
ts ne t bl Although p t l t d m n m nt th t th
as s sh ld n th go rnm nt th de f p l t l dem c t
lf n e gly pened the y fo ome ob tr ct nt the d m n t
p se of the c p t list Bus sm y end e pol t l d mo y b t
te on m c d m y Robe t S Lynd ha thist v on th point

L b l d m y h d d f th f t th t nd t l p
l m t ly f m f g t f ty th t m
t ly t m d ll f th t t ut t w k th ll f th
ty wh h ld d ld m p w d th t th l tl
rp g f m l d f m f t n b m l dl th
lt f l t ry d b b d d m d m d m
r mp l b f d t t d by th n d t k p th t m
nn g

The pup f p t l t dem a y t p de f bl st
on f the s of fee nte p se and n t f the plan ng of
ctv th tw ll m k bus ne cl If th commo lty at
empt t t ke the l tt vie f d mo acy nd t impl m nt t th
p talist ll q ckly p th tt to As J hn St h y b rv

The t t f p w b th p t l t l by m f th
f f tp tyn ly mpl th pp g f ll d m t tt

l y p ll d d h g d h m h h h h h b l ty h
h h my d h v v h h mm h h
f W w b l q d F l p
h ld b h m d d mm l h ff wh h l
p h d l p h F h d d f ll h q
h h y h d mp d p h m l
O p d g f m h mpl f p pl h h k w
d m w h g d m f d f f m hy d g f
g l d h gh dm f f l g d d l m
f h f l p pl d p b g fi g pl d
h bl d d y l d m y O h d f l gi th d
f h mpl l f m l b f m h m t l
f all h d g y d l f m k d h f m F
h b mbod d in f d d d lm d S Th
Lam ntar H y f E gla d 789-9 V XXVIII pp 354 5
Ad H Hitler p c p 987

...s. It m l es rev lation, w th t ittemp t democrat d cause
pt l d t t h p A d pt l t l t ly t
p th th rv b n k f d r h h ood
t d t d t l th p n t t
H t l h m s l f n d c te th p r f i n d r r e n t f p l t
n m e t sh r n f t up r s t d f p l t d m
y

Th m m t t p l m t n th t n j t
- pl f d by th m j t b h h th l d d g d
th p t f th t th l l d p f th

It h ld b m p n a s i z e d t n th d t i o h f t b o t f i s t
m e n t s i s n t t h t h y d t t h p Th p p l b
e f m t u m p r p s e l y n d o c t n t d th l l d t r s h p b m
- d t t y o m n i z t n \ t h i n g h e s f r t h
o m t h t th W h n p p l t d g r f d t t r s h p b e
t m e m p t n d t h g t t n a n t t f t h n f l t t h m
e m p l t t h d c t t r s h p i s l k e l y t b e c m F g h t n g g r u p c n n o t
e t o l e n t n n t h h b y n H t h p e s f
t t h p d n t n e l y d t t h f r m f s l g n
n T h e p l e t n g r n m n t f R u s s f n s t i s d t t
p l f a s t g r n m n t l d t t r s h p b t t h t t y p
o n m o g a n t o n l t o p p t t m e f n d n
t m

F u r t h r m o e t h y d f f n n t h d b u l t y f t h d t t r s h p
h e p l t n d c t h p h n b a s i s f o n t n f t c p t l
t o r e s s n e p e c l l y f m w t h t h s d b t t h c i s

Op p 6 T h a m f f R b S L y d f h O g
p l d l l l g l h k by h
a m p d m d h l l y d h l
t u h g d l d f f by p g h d f i u s l
r y m w h h w l f f b y y m d d g l y h m
g f f i m b m B p d h
b O p p

-Op p 478
-Th k d f h k g m l l O F b r y g g
-C a r l J F m p l h m I f f m h g b E d m d B k
y m p h y w h F h R l d l d b f h B h H
m m t h w h h h d d h l d b k m h h w
g d d m y H d l d h m I f q l l y h m y f l l b l f r m
g m w h t h b l m h y b l y
l d m y S T h P l m y H y f E g l d 899 V
A V I I I p 363
By m p g m l l l y f d h p J A H b s o
l s t h u s r r o r S e c b D e m c r a c y d C h a g C i v i l i z a t i o
"G e o r g E V m e n T h R i v a l r y o f S o c i a l G r o p s, A J r n a l

t torsh p can n pe t cessat n f the nt m lo extem l
 gr ss n t m ut e due The s l nd t n h h p d c d
 sm t m d b fasc m t e l f F m b f d pe
 t t d b d bl conflict l t d t t rsh p m st be p
 enent It s n ttempt t h lt nd t t n b k d m t t d
 ght M d n ld m kes the b r v t n th t s f m m ely
 pp s v tho t l g th c nt d ct on ot pt l m th las
 uggl v lently e e d n th the fro ens f e
 th p ctt t n l n fl t t ho ld b m d ry t l i th t th
 pt l t n t c n e v b l v el m te th p l t t as a l ss t
 l d t m t n l v t m p ulv d st v d t l d h p d
 r nd Ontl other h nd th p let at c n el m n t th pt l ts
 mpl t l v t m t d th f soc l n t b h d l od
 can b n pue bo o so ty beca th t n t p l
 t n b f l l p ged N m lly th fo m m s a
 c ful form f al o n t n b t no m lly f s m
 t n y f m of n fl t t on wh h m v temp a ly q t
 ugh n e l m t t nt n ts

h W v f Fas m

The f t h e b r ved re th g n t on f p l t c l
 n t n he th d f l n t u l To b e
 y n n t th ms l e fi ht th o nte e lut n th y m u th
 n th ma s th p t n t l n t g n st t pp rt them S
 t h y

Th fas t m th d mpl t lly th t t mpt t t p p l
 m m t f th p t t f m p ly pt l m It d pt
 th t th d t pt l t up d th t th oul t t
 t th d p l d qu t t bl f p g th
 k rs Thu n t t mpt m d t t by th mpl y m t f kill
 m g th p d t f l g um f m y d th kl
 m t n f p p g d d d t p ly v y p j d m
 t mp d f p t ty b g ul mb n d th h b k
 d k d p t b f l d v d Th p ty
 h u d f th d t t n by t f k ng l rg t ns
 t gl th k d f g t n l b t d
 p rs d p ty m h

I D l G p pp
 Op p 6 H l h w h h l ly d d h p d Th
 gr m f h w will lw y d l mb h f
 of the spoke word B il grea ts of th pe p are ane eruptio
 of h p and sensations, stirred either b he cruel Goddess
 Misery o by the torch of the word into the and no by he emotiona

It is his high power d ppeal to th masses th wh h b g
out c nf n m nd t n others Indeeu th pe pl
b ulv p p ed fo th fas ist nt Th
dp nts t O g n ed us ss s t d g tr l t d m c
b f p h n m f th p pl o n i th b b
l umn Wh t G d f Industry I G d i Y F m l
ffly llun ts l f t h s a p pl as trust es g d th
e pl m s f p bl nt et
In ry f t m m t m phasis upo per n t nd
t m nt l n h l p t f se th mas nd to d l p
d or f l g tr m As ne m pl o th t hn q
d H tle s rt ty n th f l ng I Ru s n b l h m must
J wrv t nt h ntury ffort o t k orld d m n t n t t
ff

F ism nd th t bl h d l g th the m d n Ch h
n th h l l ly asso ted d n tu lly Th Ch h
h l h is l w s a t ary uph ld d t bl
l rm d l of the s t qu h t n tu l m
et y must b th th co nt l t n ry las In th
ns th p t l s h d t k n w th th Chu h nd t d n
n th Chu h n f n t s th p l t C n w th p l s
ruggl th th Ch ch De T eq ill d l By ng l
rs o i nts l o s ent l d th t t u t n wh h
em c acv as l nd t is n t f q ently b ght e j e t t
l ty l d t urs the c s f l b r t as T e
l sts th n m s f l b r ty nd th f d of l b r ty t t
l g n Th m J ff n h m l f t o k n t c e f the f t th t th

p g f h g l d w m h O
b g p h p pl d b ly h wh h b p
h m l f p P l l h m h d h
b f h m bl p h d h f p p Op
pp 6 3
Op pp
Op p 96 S l R b A B dy Th Sp d S f G
m pp 5
z T A d W C R kl m k m l b Th h
g d h f h p d h h
F m h h gh f h m d h h p
r h f l m l ph l phy d fi h b d m
l bl d t d S l P 2 h l 2 p 3
Fr d h E g l h d l dy b r d h p pl m b k p d
m l m d h fi d f m f ll m l m f f p h
sa d m — l S l m U p d S f f F h A
Ed p

D m cv Ame V p xxv W espec h sr
he Ch rch and no tics n he l l m d S a t t h u w e g e f the R r u

all and with the d-spot abtting his ab es
 t f p c t t n f h
 In l t l e f c t f t h Ch u h p a m d q t f l m
 n t h b n p t l y o d A f t t h N p l c v l t n s
 L u r p t h c t o r v l u t y t e n h d t h e m e l t h t h e p
 e t o f r a g t d C t h l Ch h P f e s s o G f f y B n i n
 c b n g t h k k h o f l t e p g o f l b e l s m a n d d m o
 a r t l h p o p e t d l s e s h d b n g r a e l y
 a m e d b y t h l t i d c o m m u i s t m e n a e 1848 a n d 1849 t h t
 e y a t b o t t o m s t o o m b t t n d n e e l t t e s (F c
 L t a l r) t h g e n n t d t h m d d l l r e p t d t h
 a b s w h c h t h y h d m p c l u p n t h e R m n C t h l c Ch c h d
 e l o m d t a n a u s f u l l l n c m b t n g l s t h s I t
 o u l d l o b l l d t h t t h e i f f l i b l l d e h p o f t h e C t h o l i
 h c h h a s n t e n t l y d f n e d p c t c a l l y v e r y o l t o r y d e
 e l p m e n t s c i e n c e o s o c l d o l y s a d c t t k u p n t e t e d
 t e e s t T h e n o l e m n t o f t h e f f t e t h c n t y a s t n w t h
 e l f h p l c c o f t h e Ch u c h a s n l s s e u t h n t h a t f t h e
 n t e n t h e n t u y b o l i s t a n d p l n t o l g i s
 H o v e r t h Ch c h h n o b e e n c o m m d a t e d t c p t a l m
 e n c e t a s w e t u l d e x p e c t u p n a m o n t s w n a t t g n s t
 a y t h e t t t h s t a t u q u I n n e d i t l n t h e E n g l i s h C t h l c
 m t h d t o f t h e C t h l Ch h t h u s l r f i d O m n
 i s l v t n t E p t s t b l s h u n t d n t m m u n t F o n t
 v m u s t t o e f r i n d l y r e l t n s t h I t l y n d G r m t
 r a t s f i n d t h e n n d f a n c w h h w i l l n o t b d f f i c u l t t o
 e l l n t I n t h u n g u n d i p o l t c l f

Am k d p h g m b m h l
 g d d h f m p f f h p l l f h t r f f
 m p f f d m f l h f f f f
 V l l l p 46 P m g h y R b B f f l l d R l g
 h l b f r f l y l l f E g l h f p y T h D l
 d F l l f h B h E m p p 6 S l h p H P M
 l C t p p 8 f f d p p 79 8 M q b h
 h l p h f h F h R l h g d l g b d h h
 f h m h m w h l l d h h
 l A m b l y l q d d h g f d l f h Ch h
 Q d b S m l B p p 8 T h m l h
 y m d b S y N k l B k h T h Ch h d d r v
 p f i f h m g h m f m l f h b l h d d
 f h g l f d l l p f h p l g m h y r u
 d g h g l p l h l g p l g y O p p 7
 W l l K F g u a n d G f f y B r u A S f E p C l
 87

rest has alw y be n in llunce w th th lespot beting has abuses
 tunf i t t n fh
 Inde d the funct n fth Ch h p med d fi t fs l m e
 nts h been p t dly e oom ed Afte the N pol n vlt ns
 Eu ope th ct r yn b lty t h d th m l th th s p
 t f c n g ted C th l c Ch h P fessor G ff y Bru m
 scribng tl b k a h f lte pu e flb l m a d d moc
 c a erts Th p p t d l se h d b n so ely
 e med b the s calst nd commun tmen n 848 nd 849 th t
 ey cat bo tf me s t omb t t nd m l t t s (F
 st P s) th go nm nt and th mddl l p ted the
 bs h ch they h d mp s d up n the Rom n C thol Ch ch d
 e l med ta n s fl lly n nb tng oc list h s It
 ould l b c lled th t th inf llble l d rsh p f the C thol c
 h ch has c sst tly d fned p t lly e ery re l t n ry de
 el pment n cence r ocal d l o y s d c t t k up n t t d
 t t The n lv m nt fth fift th t u y t n m s th
 e self h pol e of the Ch h s no l us th n th t f th
 n t nth nt ry bolo st nd p le nt l ts
 H v ve the Chu h h n w b n c mm d t d to c p talism
 en e t swe houlde pect up n rm n ts own nt t g nst
 y th t t the st tu qu In n d t l n the En l h C th l c
 m th duty fth C th l c Chu h s thus l fied O m s on
 f l t n t Eu op t t blsh a nt d nt c mm t Fro t
 W mut est e frndly el to s th It ly and G rm ny at
 e t fi nd th n ndu F n h h w ll n t b d ffic lt t
 all nt ln thu ng d of p lt l fety

Am k d p h g m b m h l
 g d d h f m f f h pl l f h ry f f
 mp f f d m t f l h h f
 V l II p 46 P mg h y R b B ff l l d R l g
 wh l b f m fl y l h f E g l h p p y Th D l
 d F II f h B h Emp p 6 S l h p H P M
 l C pp 8 ff d pp 9 8 M was q b h
 hl ph f h F h R l h g d l g b l d h
 f h m h y m w h t d wh h
 l A mbly l q d d t f d l f h Ch h
 Q d b s m l B p p 8 Th m l h
 m d b rv S y N k l B kh Th Ch h dd r
 p fi f h m g th m f m l f h bl h d d
 f th g lf d ll p f h pl g m h y ru
 d g h m g l pl as h l g pl g y Op p
 W ll K F gu d G ff y B A S y / E p C l
 87

h Y h f Ch d th Ch Y h f Am d g d
g
Op p 4 P p P XI p l ly h pp f h C h l
h h l m m Th h d l R l g S l m
hn S l m p mply g d m N
h m m C h l d l S W l C L g m
p 57 F d f h pl f h C h l Ch h h m d
gl G g S ld 7 h C h l C p lly Cl p X Th
d h W ld S l W l m H d M l h R l g D l p
h S L 4 m S l g l P w J 944 p 79 86
Th W C h l c Bl I h V l 6 J 9 46 pp 775 77
M l Y g R l h S gl f P pp 4
S R b rt B l G 5 K E p P l N mb 944 p 3
h m d Ch h f y h m f m d l p l l
c w d p b lly m h h d f ll h l d E p
B Sy m f w p 64 S l f d f d
d h m P p P XII Th D g y f l b f M Ch
dd V C D mb 4 944 p d V l Sp h V l I
January 94 A d P pe P D ocracy be al d
ues as w ll as m repe b s M re h cap tr
ad of ts deal of lerty and equa

On S d v l m April 6-8) in fl nng prize f th best
er to th s mult pl h q est on

QUESTION Why should ll Ch stans f vo th N t on list
Fr co f sc t] au n Span?

1 Bec e th so lle f L y l ts p e te ll l gno Th
oo p t f l e]

2 Be th L y list k ll d m e th n oo p st nd e
u [Th s t t lly f l s th L y l t d d t l l y t
med d f i h t i th r]

3 B a F nco is fighting ga t m m n m t p e e
m y [Th i f l s b u F c h p b l l y d d
emocr cy and ad p t e d f]

4 B c s all n n Ch t fa r th L y alists [Th f l e
u e m n g th f th L y l t 99 p t u e Ch s
s]

5 B s to f o the L y l ts t f l t d st g i sh b t e
d and ev l [The L y l ts u t f s c t]

6 Because th N t n l sts p r m t f l l g s f d m [Th
f l e w h n t w w t t e d t l l f l e t t t]

7 Beca se F nco fa s f m h h n llv f Ch t t
The f i s t p t f th t t m e t th l y t t t m t th
t]

8 Bec se f th L l t c m m n m will n l W t
ern C iliz t [It s u lly d t t d th t L y l t t y
ld h st p p d th f st s f m t t th p t a]

B t we h t t e m p t d t h o n th p e d n g h p t th
b exp t d It m y b e p t e d t g n th t l o n n p t l
t y m u t b e l t n e d i f th o n m d t b l
r i z d Th l o n f a p t l m n t th l g n t f f d l m
p t l s m u l d n o t h m a t t y b f m d e l C h l s m h
e n e a m p d n d b u g h t i n t k o n t n y th th d s
p t n s m th f e m d m t t u t n a l d l n t
t n t b u m d l d e e d M x W b e n t h n k th t th
t e t a n t e l g i n m b d e s the t a l p t f c a p t h s n th n o
h m d p t h s m p o s s b l th t th d i s t g u i s h n g l f t
g o i s s c t y i s t s h t r i s t c r l e t h c A a d l p t a l
l t o n th n m u s t i n t b l y m o l d l f o r m t n f t
l g u b a s i s P l t r i n c t y n b b u l t n l u p n f n d

entlly diff'rent v'st m of eth'cs—th't is to y p t n r th'cs
h' as nt pol'tari t t w h ld p th
as n b th E gl'nd and th Unt'd St'es c'p ll d
m as n ly t m t d'plom t nd p op g d t t n th
V n th t m e h n d h o t b d f d d t
A th g n f i n t f e t f f i s m n t n l m r N t n l m r
t l t f m b m u e p t m n t n e r d
th n t m l p o l t l l a t r u g l b t l t h n t m t i t r u l
w l d m l t A g n B d y i s p n t s a h

I d w t l f m t th t p
l th t t d b t l y t l l h
y t d b th t l t m f l
t h f d m t t t th m t f

E t m n t n l m m k e s t p s b l t th p t t t t
t t s f l l s t n g t h n n n t n l n f l t H t l p s s e s t n
m p f f a i s n t h i s m n t h f l l w n d l t n N w t h
l L n g h u n l u f f n d t h t b l l t h d t h
n e o m m t s e m a h d t d d t h F l d b t w t h
r y D t h l n d b l l d r W l t B t n t n l s m b d
e t m n t n l m h n f a s i s m m l l t h y f u n d n
r g l b t w n m g h y n t g n t h f w h r n e n l t h e
o f w h l t t S w p t t t n C p t i s m t s e r y
t n t t t l d n b u t m t k p p n d n g n d n t h
r e t r s f t h l d p t a l t m y p d t d f n
t e s t f o l l w t h t t h b l n f i s b d t p t n s h
y t h t n m t w l l f i n d t b t h p s s b l a n d d
u n t e t h l l n g t h t t q w t h e p t t t n
t n d e s

N me g f l t p t t n t t n p d e
W l d W l l w t h o t d e t n d n g t h n t m l d n t m l n
s s t y f p t h i s m I n f t h m f t h f i s t i s t h
t t f t h p l e t n m m n t t h y t h l l f t h
l m a s s n l l t h p t l t n t r i b t a s t h m

O J 6 946 m b f P t a h h l d g d P d T r u
a d f h a s g p l l w h h V T h l d p s e
r d S d h y p l l m b h g m f h
t a D S m l C g r a r y f h F d l C i l f C h p h
Ch A m n k d h M y G T y l b l l d f r h V

Op p p 4 5
Op p 6
P u l M. S w e e z y T h e T h e o r y / C p t i a l i s D e v e l o p m e n t p 3

division of world market dit ritories they f head cl
 n nd war with th apt l t of th t tes Th th b is of
 ny of th seemin ncon t n th polt s of World Wa II
 in the f ct th t th pt l t ll new nt st d n d st yng
 f sc t as mpt tors fr w ld m kt nd n tu l ces b t
 ng them bulw ks a ant the p l t n t

Although th bc n f quently ass ed by such uthorite a the
 rm Sec et ry f St t of the Unt d St t the H n ble C dell
 ull th t th p rp e of V ld W II ast d t y f c m h
 as fo d th fa t m ms that fas ism nn t be det ed by
 t en pt l t n t n Sn a f sc t t te s a capt l st t t n
 tain st ge f deg n t n th m t th t b the pt l t n t ons
 n h p t a omplush f d f t d f sc st n t n th rt fic l st
 up of c ptal t democ a y which f left t ts lf w ll mo
 p dly b k to t form poston F c m a p l t c l cl ss phe
 nomenon c n pp rently be lqu dated only by nt n t l ti
 lut nary ton f the pp t p l t al cl s How ve n te
 et n l mperial ty m y ow ak n the mlt ry p e f f c st
 t ernment as t p s nt the pp rt n ty f ts erth w But c
 ept lism t lf n nt n t n l sy t m any tt mpt b th c mm r
 eopl t l q d t f sm n f vo of econom c d m c ll te
 e the v l n t e ct n f the g t p l t n t n It is th
 tt st at n which fte th f ll f Adolf Htle p oduc d W t
 th hll as th o tst nding ch mp n f f c t governments ll o e
 op

T t e f th R olut

In m d m p l t l las ant g nism nothing n ds t be m
 ly abz d th n that th p olet ri t will n er suppl nt the capit l
 ts pe f lly S mbart puts t w ll Combat is the s lut n of th
 uffulty f this h d nd unl ely p let n g n t n no
 ace n t econ il t n not a g ne al b the ho d but b t l
 D t of this is t c m g n t n f m n qu l fied to live nd t w l

Th f ll w g A d P p f D 3 944 Th L f W
 m w l h N l C m m m g L d d y d m
 d m g B h p l y E p ry I B l g m h m
 d p p l g m h b mai t d by B h b y d
 taly d G Bri h fi d Bri h rm d f d h d
 f Th wh f ght g h N d rm d d h wh
 ll b d with h Na f p d
 S M h l S d Alb E Kah p f d f Ch h ll
 d w d oc l m b f Nazi Germany b cam thre h Bri
 Empire

nod of soci ty hgh th nth pres t put l c o der⁷⁴ Th
t of n t ble nft b mes l ly pp n h t d
tth um of th p l t t r w d lth p tarit s n
m l ly b f tself th l n ly b f m h la t nd
the v th fth capt list d
A l t n r gr p polt l ss n t bec m pit l
rtv—nft t pl t l f t n—fth istun g mm t h t
f t n ts p rp Polt l party t t t nd f esp b
h t g g rmm nt L b par es t d b ef rmt
h as t pol r n mov m t l ses g t fth f h t
nn dopt the f nd m nt l p l t la umpt ns fth g ern
nt des n t m p c th p t l u t t t d m l f
t n

Altho h th f t m f t c ntr r l r v p t
methods m t n th l ~ b lut n ry Htl hm l d nb
eft f lut onists h de l n th p l t l lu fth tng
rmm nt

F m th m m t th P G m m m ld t l f t p l m t
g nd p l m nt n t d fl d fight
Th d t t d t th l l f d ry p l t l p t fth d y
d l t th t pp t ph d t n th th d fi
t d m I d f figh t l d p k d t
et Th w p m t d d t w th r t m
d ty h t n l d l k t fht f w fl f
th th t ll t l w p f p l m ry l q th t th
m l f t fht d p bly h lf

And d d b f e Htl W m S mb th d w t n th f
e t th p l n t Th f h th th d f l t th l p f
k g m n n n d the l fth p let n t t pu ly p la
nt y g t t n nd f l ng t m h nde d th m om rgh

W S n b p pp 3
I d p 4 F d f h q f l m d p l
fl J h S b y S l m L k F d pp 45 48
I ll Clff d All H B T d S l Th W
l V l XII S p mb 94 pp 3-04 d H ld L k P l m
m E gl d pp 3 4 Cf N L L f W g C mm m
O h p S h w F m i r lly
l y f —f b l m d f h w d I d
Lk b h l f l f h f h w h h l g l
l y wh l p p p r v h l
p l Th f b r d l d d
rul f h p l b d w k p l g rmm
h p ly ll w h gh f h k g w m g bl p p
Th C m S gl f P w p 63

tly w g t b n with th i t n th t b t e a f nd
 ptalism tw m rt llv n mp t bl s ms f th cs d
 h pt list bl th t n d th th d princ p i
 dom n t t th y h th ght t pl th r r o g ar
 e n pri te nt t On h nt r th las b l th t
 r du t n d th c m f d try bl ng t th k t b d l
 ed f by th m th t t f th w lf Th t
 u lt bly pp d th l t o distn t frm f
 g t n
 Th f e th f n ton f l b p t h h r n t l f th
 m nt w ld m t b () t g t co t l f th m t r p
 m king th t t is the h d f c m d l t ffic rs
 d (b) to disp sss th t mpe t n th b s mast rs f
 dust y Th ll l ly b jut d m n d m
 t m f p pl m t ne t bly bele th t n n f th
 m brs h uld h eth p t ght f nt l th l l h d
 h rs In th st t n m th r t f pt l l pl t to
 et lly b m m n l Th l ders f th k rs th
 d th d t th w k to th p nt wh e th t
 l then t f th pp h h t th m th p b
 l h m n t f d n t
 W m ll t th t nd f m d n p l t l las t n by tn
 l g h m H th m m t f m f d l m t alism
 t t d At th d f th la dl d th bo g is nd th
 end d b f h l s d l p d pol t al t ns f
 e fl t Ou f th nfl t m n v t m apt l m d n
 m las C pt lism l b ght f th th p l t t th p t t
 t o t f the b g The mltant m b f h f the s
 as n g n f fl t nd th n y t m lism
 d tly th ffin
 This all t t n th impl f d—p bly t mu h It d
 t t k n n d t n pe ul n t n l t u t u l l g s
 l e as L n T t k v m k p t dly C pt l m n t
 t n l b t ld de yst m It h d l oed n la l
 d t m n f e t t n n diff nt n t n nd l e m v b tho gh
 m ny k t n p ll lm tng n p n n l t
 t p Th l t n n R b k n f th
 k t l n k th t m f ld d c pt l m In th c nne
 n k l M r l s b s r v
 Th f m f th l t n b t l d l d n tu lly p nd
 y th d h n t t th d l p m t f th m th d fl b

is prod cti social pow This does n t prev t th econom
f m n fit t d gr d t t pp
th h t p t l d t h th m Th d
m bl t d mt t l n t p
t ut d h t l fl d f th ll f wh l m t b
t d b ful ly

Sn capt l nec ss ly h b s t o pol t c l class the b
is lk ly t fel the t mo f po let r un et d th
ry cr s c ated by th b d for p we The fren h Re ol t n h d
mmun t c p th r u t wh l th R ss n p let at eth v th r
g b f th l t ld n l dat the r post n Ind d
en th Com vell n r l t n h d t D g s

Th n t fac m m y b skipped As Dutt m ks n rn g
s F c m s n t t bl F ism n t n cess y tage f
aptal t d el pm t th h wh ch ll co nt es m t p Th
c l re lut n an fo st ll fa cism s th d n n R s a B t h
e so l l t n d l ed then f s m b n n t bl
d d sn p t l m x t t p w nd f ce beyond t n l
und n ll th t n ts d l pm nt nd d c ne d n t b
t ted w th ut pt n ry o n try

Thu u sch m t ed ll st t n f the o l mo ment p e t
ly a l tend yt d h ch W n l t on sm ung I
m E p n unt s f d l m has not y t b n m pletely n
ashed h l th g up s h n hists nd ynd cal ts h l p t
mpl eth f m v m f th p t l t d l c t

We ho ld be ery m ch misl d f we et l ght f th f
n the truggl b t ee pol t l las es b llv truggl bet
t al y t ms Th t t a t r p s t d th m d m b n y fl f
t m l d d n t n ly th bourg use but l th w k the t us ns
etty t d nt l e t ls nd s n Wh t s n f i t h
r t ctory f th w y fl f w s a torv fr p fi l n lass
t b u g who fin lly f h n d th ty up n n d al f f e
m p t t nd p fit m kin Th truggl b t e n the p l t a
nd th b g ois bas lly n f l t betw n a p of it sy t m nd
l n n ed l f r n my A ct ry f the p let t w ll ff ct th
nst tut l st t f th ty fund m nt lly th t th wh l
c t w ll n ess ly as m n w c n f i g u t n

Th las g n iz t n f t uggl is n t tut d by the mil t nt el

SOCIALISM

Cl Org z ti f Co fl t F s

P l t l Cl ss B

CAPITALISM

Estate Cl ss O g z tio fo C fl t l & 2 Pol

P l t l Cl es L

FEUDALISM

Trend f Modern P litical Class Action

nts of th l s F ample th communists o soc lst of any
 ntry ent th ho pl t l d s They p p ly p k g
 e g n z t n l and d l g l st nd d b a f th p l c n t
 o e th t ue ank a d f i c of th pol t l l s As p r t i th e m d
 a d s truggle t l f th e burg s e n the pop ndist t t c k s
 n R h t d that the P n C m m n t p ty rul s th
 t f the p l t t t a g o n t c l l y B k h n e m d l on th
 n t S v s h

Th t g l f th w k g l t b l t t g l t b
 d d th g d th m y th p l p f l
 d d f i g h t h m m t t W t l l y p t t
 d th t l l d b y th t t n f t t t m t d d b t
 l d m t t d th p ty
 Th p ty t th l f t t m y b b t m l l p t f th
 e th h d b t n l l p t f th b d y B t t l l b b d t
 t p t t f i d p p t b t n th p ty d th l Th p ty
 m p l y th th th t b t p th t t f t l l

h St l th Unt d St t

Th xpl n t o n u l l e t e d f the q t d e f th wo k e
 th Unt d St t th t the old t s n s t n t l y d p t l b y
 l t e l y s y m o m n t f d d a l s n t u p p l l a s s O
 a q u t n O g b n d N m k f f e t h n d

Am l d t h n t th m p y h l o v
 r k th t p d b y th E l l p l l Th f E l l
 b h l h l y m p t t n f f l l n h f th
 e t t p h d th f Am n w k Th th m
 z th f th Am n w k h t b n t d u p d h t l y w th
 o s f th m p d t th th l t k
 f t d u th L t d St t m p d th th n E l d

N k l B k h p p 3 5 I h t l l g m by H l d L
 d h m y b m d b w h p l l f d h p E l
 l h g p f w l h L b p p d b l
 l m t t by l p y h b 68 g F h g l h p
 f g h p p b h q t d w m w
 r m h d f p l m r y g m Th l d f f
 b Th l t d m a b h m w h h
 l h h P l m t y G m E l d p p 83 45 S
 h R b g d H f B l k m by I F D M p p f
 d f f d m l d i f f b t w L d T ky p r t

Howev th e planat does t ppea t beth h l reason
m y n beth prin p l reaso S b tth ltt p t f
last nt l b n th L t d S t has b m a m l
nerv t e D e th r n t t th a m t a t e r
l m b l t D t m n th t p p r t e f k t b m
p l t ? E d n t n t
Th p n c p l a s n f t n k p o l r m m r t n h
n t d S t t e m t l n b t t o f m l l h t p r f o r p
w ke th m E f th h e m f d m b r e s
n u s m n A m e n l b the k s p t e d l m g u n
f th th r u l g l a Th n t l n d t f s t r u g g l
r h d e n t I n m m n t n u p th t m p f g a n. d
k r s n th s p o d S e l g P l m a n w r i t

Th m m n t b w y th p t f l a r e d
d f l b f p t l h n n r y r t t t k E
e m b t t m t w d s p t m f t d t l f th t f
g h t f L b d h th l d d t k t h d t th
d th y l y d d d b y th f l l d th r s h
r l d l d d t d p l d n g Th f o
t l l t t d n th f l t m t g t b t t
t th m p l f l t h t t h y h d th p p h d th m p l r s
N w f n l d h w f h w p b l f n
m b t k d f i l

In s m l e n C o s m u p th e m l t a c o f th l b m m e n t
th p r i d

Th g t t k t 8 7 m d th n t f m t
d f l l d b y r k f n q l l y m l t t h t u l m
th 8 h t k f 88 d d n th th t P l l n k
94 (th D b R b l l n) Th l t v f A m i b th t g
d p t b l m p b l th th m h t f l b m m
y h

Th b t t l n g f th w k r s l n d t l l y th n u s
e s s f l s s n t n s m L u A d m O n h s t e t s

I g b h w p l k w d f m E p
J R m y M D l d h d g l t b l f w h h m y
A m r h k h p h p f h b h d
p l f y m k th m l h g m g b l f l b
m p l r t h f m m d d m b g b
t k h l y k I h L d D l C h l q d b L
a m D y m T S y f C l V l A m p 99
J h R C m m d A H y f L b U d S V
p p 374 5 S l J h S w A M m t Q Th R p
d f L b d C p l d S m l Y l l A m L b S l
L e w i s C o e y p e p 556

Ch go in l where ve else w k thered one could h a
rly in r 86 su h ng s

T l n l l o s n o w r a k —
S t h m m c h
All the t y t s n o w r e s h t n
E t h p w r' g n e

Ch r i

S t o m t h f r t v K h t f L b
B t l f y a
E q l h t f r e y e h b
D w w t h t y t l u

And n t h g t t o n l e a d t t h e H y m k t R t k s e a d
f m t h n w p p e h l t p s s t h f l l o w n

B l y f r v d l Th f t h b W k l t y t h
d b N m p C d t t h M n t t h f t Th
d c t l Th f t f M h C l y s u c m p l t
m m t f l h d m u d f t h p t l t t h p l d
m l t d t m d N w k h l d l t h h t h e
d y t h m p t p l t

G d l l h o e l a b w t o b e t m e d b y s o m f t o n l d
e s n t h h l v n d d u l t c f r m o f g n i z t n Th o r t l u
t r l b t u g l f t h e l t q u r t e f t h n n e t e e n t h c e n t r y
t d d t d g t n t t h p d c n d d u l t k t n d
p t t y v l n c f n t b u n s s l y I n 1886 t h A m r i n F e d
t n f L b d f t d t e o k o n t n t h K n h t f
L b n j d c t o n l t r i f n d b n a p l y h c h c l l v b r s
g t e h e f t h r p n s b i l t f t h e p e c l p l o t t o n f t h
m e f k t h n t h c t t f t h m p l v t h m e l e T h i s
p l y h a s l b e n d p t d b y t h e g r e t l d b o t h h d s n d
t s p p e n t s u e h s b e n o u c e o f n v v m n g u n o n d
w k s

W l l t h K g h t s o f L a b t u w r k e o g n z a t n b t
a s n t t e d n l l k B u n e s s u n o n s m i s n t n t t e d n l l
w k s b u t n l y n t h o s h o g n t n p y s T h g u d n g p r i
c p l f S a m l G m p r s h h l d t h p e s d n c y f t h e A F L n d t s
p t t n f m t o n t n u s l y f o m 88 t o 924 t d

both the two d If it doesn't sq with o d b o h e
n t
The AFL o nizes the w k rs in po t ns for et t
th b n k t th l l d w k rs th o lled lo r t l
f d t d r t l s h g h h d p d f t a p e d
he st th th ons o ns f a b th no d f k a f
ut l f x nt t Th c a a m n p l of l b to h
th t t s p ble

At th p nt sh uld m nt n that th g d o m
t lly h l p l s s b r g n n p l t l f O t d f b
n h l d h d l y b n c n c o f h u s p l e t n nt ests
f the things b g q l the m l l h g t he
k rs th l s th l k l h o d f d l s m a n g t h p l t at Th
n s n n m f th AFL n t n d d th n n t e e s t n
o to f l l w o k rs the o t h h n d n o g n e p o y
h h l d e s n d h s f t s n d t n p t f h g r t m s
w k m u t n e t b y b d c l

Ev y i n d i s c r i m i n a t g n i z t n f r s l b e l u o n r y
n e r v t u n m a s t h n t o l e l t o f d i s r i m i n a t m n e
o k n the b a s f t h p t y f o o n a t n p e r l y
th b n B t t h g r e t m a s s f n k l l d d m i s k l d o l t t
n t b t h s g n d f t u p n t h p p o r t t f o n d t
p l t t n f t h i s m s s b y t h e s l t d w o k s t h t t h e n s r v t m
th l t t e m n l y d p e n d s

Almo t w t h u t p t n t h p t l i s t l b n m i s t s h o n t e
t b o o k s d d l b n i n s m i n t o n s e t d l t n r y
th the p s s d i m p l d c n l o n t h t l u t n r y u n n i s m
p t h l o r l Th c l d t r m n m l d i n t h n t f o r
m b r s h p t l f l d m f g n d H w b s n m r
e b n m e n u n w e f t h f u n d a m e n t l h a t e r i s t o f l b o
u t t e s t h f l l w i n g s t a t m n t c c u l t d b l t m n G m r
u s i n e s s l d r s S a y s t h e w t f t h e l t t r s A y u n t e d o k e r s
o m e n t p n g i n g u p f r m b l w m u t b l u t n y n d t h
l w l d n t b b l t h o l d t g i n s t t f o l n g n t n w t h t h
n s f m l t a r y p o

L b o l e d e r s w h o d o n t u n d e r s t a n d t h u l t m t e n t g n m b e

S y Y f L f d L b V I I p 87
S J R m d W l h C I O p 9
R P D p 7 f m h D h F h b e f Th F h
f L L d p l l m p
d c e o r i g i n a l y i s s u d 93 c o d e n a l c i r c u l a t i o n t o t h h d
n e e - c a p t a o r g i n t h e F e d e r a t i o n o f C I n d u s t r y b o d p 7

The most effect d n sistent h l u s e d b t h A F L t k p t h
as f k g n d n d d l l e p l t l
th t n g t h t h k k T t n
t h e k l l d k n n n d t d d g d t s
e s t d m p o r t t f d l b g t n O h
G m p t t n n t h d p l o m t l

Th F d t f p f m p l l d t
t t r y t t h h f f t d Th d
d n t t t t t t t h
n l t t h n d t l f m f t h d

A a n i l t t n f h t t h m n n 935 h t k
i d t h m e l e a t t h A F L d t m l t h f i l d
n n t n e m b l e d e j t d h n Th t
l d t t f h t t h y n d t h t n t h d t t
e t n l f Th c d t k n A p l b
e p p l h f t n t d t o p h n f f t h k l d k t
e g h h m p l d t l t h m t l l n p
t e d d h l p l e l p l o t b l l t o d t h e n b p f c t o d b
e p t f t h e f e o g n s k l l d k r s t h t h
c a s o f f t b d u t n n t h t h g d m
B f t h s t r u c d b m f t h A F L t p
t l l y m p b l f t t f p l h h k s t h l n t
t n f k I d e d n n t l m e t t h o t h o f
f t u n n m t u p n a d f i n t l t f k e r s f g
A D L i s S R d p n t t

Th t m j t y f t h F d t b g f t t
k t h t d t h p p l f d t l m
d l l m t k k g t h m t m m t l k F t d t
f t m d d t l m m t l l l f i t g

th A F L l m l p l h
d P l Th d l l d m b l p g f h m l
d b l b y m d m l d d h d p h m h h m l
h f f h I d d h h h h
f i d h p f t p l h g d p l
t g d l b d h A L l h l l l l l y t h
l y d h g w p l d b y h p l h g m m d
m d g b f i Th y w h h m
p d h l m d p p d m k h b f O p
9 g F d p f h B h d m m h h l
f A m b m F B k y p p
I h h A F L h h d d l l f i l d w h b
p m d l m f l

Th t bl h m n t d p e d f n d t l u n i d l y
 n th l by ft f m m b fl d t gth

Noth n shows up th cha cte f bus ness un on sm s w ll a the
 story f the AFL s trugele wth the CIO The e ht ntern t nal
 n s wh ch separat d f om the AFL con tituted th o gm l CIO
 d o gam ed a number of major ndustr es One wo ld th k that
 e AFL h ng th g eat job of o ga tion finished wo ld o s d
 a w ndfall t g e ch rt r to the great new un n N t so howe
 c nd t of epting the e wo k rs nto the F d at th t
 y llow the un ns to b d d nd sh tt d by th nt n t l
 aft un n cco d ng as the latt b s n s s p fits nd t
 Th AFL and oth bus ness un n the efo e h be a r l
 arne to the f rm t n of a t p o letarian m v m t n th U ted
 ates The meth ds of str ggl th th w k mo me t h
 e n exactly that of th bus nessm n Al eady the AFL y J R y
 ond W l h has begun wa ng the red h rt nd ell B lsh vik l
 d n a f l l t the less e pon bl p esent t esh tried J
 aiting t top the CIO

De d go bus ness un n sm n th Unted St t est bl h d t
 an of ct n ga nst th pro letar an m v m nt At the cl of th
 st ntury n n AFL conventi n Gompers decl d I ant to
 ll vou S cal t th t I ha st d ed y ph los phy I de l o
 to vou I m n t nly t v ance th y u d trines b t th yo
 phil phy E n m ll u re unsound so lly y u e g
 d st ally you e an mp s b lity

And p t th t m f h d th n 924 he w t ll f the s m
 pin n E p ss g h m s lf on th ne c liz t n that w s be ng
 lt n Russ he d Afte fi ve the Sov ts ha d m n
 trated b y d que t n that I m s nom c lly uns und o ll
 ng nd nd trilly mp sibl E t mat ng th p letariat l d
 rship n umpl t t rm f p fit nd th v l f the b s ness
 an he de l ed f r the The nsp s soc l t h unf ml
 e n m n wh e m d ha be n ped b e t f lu h

¹⁰Th L b Phl phy f S m l G mp p
 Op p 74 W l h b rv f h Th AFL h d
 k d h w h mply l h l Th y h l
 l b d p 8 C d l h m l k m mb d f h AF
 f l d h 945 W ld T d L C f rv ll d L d
 y th B h T d U C g b g d h CIO d h k
 f h S U w p d

und t bsol tly mpossl t undrstand fundamntals ccessary t
 e l p m p t l p l n f indutrl b term t
 Th b ssu msm t l l bo t t t c p t hst r
 ee p l t n fth mas f p t f h p of s b h
 or t ulw k g nst tne d l p m t m n f i k r
 en nt l t f h s as n b u n t h b de d
 s bet v fth o k r s l d d th b ssu n p
 t p t n th p bl m of p l t t g p f t s th mp r h e
 lly f i c d h e m f k e r s w h m d n t
 h t n t s e t o n f h e A m e r i n p l t t h r d e s
 of p p r t n t d s w t h th b ss m e n th d l s h v e
 l t e d m p l v m s m b t n t n a r e s d u r b
 l n f l d s h p b e s d th f i e t p l t u d g a
 n n d d m l t n f t h e g r e t m a s s f A m k T h e
 t e s t o f t h l d h p n t h k i n d f u o n m i s g r p h L n d
 t e d b L u A d a m c S v h

T d th AFL t t l y p r t l I t l d a r p m p u g h t n d
 b b t t s m f t h m w t h t k h g t h f i t t
 n t m p r e t h t h f t h E l k h R t a d t h
 t l A t f S p M u f t u T h y t r m g l
 c d t h m W l l m G g t W t P t t w t h
 d t p d h n h a s d n l y d d l t
 t g y l t y

But the p a c f u l p l o t t t t f t h e A F L h n U y
 p p d t h e m e m n t o f l f I t l l n c t h t h m p l v e r s
 g n s t t h m s s f u n d r p r i l d w k e r s q t f i t t u s A
 l s h r r e t l y a y s T h e f o c s t h t t k t h C I O t d y w t h t
 a s k l l d w k w i l t m o r r w a t t k t h A F L t h t s k i l l d w h e n
 e t h t n n n s t y d n e p p e t y t d f n d t s p o f i t s a t
 e p f d m y T h i s p d t n w a s p b l i s h d n 1937
 n l t n J e o 4 / n n t l a b C n r s s p a s d t h e
 f t H r d b l l e f t h e m t r i p p l i n g t c a s n l l o g n
 b t h e h i s t o r y f t h U t d S t t A d t h w e m y e u e

I b d p 38 S l L w L L r v p p p 3 7
 Th p l y d p f h A F L m y b k p f l
 m p p r t h L d S d d t h g l d b h h d
 Op p p 5 5 S p k g f h p W l d W I p d f h h i
 h A F L C l l R D g h F r y f i l w h
 d g g r h m y w h p p d l l l g l m l d
 d b d l f w h l l n d d l l p p d f b l y b t h
 e f v g m m b L b P b l m A m I d p 39
 J R a v m o d W l s h p c i p 8 o W h l d m o n h o w e v e r h a l r e a d
 t h m i l t a o C I O i s b e i n g

the first union which expressed the ruling-class displeasure
and at the demand of the workers during the last decade
the very essential thing to go on between the kind of apt
the common ed app nent hen I be efu est g n and d l
lly A s n as th sup o v o k r d n t f y the n t t w th all
ork s n d th band n the pportun ty fo t m p y t the
p f the f l l b t d t b come l t y
The l der of su h u ons c nst tute th l w v b o th h ds
d th AFL typ ally dr d th de f u l t m t e p o b l t y f
trep en l c n t r o l f n d s t y b y the w k r s Th r t p
m s th of perpet ally v h t l g w y the tot l m o m u g th
e s t i n f g e t b g n g t t e o y t o b t n f th m l s a l
l y l h e f t h s m h h g t o l b o Th d m t b to
e m d t y u n b y p t e e n t r p s e n th n t t f l a b p
t u l a l y n d s k i l l d l b w i t h s t t b g n g p Th e
n th d o l o y f t h f t o n f l b a b a s e d t t f t h m a s s
k r s a d i s t t o f c o n m e d m o c r a v A n d y t t o u l d n e e b
n t l y n o u a g d b y b u n e m e n b s t m m d t e f c t o
d d e a l s e p a a s t c A s t h e l s r f t e i l s h o b i n s m
r f t t t h t f t n f l b o h h c g n t h a t n m d e r n t y
r t b n e s t e r p r i d i s p n s a b l e d t h t b m e n e
c p l s o o f a l w s t e

But unionism nevertheless is not entirely without accomplishment
in securing the ends of the people. The more effect of the
organization and they are not ble he ment Thu D Re
ply

The y t t m t f t n d th u f l l t
m n t t t t b l l t t t b t h f w k
d m p l y B y t h t g l t p t h w k h n l y
h w n p w t t h t f t h m p l y Th f f t t h
p n d d m d t h f t m p w t t h m l t b l
h p w f t h m p l y n d t t t h t l f d t r v A
h f n t t p t l t m l b u t p i t t t t
t h p m b l t t g t h t t m t t h w t h t n g d N
l t h u p t p t l m n y t h t t d R t h b y t h
r v l o o f t s t u d f t t n n t p t l t
e d h t h t g d t d t d y t t y

When the let n t th l l i n d u t l w o k — f o m t h
l t d d l t l w v b the h d t t h g r p n o u m a
t m n o — f u n d a m e n t a l l y o m m a n i s t

h St t d th Cl St gl

P b bl f the m t d fi lt sp t f c l t tho ght
 et am n lts tnera l h b nth ce th n g
 col t t t t nd t based p n pl tr B def
 n d t th l ts th n nst n f l
 pl t t n If n p l t n t th w l b n p l t l a
 n the ll am b t te I c m m t p t k g
 f p by the p l t t Engel s

A th l ng ny l b h i n by
 l ul [] m d n th m m t b d
 d p p f St t l rv Th fi t t
 t f h h St t ly tt t lf th p ntat f
 wh l f t—th t k gp r f th m n f odu t
 m f t—th t th m m t l t d p d t
 St St t t f t (l t b t l
 m d m n ast n th p fi o d th n d t f
 lf th g m nt f p n pl d by th dm t t f
 g d by th d t f p f p d t Th St t n t
 b l h d lt th y

Th h nt l d of th h g l st St t It is l
 th l ts nt nd t d n thng t b lsh th St t Th
 p t n th th b lsh m nt f p l t l clas th nd
 th d th St te m ly at phes f m disus Th p l t t
 azes p l u l p w nd t r th m ns of p d t n int st te
 op ty B t n do g this t o' sh t l p l t n He
 es th l diff n b tw n th d gn f the n h ts nd th
 th l st Th n h t see the St t th th n the
 c wh h p du th St t as th r prim ry con

Th a h ts h n l d ast h t th p l t ill pu
 pl f th St t n h w t will u ts l u ry p w
 his s ut p an sm Th s l st h d n t s e k to d t oy th
 t dly Th d to p t is th l qu d t n f th p l t g
 apt l t l ss nd qu ntly f ll p l t l las Th y insist
 ngth m h n rv f t t t m plish th H ving l n n t
 e e p l t rs f m w th n nd f m w th ut the St t n t lly b

F d h l g l d N l l L h l d g p f h l
 r f h L Th St d R l d Sh rm H M
 g Th M Th y f h St
 Op pp 9 3
 E g l p p 69
 See Letu p ca p 6

pert generally but the bolton of bourgeo property Any view
to alsm which do n t ss me l g l soc lo der d vel p g t
s ne c n t c p talism sut pan Su h u us t t m nt as Th r
ll b no family und so l m o G d will b abl h d de
t lism o So alsm m n d t t h p e typ l f ut p
nk W can kn w what will n ces ly ha t a soc lit
t v only b n ng w th n th f me of r f e n e of c p t list
t a d w th t p t l t n d d term n d by n d d ted
the w lf f the hole pe pl The deta l d fe t e f s ha
stem ll d p nd upo the d gee of stan f c p t i ts d n g
p d f t nsv lut n f al e nd the l h tory pec l
th p ple

A ant f wh t n y b c lled the sha th wealth ew f l
ra the gument th t w th of th modern c p at on o
g a numb f p ns ha e c met own h f to k th t t m y
e d p fits hav b com al d T the g t m j t v f m ll
ckhold rs h w e d d nd a e f the n tu f nt t thes
r ll t ck h ld rs h n n of the fun t ns f ent p h p
e too th g fi n f p tal mas a s lsv t m bas d p na
e ul method of product n is du ed to th smple d of dis
but n of p fits Th quiet n f cl ss n f t nh nt n th yst m
t an l t d into quet on of tatu l t n h p bet een the h d
e p o It is um d th t th nly m f th p l t r t s t h
e mon y e d l ss f th sy t m n h h t s p du d S p p se
r inst n the a t t e of g ngsters we to b judg d nt o l
uld th decs n to l the n me m ng rt nte est gr p
e uffic ent to l qu d te the s e of nt g n m a nt them? The
ffu lty w th c p t lism nh es n t so much n the w y p ofit ar
distribut d as n th al p thology d v l p n ut of th v t m o
e ofit m king p se

Prob bly no f t sm difficult f the p t l t lly n nt d p
on to g p th n th t th n g n f hum n nt at m y n th be
e val w th p t l m Th follow ng st tem nt b th f rme
Unt d St tes Ambass d to Rus Jo ph E D es t p lo
his d ffi lty In c m m n t ns w th th S e t r v f Stat he
l m th bsen f p c m m un sm n Rus a

Th d f l l oc ty h b n d b g d t y d
p t Th g run t t lf bur u y w th ll th d
clas t w t p l p l g high t d d fl d th lk

W t t t l d f j b d r p
 d h th l p l g h h m p d l
 l k
 I d try l h b t b h d d b dl t
 d dd l p d th gh th t m f ff or p
 k Th t h d d h h t d d t g
 l k d i n d d f
 d dt d d t t l th l
 w m d f th k Cl it ll
 d t d fi d th b f wh h th t th d t p
 m h h d ff t t d m th m l f y
 t t d t t t m l t th k f d t b th l t
 t
 B d th d t l f oc t th t t h t
 t d th th f t th t t t d t th t t f h m
 at t d l f nt t Th b d d th l d l n
 d ph l g m f d th lt t f
 t If th t t t b d t d n t
 p n t m t l

W h q t d t l n o t h f m D e n t l b h d a
 t hed b l l s o p h t t n b t l b th
 t l l y t h o t t d p p l A l t h g h i s t h p m a
 h n a s t e n l l n t d l l u p t h t h b
 f l d p l t l c l H o h u l d m n t n t h t
 k d n t h p f i t m m o t t h m
 m p f i t F t h r m p l t t y d o n t p
 t b l h l f i n t t O m y t t h t t d l y f
 m t h t l f n t t n l e t t f p t l m Th
 l f t h t m n c n t l p t l y l l p l t t y
 l y b t t h h d e d y l d h n t i s h n e t p a k
 h n b l g l a I n d t p p
 l i n t t t f i n t h t s o t c m p s t t t h p
 l t n d l l y t h m f h m p n t n h n
 l b n p r i p t d b y p t l i s m I n l t t t b m
 d m d n g m t h n g n t h n g m t h

M W w P k b k E d p p 4 4
 C f M l d d F h l d S l E m C l S R 4 m
 l l R J 944 p p 3 b 4
 O h p H l d J L k p k S y h W h [p l m
 l d h p p l f b h h f d f p l g d p l d
 h h p p l f w l h d f l p h r y f f
 p h b l h m f h d h h q f p p y
 e m f p w h d f m N h l
 w h t e s f f u t h S o c i a l l i f w a s b e n e f i c e p
 in which, because the first ed the f the ind vid was m
 indifference to the o e R e f l e c t i o n s o n t h e R e v o l u t i o n o f O u r T i m e p 3 6

Indeed there may be a real question whether the selfish glee experienced by the hard-headed business man in the fight for the compounding growth of his profits tends to do the human system a service as the source of inspiration in the national endeavor. From the people and people at large, the selfishness for services contributed to the welfare of the group which.

The political argument that the man begins with the right to himself unless they are at last patiently able to take off some small fraction of the things which they produce in the form of profits to enjoy selfishly and individually in old times to the last admission to the community in the possibility of human nature. Socialism believes that property in the means of production but not in the consumers. In his plan of the phenomenal growth of industry in the World War II. So let Union Albert Rhy will make a very strong argument in the interest of the themselves to the utmost to the known world that the profits from the laborers do not go into private pockets but into the public pool for the benefit of all others in the world and so at the same time to signal and faithful review. There is no class in the barriers of cast will keep them from the height of profits with manifold opportunities to fit themselves the few.

We should remember also that not so long ago the generally believed that the work should be kept private that they would have no right to view. Arthur Young agreed with a new every one but agreed that it was known that the lower class must be kept poor or they will never be industrious. They must be like all mankind in property or they will not work. In fact this argument still maintains that profits are the belief that profits are the greatest stimulus to the human endeavor and consequently to the benefit of human society. It may be however

M. H. R. and P. pl. S. y. February 1944 p. 44
 The F. m. T. h. h. h. East of England Vol. IV p. 36 F. b. k.
 and f. h. d. l. pm. f. this. d. El. F. H. k. h. M. l. m.
 l. II pp. 45-7
 L. h. m. b. gai. p. th. h. G. nabl. m.
 a. th. re. is. h. ri. ally. an. m. f. d. sugg. h. m. k. l.
 g. ly. p. bh. h. pri. m. pl. ym. t. gran. d. h. h. w. k.
 h. m. and. th. qual. m. ta. h. d. p. f. rm. If. g. ty.
 h. ma. wh. q. m. m. h. ghly. g. d. d. ry. p. b. bl. h.
 umb. d. bl. m. will. d. if. h. m. l. p. A. d. f.
 with. rs. l. es. h. d. f. f. h. p. w. d. p. l. g. wh. h. ta. h. l. h.
 g. t. p. oc. p. f. th. rul. g. la. y. h. y. will. f. l. h.
 h. ry. th. g. po. bl. is. d. ry. d. p. pl. f. l. h. l.
 h. th. pow. d. pri. l. g. B. wh. h. andard. f. p. bl.
 judgmen. no. set. by. the. power. to. acquire. wealth. merely. there. is. an. nota.
 evid. to. support. this. Here. least. th. cc. f. th.
 Soviet. U. n. co. On. Oct. 2. 1940.

h t i m n p d t h m m m
 - d t p d n t t v l m t d y b t h p h l p r
 S m t m l b l t h k r s c h t h t h d t h m
 a s t h f t t h p y h m t p d t b l The m
 m f i d t h d a l f r i s h l d o t m d w f
 e l d p t t t m h h r p t d l t t h t
 g n p p t w t h i n g p p t p l d
 n h m t t m n f h p t o t h o t This h
 l d d l the c m m i s t i n n m t t
 r t h y p o l t p h l p v
 a t v t t h a s f t n h i f t s p r s t b t h t l
 b e t h b A n n n s o E g l i n n S p d m t k
 g h t h i s t i n g d m n t t f p t s r k n g t
 t h w n d p t n d T h n d f t h p t l t t t m
 d t h e f t h e l i s t d n h m B t t m y
 e p p n t h t t h m m d p l y t h p t l i s t t t m n m
 t h d f t h o l t s n d t t h t n t t h t h t h e
 t l p p r t h t p o l c n d t t m n h d t t
 F n t c W n n C h u c h i l l i s f n d m e n t l y n t d e m t
 e d t v B t w h n f i m p r i l t m t h e h m p n d t h
 f R n s t t h g r e a t f a c i s t p w r s l d b y G e r m a h
 d d h u m l f t t h s l t l l t h l d A t y f
 s m l d h b n m u l t r o t e e r s f s o l s m t n t h
 t f B t h m p h m T h e n d f t h t w w d f f n t b u t
 m m d t p l e y s d t h p r p s e f b o t h
 I n l k m m n w h n t h e f r m F n k l i n D R e l t t k
 f i P d t o f t h U n t d S t t t t k d t h m v a r
 d p n s d S t n 7 A f t h N t l R e r v A t h w
 a t h t l t o f t h w k r s h t k a s p n t d e c
 n f d m c y d l s m W h h e f u d f f t l y t
 o l i s t S p n g a i n s t f a s i s t I t l y n d G r m n y t n l i s t d
 u n d h m w h n d u r i n g t h f i t t g f W l d W I I h u h t t
 k t h U t d S t t e s i n t o t h e w o n t h e s d o f B r i t m n d F n c
 e d n d h u m n d m d t t k s d e s w h S n t B
 n K W h l n d C h l e s L n d b e g h T h m t h w t o h
 g r t E p n p t l i s t s d t y t h m l b t h r v p n
 h h t h y h d e t d f t h d t r u c t n f m m u n m B u t w h
 e m y t t k d R t h b m m n l y l a s b t w
 l s m l l t h e w l d n d t h d l p d f m f E p T h
 c i a l i s t s w f n d t e x p e d i e n t t u r g A m e r i c a a n d E n g l a n d t o f i g h
 r e l i g i o u s w a r a g a i n s t f a The p o l i c y o f t h e r a d i c a l s i n b e i n g c o n

Th p d L h d l dy d d h p bl m f ggl h
f d h k p l l l T ry w f h f h
l b g h m bb f d ry w b w d
pl d th h m l h ry w b w d
bf h d m l h fi (h gh mp
f b m m f p d mp m
bl (h gh bl h g l ll g d d l) ll
h fi l l gh bl h g l h gh w
h d h d h mgh h g m m zig g m
am p m um g g p h l d d ry
various thers Lef Wm Comm m th d pp 66-67

g the g t p w r In l ty th ru n ass B t m a h
t d St t s ne e nte d d to fi h uch t did ot p
l ll e e t me l t d f t f m n th r
w r t a not y s t th n pl asu l t m t m in s
th p pl t h ts n d M H ll t t m a i
ub dly m d t lly nd p c t e h dir t up e d
t f l n d n th Af th the p l t b
rth tnt r th r f ces f t n na p t
th th p n ass t c f th Am ruling la e
ts i n t on in th t m t l cas truggle th R s a
d th th k rs f ry ntry

S Edg S S l M H P P I pp 567
d U d S R d pl y

f

Mean f M d D m cy

THE PRESENT DAY WESTERN CIVILIZATION DEMOCRACY HAS
 some rery—a w ry of both n capitalist nd th pol t r t
 th st ggle fo pow And yet qu te f qu nt the p blic is t
 s ab ut th m nng of dem y It has b n ft d f m
 n th t democ y has d fferent mean n n th th British the
 erican no th R s m n th me thing when the e e t
 m cy In lty howe th y do m n the me thing th y
 ly n f t m d f f ent t of d l p m nt If w w th
 enomenon n ts histo l c nt tw hall b ble asily t b rv
 et m d m dem y h n t v t fully me ged n any p rt f th
 c ld

Ordin ily th British ad the Am c n mong th rs call th ur
 rm of gov rnm t d c l y t m d m y b t trily p k
 e this mis m The f ct is th t th e s c al v tems h b en
 ntin all b oming m thing lsc m dern d m cy is till as
 tal t In the Unt d St te Th mas J fferon And J k
 r h m Lin oln nd F nklm R v lt e all mb ls f d m
 t c p g ss In Engl nd th C m w ll n evolnt n nd the Le el
 e th R f m B ll f 832 nd th Ch r t m me t nd th ris t
 l t l as nd an y fl b m k ore t p s des n th d l p m nt f
 em y Ev sin th rs f to ns n th l te M d dle Ages

Of C Del l B rns P l al l d l p 76

Th f d m l f W l m E H L k h q f d m y p
 e b h b l f h d m y h b l d h d m d W m
 e S y h D m h m pl l m ph d f m — h Am
 e d th F h— d w f ll k g b f M m l k
 l k b ly d r y p h a ly m l d m d f d th g
 f h p b l b j f l h m D m y d L b y
 43 F an ariser discussio with amular pton, see S Henry Sumner
 p c p 337 and for Be Evans Leppin t, V et
 rity of Democracy vols 328

est m soci ty has been m ving w y f m d fi ll no
s tyt d still nt in d d m ra
T b c t th n h Brtuh d Am r ld b
ll d nm nts th d m t t nd Th l c
m t pt lis d m at h brds Th q at r
cru l g fian mutl en lly b H ha th p r a
m d n d t w d ts pp nt g l f n m l h d d r
? Mo th nt h n l d ll b b v ba d p n
t tt h h pt l t p t a d d l g t th f
m c It is n ths th t t has b n d d m h d b
p ed th m f ts p tent l tes h n f ts ach m t
Arth Ro nb g p nts ut

Th m d l t t l u q l t p j t
ld l b d fi t f m In d d t t th m t t t
th b t t th d mp t b t b
t p p m m n t m d n d m t t Th f
th t b d up th m f d m t l m f t t
y t d t m th t p t w h d m y d l
hy b S l f h t th th
t t m t t Th pt f f w h g th C t t
f th U t d St t ll th m th d f W h t
d y t h t m m h h d n A n ty
q tly l th l Am t t n th

F m th t nd po t f d gr f d lopm nt f d m y n th
t t ns f th wold—th Unt d St t E l nd n
ss —th U t d St t s p b bly m st b ck w d d Russ
th est d nced En l nd (as d n h l n l mp lism f

Cf H y J F d Th R d G t f Am Pl pp 6 ff
I m b m d d t lly th f h y b m
ff l f h E gl d h U d S mp h l h d m
y m p q d Th hyb d y l m p fi
d n g h h bl m j p bl m h B h d Am m
p b h h b l bl h h bl f p w Th ta p
rv b h r lw d p l h t d p
I h ld b p d l h h p m t d m y b
f h h h b d m y h q d ff p
h m d g h y l w d h lg h h d m
f h p y m I h rp f d g f g p Pl
h y d p f d m y R m y b h m d d d p fi
h l d d d by h d lg f w m j f g m
D m y d S l m p 357 l pp 3
C m h d m m m P f C l L B k m k I
ll b d h R h d l f C m m m f l d p t
I l th h d l f d m y l d p h
nted S es E land any d der or m try B th dea

m m nt) is f mo e wo ker-c is ou th n the U t d St t s
al Rus h le dy ucc s full fought b pol t a l t n
fe rof inte nal and e t n l unt rr l t nd m n he th pob
n cf b lish th Ru in p l t n d t t rshp h ld be
t ely smpl m tt In th t c u try a l d mo t f d ton
b n t bl hed On th point D F eder ck L Schum n m kes
e foll n l vely set on

O k th b wh bly g t bl d d by ra
l f d h t d ll d v th t th S t y t m f b d
h f l l t b nd udt p m t d th l b t f
m mp l m t pl t t ll t y d p j d d r ved
f h m d ty d l f p t m l Th
p f th f th d m t d m I th th
SSR d m t p l ty

a g d S f i f M de Dem v
If v to b on st nt n th se f th onc pt dem c v is
ce ry t d fi t D mo cy m b th u ht of th frm f
m nt s c l ystem n l dm th mment As frm
g nn t— p l t l y t m n h h the p ple p rt p t
dn m tt of publc nt et—d m ha b en mmo
n n p m t p pl nd n nc nt G e nd R m In ths en
e H du will e p nch yat is dem a y In m d m d m cy

m b d p d l gh f f ll h Th w h gh h
b d b h Am h E gl t h R h t h y d
l p h d l m F d m d R p b l y p 5 S l
d w W l C l G m f h U i S p
Th U d S m y b th gh f l g gh ld f p l m
f h fi l d ml rv d f h U d S y h g f m
p b B h mp l m w ld p d l m d I l k l h
gl d h h g n m th U d S h d m f
B h P m M Cl m A l h w f 45 b f h
g f m f h l d S d explar by f y l
ld l b d h h nm w l d by lly f h B h p e pl
S P l pp 585-86 C D B b rv Th d l f d m cy
h h h R bl b rn w ll fl f l h l d Op
84 S l E H C Th S Imp h W W ld p
I p bl by g f in d d m frm l
pp tra — m h m frul f Jam B ham (Th M h l
m p y d d h w t h w f h d m
m pl d l Th k d f h k gh d b h f h
l as luntary exp esa f h w ll h pe larg
because W lla 'Bonapartist my que' wh ells he people larly tha
the new d cy th y of the co u man, included m

m h d m d l d m y d d m y h
 f h
 p l y h h l g f d f i f h d J J q R
 T h m g p d m y h
 d d l l I g h l d f t h g h h
 h l d g d h m y b g d l f h w p p l
 d m l d b d m S p f g m
 b f m T h S l C b R M H d d
 4
 H B D T E l p d 4 m 94
 h m h Th H y f W C l V l I I p 489
 L d A m l h b r v Th d p h h m d h F l
 l d l b y h h f q l L b y w h
 h d f h m d d l l [h b g l q l y f h l [h p l
 I h l l h h b l f h h d h
 B l l d r d F l m h y h t k h T l
 m m F— Rep b They m d t h r e w a r d Th m d d l a s h
 d p r d r w t h h d f t h l w n a t u d w e q u a l
 d a p r i v i l g e f o s e l f T h e I u s o r y o f F r e e d o m a n d O h E s a y p 88

pl t al d m c y lch as th t f th \ rth m h
 nted State pl t l n e n g i ssent ry norr l
 d d ul th p l g f pp rt o l m m h h rv
 d d l h th tn t c l n ht nd pp rt t t m
 m bug is
 Buth t t n d m c Th m nd th l d rsh b
 n t n tly kin t t k h ld of h p p l po f t m
 dt t f th p p ft n f n g n m p t h m
 le I the d f L C y B d m b
 ht t gr nts th k rs no und rm n p tal t u
 t t n n nd p t
 Cle ly the c ompl h d d m c —d m ac th t b
 n d n n the p opl —will b fin ll t d onl when th
 m cra c f rm has b n fully imp t d w th p t t
 State d ts m c resou Wh n the n m p e f th
 t has b n mpl tly n f m th bu is pl t c b th
 t m f p ple th bo se ll h f co rs b
 q da d nd c p t l m w ll h v m t an d It is el t
 h a ths wh c n p mpt d Ro L m b gt v H h o l
 r ngth n democ cy h ld t t t ngth n nd n t c k th
 l t m em nt
 In lt the e ent l f of o ll m is fe f d m f
 lism m ly p t th g nm nt f th p pl nt th
 end T gu nts l m s n t t oue st ny kn
 t n n c nt mpl ted bu tis the t gu ag n th
 p cty f a p pl t d vi sy t m of p t es m t bl t th
 l t n f th hum n and n tu l u s Th f f l m
 f a f th p t l t d d ls f th c lled d m t is fe
 ed p n th bl f th t the pe ple c n o t n f t run th o t
 d ng to th b t nt t—m fin the stru ol f nd g
 m cy s the trug le betw n the t o gr t l t m f m d
 n c l t n
 As h e p ul b r v d v inc b t th tme th
 r mwell n l ton lyl p op rt n f th om mo

Op p 5
 Op p 4 Cf H K h p pp 34 63
 f h d f h m b f h C f h U d S
 l A B d b I g h h d d f p g f w g l f
 h h h k h l p b g mp d h h f h
 e p l p bl m f k g l h l dy ff l
 m rox f rm ns d b portu f soc ty w tnd u eam f po
 excep so far as th re pow f h pro f and f d
 E on mu n erpre at on of he C nsttution of the United State p 25

ple i Eu pe nd n Am n h n led ts way tow d demo
 cy B t t sh uld be mph d th t he t gl fo d m y is
 t tr gle t l sp t gaunst tn kedn f h n
 t re t l n f t tru l g nst n d n t h bl l g cl --
 a st the frm f en nment nd so alo n t n wh ch the rul
 y v st g l feud lo cap tal st l s c n t t ut s nd d fend
 When f nst n ch ts d th t the B t h t k th frm
 e lut ry nd n t by lut on rv m thods th me n l th t
 B t h p let r t s n front d by ne f th m t p fully
 n h d l n cl se of m d n t m s The Wh Tory mb at n
 c d g to t pol t c l class nt st has s t t fa e ag n t d m c
 y nd only by v r tu ll mp pt bl de h th o ke be n
 le to n bbl y r t n democr t c con s n Th y ha f d
 e Neme princ p lly n Brit h middle cl s l be l m--Man
 a t l b r l m As R W Pot at puts t the h t ry of th
 r gl h kn l s m nd e f a helpless prisone kno k g e
 ly to do t u n n to the tne etu n n n t th first d
 l n n The al t n t of p l t l d l m nd st l O w m
 t l t al Ch t sm l d t ad un on m et c d ch th
 on ton us ly nd by ne th d o c n th wo k find n ex fom
 e pris n
 P b bl nothing illust t s o w ll the natu f th t gl f
 m c y nst the c p t l t l g chy--n th the B t h
 l g ch --sth Cha t sm em nt d ngth t o de d p c d
 85 Wh n th Ch t t th r m n wo k ng p pl p t t ed th
 b l c rv t e P l ment m n th th n fr u h ad l
 e frm sun v s l m nh d s ff a e and the sec t b l lot th
 e j e t d nd th b d f d g e f d m r cv ol ntl p t d w
 f e h t is f sp c l s gn f i c a e s th f c t th t th ke
 e l ly c n o f th t n t nd sou e f the phy l m gh
 h h p p d the d moc t m ement T d y ft lon tru l
 h Brit h pe pl h h ed these rights b t the do n t y th
 a dem c y nd t p tently le th t they will not h
 n nt f th p ple nd by the p ople s g ft f th l n las

F dom d D m y

O f the mo t p tent guments of th cap t l ts nd the
 p l o st gaunst dem cy th t t de to ys f d m Ind d f

mod m t m e s h n e r c e a s i n g l y b e c o m e w i l l i n g t o g i v e u p t h e
 p t y i d v d l m n f o f n r t d c t o n g a n t t h e p w e f u l
 n l l o d w h p l o t t h e m n d t h e s o o f t h e i c o n t r y
 j t i y t h a t s t s a y n t h e o n n d d u a l n t e s t w i t h t
 e y I n l q u d t n g t h e f u d a l r u l n g l a s s t h e b u g e s e b
 t u t e d t h m s e l s m t o f t h o m m o n p e o p l
 B t t l l y t r u t h a t f e e d o m i s l s t n d m r a — t h a t w e n
 t h d e m c y n d f e d m t o I b e o i s f e e d m t h o l y
 m n f e d m As a m a t t r o f f a c t i t m a y b e s h n t h a t t h o l
 s t o y o f W t n o e t v f o m f e u d l i s m t o c l i s m h s b n t h
 s t o r y f a c o n t n a l l y w d n u n g b a s f f e d m — m o m e n t f o m
 l t u t n n w h c h t h m s e w e r e t o t l l y n n p l t l b j e c t s t o
 n w h h t h y m y b m e f u l l f l e d g e d d e t e r m i n e r s o f t h i r o a l
 s t n F e u d l i s m t o b s u r h a d t f d m n d t s p w r T h e
 b l i t y w h i c h p o s s e d f e e d o m n d p w e w a s q u t w i l l i n g t o d
 t h p e p t u t U n d f u d l i s m t h e p o s s o n f l a n d g t h e
 d v i d u l p o e n d f e e d m j u t a s u n d c p t l i s m t h p s s
 g r e a t e l t h s t h e n d d u a l p o w n d f e d o m N o w f o t h
 t t m n h t r v t h m s h b e o m r e d y t p t u t h u r c e
 f d m D m a y w i l l t u r n p o w a n d f d o m e t o t h
 e p l T h b u o i s e d t v d t h e f d o m f t h e f d l n o b l i t y
 t t h t h m l m i g h t b e f e n d t h o m m n p e p l t h
 r l t r t e n w k u r t d t y b u g f d m t h t t h e v
 r m s l s m y b e f e T h e l t t e i s t u g g l f t h e p s t f d o m

I d g t h d l p m f d d l m E h F m m l d
 h d d l b m m l l d b m m d h
 d f r h l m g l y g f d f h m l f h b m d d l
 b w l d d d d d l O p p
 F d m l t f c a p i m d d l m
 d l h t h d d l m h d d l m I t h
 m h a r p p h d d l m h l d f l
 h d b y w h h h b m d l g d h F d m
 h n s f b t p h d d l h g f i
 p f h d f l y m O l G d f f m d d p d
 h y l d l t r B f h r v h d f t d m
 h l l b l f p p g d p r p T h l y l m
 m d f f d m h f b f A f l m d
 l d b e p t l g b m p l y p m g d w n h i l g d m T h
 h d e a f b g f d m O p m N h b k
 p p d j k w h j f h b k S d h l m d g d w h l i t h
 m b d d p t h h w j w h w i l l h g t h g h
 m r t m H t l m w k m y d d d m g
 F l d m y h l t h d I l l h m y l l w f g a s f t h p G m
 e f t y m T t h h j n u p h d W l l r I w b
 I h b f h l l b f g F l i d f m y h l h Y
 f d m h b d f w k f l f m A S d
 B e t r i c e W e b b p o n t o u t n o f r e e d o m w h e r e h e r e i s n o o p p o r t u n i t y
 t a k i n g t a g f S o u s . C o m m A N e w C i v i l i z a t i o n . p . 0 3 4 .

llth p pl In ddt nth p l t n t ll n
 m f d m f m pl t t
 Th n t f p t l t f d m as g n d i g n
 n h r i s m f t h F e n h D e l t f t h R g t M
 April 4 793) M m l n R b p ' l Y h m t
 d t l t n e t n t t f d m t h f p p t y
 d h e n t d n l d t d f t s l m m t
 t y D l t n m m d e n t f m b t t l t h h e
 n p l t t h e t k b d t h e t L A d C h l A B d
 l Th [U n t d S t t j C n t t u t n n t l l
 m e d m t b a d u p t h c n t t h t h e f d m t l p t
 a n t s f p p r t y a n t r t g m m n t d m l l b n d t h
 h f p p l m j r t I n d t h b s f l l b g f e e
 m i s f d o r i o f h m k t d f p l t t o d t h r t
 e e d m t h m m n p p l s v r v l l y f e d m t o b p l t d
 I e l t t n t f d m h h q t n b t t h t
 t n t b n d f f e d m t u g l n g f n d n y f d m f t h
 w a g t f d m f t h m Th t o k n d f f d m
 p t a l t a d d m t e r s l y c e l t d A C h l A
 e d b s n h l s t u d y t l y b u s t n d n n t h U n t
 t t h c w n g n e w g h t t n n t t d d
 e r n m a j t y M d n p h d t u d n t h p o l
 t n e n d t t h j u d r y n d t h t h n t t y a d m y
 r y o f t h l f i l t d e m t t k C p t l m c o n t t

Sp k g f h f p l m J L H m m d d B H m n d b
 h h k g l h m m p f b h l h h
 l h d g d d f l h f l d b b h
 d l f m l l h p w h w f d g t w l d w t
 h g f d d b m f m h f d m d h p p
 Th T L b 76 83 p
 S R W P R l f m 789 9 p 44
 Op p 4
 I h C m m M f M d g l p h y [Th
 m] h l d p l w h h g l d p l
 m l d b l h d f d m h t p h g l d p l
 d m—F T d I d f p l l d b y l d p l
 h b d k d h m l d b l p l P 3
 d C l L B k l l h p t h F h h f h E g l
 m l l h 8 f d m f w h h d l b b f
 m w m d h l d h d w l h m l b h l
 w r v p f w g l y Op p 3 T h m
 J h S h p t p p 63 64 I h d f l b w h l
 h m L l f d y i g P l l h h p d h w l f
 d f f h d l b y
 Op p 6 S m m p l l t h l f h f f m V
 e n d f e n r y A W l l m a s e h p e c e s s t h m g f f d o m
 y a s t h e y d e v l p d d c t u r o d m s o c y S y W l l a

l t s wn b t l nst um t f as b d t t
 egul t ns m d b themsl Und p tah n th p p
 ann th mpl t p w o th ms l f m th t t m p t
 ch th th ont nu lly f t t d by p mast rs T g r
 us p w th y mu t first t t the c p t l t d th p
 fi ls M o mp ed th t t t p p l t th
 h t l th m n f p o d u t n r t m ny b t n th
 nited St t n 944 op t f th d t n l h m
 oy d by p nt f th m n f t n g n In c d t t is
 t nd w th f n t t n b t t f d ms f British t
 W ll am H B nd n l d

Th l t f t l l b t d t l d l b rty f p r
 t m f p d t n d t mpl th p
 t g th m t Wh th p t w h p f m f p d t
 b p t d by th ood m d t t m t b
 dg d d It t n t l t l b t n Br t b
 t d h b n j d by m th n ry m l p p t
 th Br t h p pl It t b g t d h t ny d bl
 p t f th p pl h ny l ly h p t g h h p

And nd d t th e t t th t th d p nd nt f co t l th
 t n l u c th y nt l u l —lt lly u ry x te
 m j f dorr s fi d n th nte t f nd du l n B
 un mist k bl t nd n y f th m s tow d th pt f th
 y feed m h h l l th m the right t nt l th ms l e
 h th p p fl t ol f th u E ns h
 rux f th m t t n t m l th f ct f n m b rs n ont l
 th th q s n f l m t t n nd n m nte t J L

h d b d pl fl g wh h h p pl wh l d p
 C mm m A V C l p F m d b h p
 l i s— m lly m l l m y f h l p p l — wh
 f H k p k g ll f l h b g l d B h
 q h d l h mm d d h m l y m l w h l
 p h b m l d t d m y
 C D B p p 8
 If d m w l P f A y C th ll h
 ph h d h f f m [b g] f d m q l If m b a
 h y ld l g h q l y f h m l G m
 b m m D m y l d b h f m h I w l
 b pl d f w A d ll h h f f
 wh h d d f h f d m q l f
 p h m l D m Am L f p 4
 Op p 3 It h l d b m d h h h g m
 l th p l m f f d m l mp f p l m
 h m f p d h l d b m l d b mp h p
 ark as private roperty th is cap talist freed m

I B b r a H m m o d th d s c s i o o f t h b e g i g s f m d
 l t l m p t u t
 Th n d t r v d h u m n p w m k b l d d
 e d t t l l h v t l n t t l t h h l d t h t t h
 t m l l d l l t h p l t l t t d t h t t h m l l
 th St t l l t h p k l d b t t d t h d f f
 e w h t t l t h k f t l t E m m d t
 d t t t h l f l l t y f t l d t h t t h g n
 th t y f p t l w th d t f n t h l d t d l
 d t l p l t l l f t h m f m m t b t t t h
 d t h t k q t Th t h n w d t r y t d f
 d n n k d t p f f d m m n t l l l
 - f i r m d t h p f t h f w d m d t h e m f m n l l l t h
 m t

Th p t l s t m n t y w h n t n d t h t t h m n f r e d m d
 d h m t h b e t e n d m o e p e c u n n d m t c I t
 l d b c g n d h t h t n t h e r v g n d t h e m d m
 t l s j o n e d d t h f n a l t s t i s d i l y l t n I
 u s y t h e p e o p l e l l b e c l l d u p n t d e m o n s t t c o n c l l y
 h t t h e m s s f m n k n d h s n t b n b n w t h s d d l t h
 k n f e d f w b t d a n d p d e d y t i d e t h m
 g t u m t l y b y t h e g c f G o d T p p h a s e r i t D m
 v g u e t h e p p l a h a n e w h t t h e y m k o f t h t c h n e s s t i l
 e a f f

I t i s s n f i n t t h t l t h u h t h t o n p t l t e o n m i s t
 a n s t h h h b t m e n d o u m t l l u n t h e n
 n u n f c p t l s m t h y h e r t l l y n t h n p t f d m t
 f f t h g r t m s s f p e o p l T h e y n t e n d t h t h u n g r y m n w t h
 o g e f d m i s b t t f f t h n n o n o m l l y w k
 t h d e m t f e d m C n d l l u t a t o n t h e n n g f P
 e s s W l t e r E S p h h p p b l l t u m p l y m n t t o t h
 k f t h U n t d S t t

C t u n f l l p l y m t t b d f t y [t h
 d p t l m] I f t h b l l h l d b m l w t h p b b l
 f f t w u l d b t d t h t h a n t n p t t p
 Th F d l G m n t l l h m d n p l t p b l t
 f l l m p l y m t d f u n n p l y m n t n t h n t y
 q t i o n p t d t t h p p l f t h U t d S t t b t h F
 E m p l m t B l l h t h t h k n d t t t t
 u n t h d t i f p g d l g t h f d m f t h d d

h th th t f ll w th f S l C m m A th r
p
Th n m l n t th nd f th l t nt m m p p
nd t c d At ny t th F ll m p r n B l l m p
th t t m p t f th k nd t l d t p h d m
th t p f o r a d nd be t d n t l h th
nt t b n d f e t e p t l a d b l' d t m
th t th m t d m d nt n t f th m m p p
ld b m t t th m th cry s s n f t p r l d p
g is f d m as b of gum r t nt d d t f a d
t t th m
P o f e H k d e the am th n th y S he
E th h m km ll p h p b b t t f d d l ll
b t b m f m i d d th t d t p m b l t
b t w th th m j t v f E g l h km w ll n th d h k th
t l l t l th l d h h p t d th w th l t
t w h h d th p l f d m
H th w k is ask d t l k u p n d e m o v w t r p p h n n
h p ple th m e l s t i s n t r a t d ll b n b l t f h n y
m b t t th th d m p d f b f d m th y w l
g m t th m l t th nd t u s f t n n d d o u t Th th
d a r d d m o c y b c m the o d t s r f d m I n f t n e
r d n f f m o d n d m is that w ll d ll p n
the s t t th l i o f th d n mass This how ve
ld n b n e n d f d m o y f i t d e s n o t d g d w n b t l i f t

F ll E m p l y m E h g f W h Th C m m l d F
l S p m b 7 945 (I l d d d) I w l m w k w
l b f b w l y p f l g h m d b m m
h h h N d A b b h h l p p h h d g y
d d h f h d d l d d l Th A m I d d
t p Sy m by C m m f N l A f M l N
k d L d 946 p I m h d l m
h b b l y g g d S h g w h p h
h w y p r f l p b l d w w h m m p l y m
d b y m h p m y m h b f l l y b l h d b
p w d l m O p 99
Op pp 99 F J h g h m l m f H k H
F R d R F F w p l h w w k h m
f h m p l f l y m d f l m

L k y p h gum h ll O f th g d f p l
d y m g b w h h h w l d h l d b g d b t
by u s e l i g n c A d i n g n c p a r t y th p p o d e r a g p o w
could be w h e d u c a d p p e r t y A d i n to be th e r h l t e s o u r c e
power the s u p r e m a c y of a p p e a l and c o n t r o l b e l o n g s e n t i m a t e l y to the

th civil t n In a demo racy th re will be a need fo "m lu
d of gn ant poo He p ogres n h b t m anng on
l d ncem t n nlghtenment nd phys l w lf f ll th
pl
The a g m nt h we r lm t b d the point f t n t p
ula ly that the r ling clas f that th masses lack th b lty to
ve n therns l s since t has n taken the nt t e n th prep ra
n of the people f s lf go e nm nt R the t a s lf t est d
ject n to ny elnqu hment f ts pow r to nt ol the soc l sys
n pow whch this cl s onc es to be n tur llv bey nd the n
tut o l rght of th peopl D m a y th thought f
j st r t n l usu pati n—an unc nsc n ble d sh nest—which
le d rs of th p pl s k t impose upon th rghtf l and trad
n l vn of th b sine s syst m F m th p nt f dem y
w ong diso de ly nd la cen us—mo ment h h h ld be nd
d n ly put d wn by the o g n ed m ht of th p talist t t

d v du l sm nd D m r cy Incomp t ble

Q te fr qu tly e en am ng pers ns who call th m l soc alists
n t cle l s n th t th great the d ncem nt of dem acy
e or t als ill be th l m t at ns up n nd du lism Y t th

J f h —o h d th p h m g h
I p bl wh l h m
ry fl d f l m p l h p p f m k d I
N d b pl s h gu d g d ll g p w m l h h d
S ly h g l h m y w m l h h th
d g m h p f b d d Th d will m h f l
pp d p gr Op pp 5 6 h h y w g d d lb
G d d R gg h m d h w y Th l f d m
h ri mph f q t b h mph f b d q l y wh h l d by m
l l ly th by ry h m f f h d p Th
fus y f E p L b l m p 376 (I l R gg)
a S m p pl h k J ph S l h t l m b l d d b
d fl g Th ru I p f f l m d ly
h b f h g b p d y fl b h g h d p l m th b
f b d f p d ts y d f l f ns mp f l k d h b
f p p d l d l f f ll m mb f h L m p 6
O th M E tr pp l m k q t l b f K
M re M re w h fi t th h l f p p l m w
f m k h d b p d f h l f l d m f d m
I never occurred to him th if thus was so these h freed us migh d
with th abol of the free Qu ted by Carl L. p a

p 8q

fdm t d lpm tm b d fi d r l r
e inglmtt n f d d lf dm d d l m m
get lequly y df dm f th m ses Alth ch n p
eist nd and m y H kis ent ll htm m

Th b d bt th tm t l t ll bl p f
th lb l d f dm d th th y ld th b m
n d th th l t f th p g n uld m th
t n ff dm

Itm be dm tt d th th pp unt h h b d m
th m t h f th k b m ng o m ll
fl d fh l t l f th r sp tl d d
d l t ll p lue f pt l m V t n th h db
e th th t n th f d n P f s H
f t— th l f nd du l r f p l m— nd h e

em l In this g d J A H bs n t

n nd du lb ty b m n bt l t th t e gr th

v Th dm nd mpet d dul m

mp t bl nd th t nd of m d l n s t bl g

t ff dm As Hen P tt F hld b ves Wh t s f

p t t m dm m n nt f dm t do h lk

d d l b t f e d m t d c d th k d r t he ish t l

S l l bert th t nt th nt ry d d tum Onl

o ghs l l b rty n th b tt nd th form fp lf

m wh h h m n sw th th dt f m d m lf

If th u f pe pl t b c ll d by th tp pl n th

t t of t n lf th e n m nt t f th nd dul n

rt b ll dt t nd n the v A d n ly f th p ft

Op p

L d A p bl f m d bl p f h b h l

f d H ff dm p l ph m f l

gt f ll m d pl h h gh pl l d b m fg

ll b f q l w h h ld d f d by h k d Th w h m h g

h l g f b l f A B l b y l m h h

r m h ll b p d d h h bl h d g h fi

f h d m j m d p Op p 3

Th f ll g g m t by J m B h m b d p h m

l ph f h h f dm d p m fld

d bl d g fl b y l h m If w h h

r f h m y f k w pp h d p t m f

f q h f g m d w ld h f m h d p m

ly h f dm d h h m Op p 5

Op c 3

P L or P p nty p 99

king interest of the nt pren is to be serv d th w ll f th
 opl nnot b all w dt t nd nth w y h th p pl if
 uld n be om prmr r p p f p du t n
 Und p h m p ofit m k s fee to xpl t th h m n d
 t l es f th p pl n h n t t l m d ll is
 e tol e nd d n filth Th n f edom f d m c y sth f
 r of the p opl t g n th m l th t th y m v be bl t
 k j dom nt b h r l m t the min f d ms Th p ople
 gerno m d de th th d n b th that l m h uld b
 e ed a d th t th rd du h m k p fit f m l m h id
 p th t right T l i n l nd off ed m and gam
 th ot h th m b th A lab un the o f
 lct a n t d t t y th f d f th mp e t
 l p d p t uz th ch p t l b m ket t l d st h
 e d m h v ke l l h s l b o n h m k t If f ed m
 m ju r th ph l h f th dem ace
 r e n l r n om ub t t t n f p l t r n f d o r n f
 apt l t f om s W l m H B d as m p nt h n on
 d n r p m nt p fi ll h d l es T ask f f ll
 pl l j n o th t ns f st t ct t
 nd f e n r n It b th p t al nd r
 l t a d c to d e b g f d m nd l q l
 t m r n th d f P f F t Fle D m
 d F t d C s t e
 S m t n e s s t r d h t p t l s m l b a ll e a t e d
 t t m l d d o n t f the d d Th n l
 t t d b t is d n a r l a s s c t d h n d
 A r f f t h d m th p n e
 d r h a p r i l b t h e
 a t o i and t l t t th p l t al up th u t t t t m j
 p f p k a th mass t n c n s t l f w th th p
 i c f l a t p il e d d d l s Dem v t n d s t con

J p b B ca f h bl f h d A C
 p m r g m l g d f r m
 t r r g m f p m g p W d l dy h an
 C 6 h g p b h h b
 l s r l m t m r n p pl l b h b f
 r m d d m r a p p
 p l h z p
 p l t p 83-8
 p

pon ev ry d d al pri less sense w ted ess n h xiet
- sen f be g a recognized p rt of suprem l l owa t
th m l th d d l l b i o r m p ou
num lf resp n ble o al b j t O th t n
n h m p o th u f t h s e l f w d f t t
- p i s th k and j l u s l y w i t h h l d s t p r u d e m t
om th m m n p e p l
As w h s n th l s v t m m w h h d s m f t
p l l a s d e n d t a t h e l f n ' a n n t
m p l n t t n t n f t h g c h y I n t h s m t d d l l
d i l p m d t b o t h e s s u n t h s b l t p o h a s r t
t f p d v i l l y t h t h m e t
d l l b r v t h g t t t d r y t o d e f i n t h i n d d l a s
g n o m t r m l r t h C t l s m k t t m d g r e e
e i r d d a s w h t t t t h m a s e s f c m m i o p p l o t b
o f m h n t s l c d d s p e c t f t h s p o l t
f i n o f t h e s i n d d l b t b u s b y m n t i r t m i z
n t h a r p l t l n f l n n d n m u p m y b u l l f i d
h t h m d f i n d u l s m w h h g m n t l t h e d o n y d
w f t h e m m b f t h r u l n g l a e s w n n p p d t t h
a s e a s p r f l p n f p p e s s n n d b a s m t T h l u e
h n n d v i d u l m o g n i n t h e m m n p p l i s a e l
T h m s t b n t h t l a n f b l n t h a t n
t y w h h b h d d l s m t h p p l w l l f l n y n d f o t
t l m t h v t e m o f d m o c y i s n o t i m p l y p t l s m t h
d d l m t i s t h a d t a c t s o l s t m n w h b b g
d d l s m d n t f u n t I n d m y n n n t p n d
s d i d l s m b u e t n t n o f h l u e s d m o a c v I n
e m y e d r i h l f t u s f t s t h u g h t h l f f h
l l w s n d n t b y o b j e c t e l y s e k u r t w i n g a s m h a s h c
t f t h m f h l p r i t n j o y m e n t D m o y w l l p b b l y g i
l t t C h r i s t i y a p e n l d d t m o W e t
c t v T h h h l y t m d c o n f l i c t s n d r i v l m n g n d i d u l
d c p t l s m w i l b e q t d t h t t h e p o w e r f t h e g r u p w i l b
t l e d n d g m t d f o t h t k f m t n g t n n m n t e
t t l y n d n m l l y W h n n d d l s m h l t t c l a r t
d i s p n b l i t n t h s l s v t m t m y b e d c r i t i l l y a n
l i k l h d t h t t ' l t h n m b u d t h t o n l y t s d i d
e t a g e w h c c r t n l y e m n y w l l b e m p h a s d F t n n
e g n s d t h t n d d u l s m i n t s n e g t e p t s i s a e p a t i e
d i f f n t u n b o t h e l y s e l f i s h g l o t n g a n t g n s t c p e d t r y

cial tut d " Those wh desire indi d alism with th abolish
 ent f ptalism ar not b t anar hists and onseq ently
 p ed ct bl ut p ns

pt lsm d th F f D m j

B g tends in asin l t b c me m l d ne
 -ntl mo fe rf l ndmlt rist c Th m lityt wh hth pes t
 - p t lts d dly p y l p erv th m lity f d m c
 twtht ding this howe th p ct e nd nt t mus be
 ml nt demo t c Thu t bec mes xc d n ly u g nt f p tal
 als ntists t tta k th l truct o d m y
 S m times t is eu d tn t democ tic nst tut ns th m l es wll
 t k democ m v b rul d by th gn nt A d l y
 ty k tesses L n ff t nes f d m t ssemble Th in
 ult f d m c t asemble t c rrv ut wh t emst b
 d o th peopl l n t bl dis tlfact on w th dem
 t c ns t t n And h vo tso t f th th t a pe pl g nuz d
 ero t lly llh en m ns f nt lling th wn e u s
 Fo h ask d ec r n of th es u s f th e n t n] th t m f
 j nt de ison L n t ut d Ad mo t c as mbly t
 g nd am d ng a omp h e n m c pl l by cl use
 m k n E n f p l m nt uld p c d ng
 p t p ore m chem w ld c rtainly th nd stiv
 bod

So d f m l J all B k h h N h l d r
 y d m h D h b gh p h f th
 r f h h f rrm tv f f
 al pol d d f li fi had b k l d by m f d d l
 d f l p d gh h h h d d d l
 ar by d d b b h wh l h d d b
 h g h h d h d w f h p fi h
 tros f h m R d D l f h N h l d

H r v A W l wh te book mph tr w
 no rr loc tv has b b b f h h h
 a "Ca nor h m be f d h q d b f h
 sv e w k l f d b f h
 Ca t be d t os g th p p g d be
 w F at f moc y A t p m p l phy d
 ec good h h mp
 d boer nia p f h turv d b
 ts h s e m d d m w h / Wh
 pp 3 8
 t 6
 "Ibid p 64.

I f t dng to H v k democra y w ll dest ov t elf th
 trv t f tt mpt n t m k pl nsf the util t on f t u
 g m th t pl g ry t g th th th b lity
 mbl t p d pl n ll k t nd t
 m d th t th g m t n l d d l h ld b
 t th p b lity Tt b l f b m m
 d m d p d h t f th t t d th p bl
 t m th f d f m th f t f d m t p d
 P b b d n ill t at on ny f th pl f d m a y o
 i m th is t l the ubtle w y in h h t is m t me
 t d th f l m It sho ld b m mb d th t t has be
 t d g a d fte W ld W II f rt nf ts h l
 he d m t t c f c m This p t m n
 bl (t l kely t d rt th tt nt n f th ad t m
 f t h t f th g m t d (b) m v v th d o t
 pp t t t n f n de cl p d nt g n m anst f m
 l m by d nt f v ng o l m w th fas ism nd th n d ctun
 bh h t nt b th f them und me u h d is mul t pt o
 t t l t m Ob f nt n th w m h h P f
 y c mpl h th l tte end Frst h te P t Dru k a
 tl p s s e f h s s
 Th m pl t ll p t th b l f n th tt b l t f f d m
 d q l th h M m h f d Ru t t l th m d
 d t t l t m p l g t m t f u f
 m d q l ty h h G m h b f ll w N t th t
 m d i m t lly th m F m th t h d
 t mm m h p d n ll d th p d m h
 St l t R n p H tl G m y
 T b u t n t b h n th t H tle rth mm st
 t n G rm n t true how th t h nst um nt l m
 th ng th d m t c ff t of th Sp h pe pl n f f
 m Th n t t t s ount lut n Ind d b t f
 d m f th Russ n lead h p G rm ny th th help t h
 pt l t n t n uld h d n t Russ h t h d d t Sp n
 f l c t t t n h e is c n sistent th th th r v f th l ss
 g l At n t fte p p r ng h d w th th t typ d

Ibd 67

Ibd p 9 d f n P D l Th E d f E m M 939 p 3
 Sinc this d vi f Hay k and his honry be p of term of an
 g m shall cite Joh Strachey of persat cap talist
 gression as a means of setting n is n cive It is largely we lthe

cept, t talitan H yek p eeds t sh w h w losely re
ed ommun m nd fas m e

It tru th n Grr y b f 933 d I l b f 9 m
t d N zi F t lash d m f qu tl th h th
n th p rt Th mp t d f th pp t f th m typ
r d d r d t h h th h t d f th h t B t t
t h l ly th y ar l t d T b th th l m th
h w n r th h d t mm n nd h n th y uld t
p n h l b l j th ld typ Whl t th N th
rm t and t th mm t Naz d t b t th oc l t
t l rust th y th k th t th b mp mu
t h r d th lly b l d d l f d m

Th c t lut ryp ti fth f ist th fnde fa
a t p la ry ndth e olut nary p ct es f the d mo
at fo e th c o lism m in e rt n t ts which a e
mm t them fl t gr ups t w uld be sh r n ns h
e m th t the c lutz ary t ats den fy th m s cal
et r W h uld mphasize that c p talist ca t name o d n ru d
t adr asc m hev ept t l s al st esort in th f f
rous th f m d m c ra Yet t ev d n t alw ys se cl ly th t
am s h nly t g s e v em al bl to th m t this st ge
t transform t n f apt lism

r h d h pta S h w d h h m d R gh
rs r d w h h w d d ll t R a l d
p a m rs t be rrd m w h w d w h
= ll d ar d ro d h th b y d h h w d h
l d t th f d mak mm h h g th Nazi h
g l h A d w p pl urpns d b h ry gh
re tv rou d bod b h l tru bod b h L
R as or hr g p bl d ff l d ff ing f wh h h
ma aso ly th a b h t b h gh th m d h m
h tr arth Th gi gh f R b l
he f oc m s m Op p 9
On pp g ul dd B t b r h P C i L B k
ry ha tw r C m m d moc h th d ta h p
d d as temporary sary f carr g th g h l b
la m g am f b d f th p pl F m
nor d ta rsh p d h pp f d l l b
a p rm Comm m rn p h h b h h
d d q l Faci r rn l d
ad ic as l d d ls dp h h p m
4. ov m C m m p o ll l l h
d h f rch th Fas m ll l g d d l b
the se h f trur no F var x p far h a b d f h
ta m medu p ca d O p t

nd wa lts d n mult n t and all n p h
 mak a lable th go d things lif c t d b n u f
 ne dte hn l no f h j m r fun b t
 l w lfa of all F rtherele th o d o d m th t
 T Ro l t h n d m e cy d d t m r a s s v p t
 t e s b t r ther tne utliz t i th om h
 ce lgr p f h w l f e fall Th h por u o t r n
 F t m f u th p l l q l t h
 th f f m l t v a m l p h d
 h d a l r t m p t l t i
 t p p l m y th p l b o t h p p l
 Th y l t f h m d h d d h n t
 m h b f th m e t b th h m d t
 ry n b d b T d w t d m r t d
 t n p p t n th t f d m h f d h l f I t n
 t g d q p p r t t y th p l l g p l m th
 q u l p p n t y n m t p l

Moreo r P e e b o g h t t l i th nat f th t
 r g g l betwe n bourg o nd p o l t n n f r e d o m n r d n c l z
 r I n t n h n d s o f a p o p l e G e r m a n e th p o c n
 o w e j u s w h l o m a n d p p B t th h a n d f p l t i p p e a s
 f a r c o m m a t o c y u h p e w o u l d p d k l e s f th
 b r t e s o f th p o p l e G t h m t h w a d t h w l l t k t
 r e f e v r a u t a c f th p a s t — p w e f o t h m s l e l
 n t f o th p u b l i c

D m v a s w h v s e n p u t th e s u c e s o f p p l e t t h r
 w n h n d s I t a s s m s t h t t h p o p n f i n l l g r w n u p n d t h t
 h y d t h r l d e c n a m e s p o b u l t y f t r a l d e s t y
 b b l the m o t m m n t o u n d u a g u d i s n n m o d e r n
 u n e d c i s n t a k n b y a p e p l e w h o v e p o r t n l y n t d t
 s s u m h s a l d e t u n y t h t m d b y t h h t C g r a s s f
 h S t D t r s h p a s L e n n n n o u n e d t t W e s h l l p

C m g d d C l l d N m 94
 A p f h m f h p d y P h l d J 936
 A a l m C g J r y 3 96 A d h d f h U h p p y
 b d h g h w m p l h b h l b y f d m
 p l Th f i r u th h l b f d m y f f p p l
 h g h f p w p w h b m g h th
 If Th F m
 Th d h th h l b f d m f f b h y
 m d e p d m p l m d p d d d b g d h y
 p b d d f l g A n g d y
 f p p w w t h q l h r y w i g R m m d the
 a r b m o n o p o l i e s a n d t h t r a o n i e c o n o m i c A p r i l 9

eed to constru t the socialist o der At this s g dem y p
o o ches th lim t of ts consummat on Pres dent R v lt p ob bl
en d such a esponsibil ty when he said It is a ob ring th ng
b rrvant in this g eat use We try in our daily w k t rem m
er that the c use bel ngs not to u but to the peopl And he m
himly to indi at hat in part will be xpe t d of a p ple living in
d rn democr cy

It tum t p d m h g n we t th vn l m wh
at D moc n t b t net nd ffi nt If you will h lp th n
d I th f h pe / u will w th th l n ry m o
N tu F lf t nt iz T ll m f nt h k n be
bett o h mp p p t p l N th u I w t
nism c c d n p ly f lt fi d o p t p t b I m
l f th right f ry ctiz t c ll t th tt t h h
nm t mpl f h w th p bl m y n b m ff t ly
t f the b fit of the Am ric n p pl

This nt le c f cr t c sm ag nst democ c c lf b om s ex
dingly nt nsined n ountri h So t R ssi he the
oletar n e ol t n h b n accomp shed The n me of dem
usu lly tak ths to me n that ll cr t sm is p ob t d a
m a and th t ll freedom of p ech is lo t

pt l m Post t

B t c ptalism telf m st ndure c t c m because t is de oted
inc pall t th int e f th f w h nc t must lv y gu th t
is pen r to s st mce t to th g n l lfare A must k in
moc cv a o l es lt n self rit c sm by th pe ple b t a b k
wn f pt sm invo e n esponsibil ty of th dorn t p l t ic l
ss the s m Moreove as R o e lt rec gniz d f om the pont
ev of the pe ple elf e the s m s l de less We kn v th t
a les s v t m f co m had p d d and w ld g n p d e
n r c and soci ld ste Pri el dershp has be non xist nt
m the po t ot seeing the obj t es f n t nal w lf re
d h stantl desc bed th far ea h ng c ns quen es he ol
re

F w n o un f o lo g capt f i g g f
g jbs n d dev ped d the a d h d f b d pr n

t f t n n m d f r
Ml tp l g pp d vth gr t f d t
r r f m d Am m d r
d pl t l h t l t m l
n ld h b t d

The lp blem in le n r nth fact n r a
t d n un m gth pe pl h t t s at
t In a m l d o tr P t d l d l
d pa f Ip t th t p c t b e h \
a d r s t d n th n j u t f i t p p s p t

Th \ O de

Th R lt t ut o f d p l c l H d
nom f nd blind l f h me l h h und t n s f
h p pl r mu h d t h m t a t n t e p
i m h d r on but Lo a o d t h g s

Th Am n p pl p d t th f n th
t e l m t t t gl g t r th l l g k
l or d d m h It r y t th r Am
p pl d ood th t th p r p f t ga t n as t l
b b k p p y It w f d p th th t Tr g t
r t b p m t f l l th t f l t t l l
pe m th l nd t wh h l l d th t f ru
t t n Am wh h l l w d th m l t n b t n
t l h d p

b d
S d dd J r v 9 7
I b d W b l h d h p pl m r p h m
r V b l h h l p f r m ld h m
f Am C mp g d P d O b 9 6
J H h B b m r mp i R to
t d n p f l H r e f l l l m p p r m
ool h r g f p h h p l l t d f l l m p f h
p b l f d f i f p f i a d h p
f l l d h p h h d l h m m g d h y m g h
p B h h f h p p l h h p m d gl
l k l y F m p l h g h gh d h p b g d p d
h gh t p m l A m d h p p h h l d f
T t p f h f h p l m l d b h m
f b m h l h p f h h f m g
A l r y d t p f d ta h mp / f m f p l
l m b d m d p y h i g l m p b Op pp 59 6
E po anco d d r s s b e o r th od h m ix hundred d
arch 5, 1834

As h t th n o der hould be devot d to th peopl Mard
d t t h h r t of p fits I fi d h t n O t b
3 p t h g i n t the n t n n th y H
t he d f c r - th mpl h h nen om
e l l be nple fr n h n f begg b
m l d t d t rd m n d f g t s
t a or f f Am - th h b t t n f s nd
f Th h d d c t us th trum t l t d po
G c e r h th a nd ut p k l d
n r f th s t m t b t d b
e m l s I h s m p th aid h th h p s
m l l a th h n m t n th rs nd th th m
h no r flu n n m ll

P l C

H Ro el was n so nat east ass m th th uld
t ture t d t th d ls f dem v h t th
m u pp n h p t l l n las His ad
n p pe fi h g w ds nd h descri d th t
h os as Fe ti el a k l f r x e r did

P doo-t b t h g f t l gu h th
ght t p l P m r tru b r rs th h g
h od h d tar h th w n t b b r n a th
m f d m t d t i l nd n b d t d
f m h g d d t d in th t
T h h t r d b th f h b ast v th p m
St r d f h lar p fit by wh n t
pl i th d t y r d t
f d ar al d fia Th x n w
e t f l f Th y b a d w
t tae p p pen h Th r h g r s h f d m
e e t Th m a t t l th th t w
w al e b h m m n t a r p t

k ed w na r ad m h p pl h
m rs p f h q f w h wh h g
p b p po l m - g C g J r 4 9
F m l 4 3
l M r t 4 93
h d h m a r v p w f p l p
l m po p p h l d
l m a b l a r l f b f
l m a g O 9 6 h sad T p b y

Th w nwh hRoose lt m ath
th h h ds f f s f m f
th p d t n t rt m o lt f th te f
te h c nt y Th n l a

t f h m d t m t d
k g d m b lt p t d
g Th h f p t
f d trv a lt t b d
t m d m l d r r
Th as n pl m d y t t m r
m m h t I t l d p t p h
p l d p th d
h t f t l f th C m t l T
m d p d t b f l t r
gh t m t th p pl h d h
fh h m d w m k th th n
th l b t h d p d b h t f h l
mp d b th d t l d t h p Pn t
d d b t p t l t m p d r p

F rtherm e R lt p d ly th c f t b
t f th r t b n ssm n nd d mo y Th k
b t t eth n w ll forth t f th m j nty f th w l n
est b h gen l l f e Th j c th g eat prir
pl of th gr t ood f the gr t numb h h s th m
f d r t c ernment
at h ld b err m be d th t Roo e elt was p k ng f om p r
d th t h s c n t n s w imm d t ly de rmining his pl
s t M r x n d alu n f e on d ol oes As h d hu

y f w m h C ges h h rv f l h h
d m d f m m w k p l m h h h migh
p pl h m f w m h C g m g d b d b h
l d l p rv f p g m d ll l p r l
w b y ld so ll d p ll d t m m k
th h y d h
Th g p d th p h k g m f m ll f d ll
d f m ll f p pl Th m g p h pp d rv f f h d
m m T m g p h d F kl D R l d f gh ry h
d f Th m g p d d b d d h f r t h b
f p pl
A p f h m f h p d Ph l d l ph J 7 936
Add R l l d A g 8 93 Ag m h f bl
da and th pas f ar has b d l f d t a d f he
tary p n c p f ust d f r uess by hose whom lead rshp bus
d fine wa pla ed F r esid Cha June 28 934

class ns were th result f bserv u ns f what th ou try had
 thre wh d m th d ff prosperity ft th W ld W
 dth d fd kness ft the p f 1929 nd t th es lt
 e d f h p n as g n du ng f dff ult y rs
 rth rmo e the c lus ns ist th the h to l po
 nd b ist f the ptalist ruling class He h ll n d th
 e fb b ssf tau meth g h h n h p dent has
 bl to d J hn F W C t p t th t t ngr ph ally

Th l h l d l r th d t l d t d
 b f r d H d wh h h d k d p
 Th h d d Th d R t t b d d t k
 d b t t f T t b t g Th h d m h d
 o Al t t t F y h d f b d
 l d th r h t d r t k m t g b
 m r d S L l d t g t t F d G m t
 t k c th t Ar li ld g th t t
 d p t d th t h W l
 t P r

t L B H

R l i b e ar blo dl nfi l ho
 e z g b t m d p f h tt A d g b
 n h Am r e n g get na c
 l It l a t dd t n d con m
 l I m h th t t a f the l
 Th t j the l p t n t g
 l l — t b r ha f th t ele Th
 th l b p th t ng to f d m h l
 ll m m h h m s f th p p th

P V P 4
 C F
 l R l d h m
 l m n w d h b h
 b b d d g h h l
 p h d d p pl m l
 gh p g f d d h
 no t rpo m mp t m l h
 p a d l d f f
 m t p G m m l f
 h as r p mp g f p p
 t p h l p gr m f
 S m I Res man, ed. op cit V l p 5.
 App of .. examination Philadelphia, June 2 1936

...determin d th t democrac b d h t Th c
 th P d n t f l t k ly th o t b l o
 N b f l u r h t r k t t
 p l y p l t k l b l l
 g l b n d g t n d d t l t t T
 m th h t f m — d l l t h l
 t h t d m y f i t A d m t t t f
 d f l f p m t t h m t h l h l
 d A d r t t n t h t t t h f m t t h m a s t
 H w R o o e t t n f i d n th t t h t h
 t u n q b t h t h n l y p r t c n t r p
 g g l g t t h r u l n l s r d r i A n J n
 s d a s m p l l d t f i h t e r v h f t h y f t h s
 a the p l c e of the D e m o t R p u b A n r v h m
 p o t n f t h m t e r i a l p f t h N t m r d g t
 r Th o r e t m d i f t h d i s m t n o f f r r d t
 l d o f p b l o p n n f u h t h m H t d t
 t L u r p p o e d h m I t m s m t r t h l l e s
 m — l l b u t h p e p l e of t h U n t d S t t
 I t o n f i n t h t R v l t h d p n t o t h f t h m o
 the c l s s t r u g l — the i n t o l e r f t h m a s s f s t m h h
 t n n t s l f p r i m a l y t h l l b i n g W b o r
 g t b n d o n r t l e a n o f t h b f p b t h h b
 f p f i t the l e m e n t r v d e c a f
 S m t u m s h a l m t s e e m d t b l t h h h d e n q u d p
 l i s t p n t h U n i t d S t a t f h e d n h i s s e c g u
 d e s s J n r y 2 9 3 7 h b g n b r i e p r t
 t t p t t n r p p u d i n t n t the p b l g
 m m t Th l n d t h t t h y w e n n b l — b e n d b n d t h
 s s f d m y — h b n h t t e d Th v h b n h a l
 r g a d b n H w p t l s p w h m y m e l
 n t q t d l y R e e h u s t u l e t l t d t h
 that the l d e s of b u s n s s w m e l y o r p u r n d c l
 n k s t m f n t l e s l t n

Alth ough f w n m b t h y h d t h w h h b l d t h
 m k t h t d t b m t h m t f h p

Camp g d d M d S q G d N Y k C t y O b 3
 36
 Add h J k D y d W h g D C J a n a r y 8 9 3 6 O h
 h P d m k d W p w i h h l d b h
 h o e O f t o d y a r n o m i n o e o g r p b c O m e s
 l a a r t h f r e e s f p r i v i l e g a n d g r d w i t h
 b o r d e r s

th di th gh th n p p nd td d rt g by fl d
 t l gr m d l t t t th C g by mpl ym t f p f l
 by t b ll th m nym f p p g d d publ p wh h
 b d l p d n nty
 I 9 8 th f t f th m ty t t n t pp st
 33 t n h ght Th y h d t d tubb ly t th p ll 9 0
 t p th p gr m f f rm Th y h d f l d Th y h d tr d 937
 t p t th ts wh th y h d b f l d g 935 d
 36 H t th h d fail d Th f th h th y f 937
 d 8 th t t t mp d p gr d t b g b t p l
 m t n f th N w D l m u f f rm w d ubl d

P ably th n t irrit ble sp ct f Roose elt s struggl th th
 ling class as his tt mpt t ount ts d ept p opag d --ts
 nce up n th the rv th t if le is b g n gh and t is t ld f
 cently n gh th p ope will b l e t The pt lists do n th
 ty hen th mus use the m l values of the masses themsel es
 h ir p p g d g n t th mass s It is th ld t t gy f
 nt the P es d nt ob rv d t d l de th vi tims nto fi htng
 e b ttle fo th m "

Th principal dev c was and til is to ident fy th m l w th
 a Unit d St es and e er n v bl thng th t is w rth whl m t
 ndeed to d ntif th msel es w th God H m lf— h t an tt k
 gainst th m and th r yst m b m b f n tt k g n t G
 So ty I the p p g nd they tak t fo grant d th t the
 t is m t be th t ests f all ood Am ric ns th f l
 re n am n n wo ld be so ono as to quest n the b is
 ose inte e ts These noml oyah ts c mplain th t w ek t
 rth w he nst t to f Am Wh t th y all c mpl n o
 e that w se kt ake y h po It is f t h w th t
 n e the inst tutions f ptalism ar m n l bult b t pt lists
 n rth w rth cant list wll m nsc th w th int t
 no s so In th pl demo t inst t t n ill neces ril b
 b t t d

ar l I R s m d p ci pp xxi xx
 C r p g d M d so Sq re G d N w Y k C y O b s
 A tan f th rna f tn pre d y Ph l d lph J 7 936
 Th ld b bse d h ru l f mm m h uk g
 the ma over S by h pe pl d th p rp f l d
 t f l h p l V l is mm m m
 g tag f d s t f p p y umm d
 ac mpl h d r p pos w b m b h
 f tr ung class Th apparen d ocar solenc by the unis
 that the violence of the uh m class wll h ve be reckoned
 with

T d th rul lass br t
 t c mm ism nt d l h... p f
 mm ism h h t as' t nlf t h m
 pl Th p p d fill ru d t p
 h t d m v n f t mm n r—th t
 is dentic l th h t gl t m r m l
 mm m is th prn pl ng t t p l
 pt l t w n t d n v Th k
 mat t d dem t g e m
 p p g d h m th t h th d l t d e d
 gl t p nt t est d t d m t m
 m d t rshp
 Sir th rul g l ss nnt h t k d m t f t
 tl pts th t m nd kst d t f th p t h r
 p pl ar f d m th b l f h t h is l h m p
 us is n f t s p p o t n d m Ro elt a p t d
 h et t c f th bug l nd h d to r p pl Th
 fees dh n t th f m b t t th m m h r t
 th no t n to the ry fu d m t l s of d m c Th
 t int p is f l b ty t mo th p ises b t th t t
 Co t t t —b t n th h rts th y distrut m j nty rul b

S m l I R m d p V l 6 p l
 D h p h l dy d f m f l I
 g h m d l f h ggl Th fill g m k b R l d h
 p f h f l h h p d p l d h p I m p
 d d my l d m d h m h l
 h m d f k l d m q Th m d m I h l k
 h C m y b l d f p d d m I h l k
 h m l h h b r i g p dy d p f h
 B th h h h C g h l f l k f h
 h h h i m g y l l I h l d h l
 L f d y h l l h f m I h l k C g f h m
 g m m h —b d E p w g w g
 e r g f h p w h l d b g m f f
 d d by f g f
 W d d h f f l d m y Th p pl h U
 k d f d g pl d m d h h y d g Th
 rum f h w h d l d h p Th h m d m b
 g dd M h 4 933 M y [G d] g u d m h d y m
 H d h d d l p h R l h d m d w
 h l g l h m g y h l l d d h d h
 d b h d y f d m y h l d h b d
 p f h p l h U d S A f l f h l
 as l d h d b dly l d f d ta h p
 O h J A H b b S h h m g
 l no pass F is an p f passing d ban th bu es
 tem bu pe en vic tha sy tem, d ts ea b
 enly manifest Op cil p 39

enlighten d m jority will t tolerat the buses wh h privileg d
-orty ould k to foist up n th p opl s wh l A c mm
e t eisto to dentify th demo t t t with th truggl fo d m
y nd thus o dina lv l ds t onfu n—m th nt dem t
p g nda th n fus n nt nt on l
Th n t o find g th t R l t h d b m symb l f the us
d m cy a ch n p on of th omm n pe pl th clas ght
p ts p l t c R e elt m n On b n l t d t ffic th y
g th P e d e t f o m h m R o e l t had to k t th fild r
n e r s l l e t m d t m the peopl f thes t t r s o r
m cy Ash p nted ut

T bl t t th th m w red ab t l pud t n h r v
les f p gr h h th y h d p d n d t l d
d h h n m h ly th th y h d b t
it p t l m pl t g f t t d t m by t
t h h t hoo th i b l th r v t f r m f g
t O h th h d nat t l l g t l d t m
f th t th h h f n f t g f d d t h
t d b th g b t h t th th

A r th l d a r d c e p t e t t f th b u is th c n o
n d b p d t n t o r u p p j d m pl
p l s t a s l l a t t e m p t t h n l t h p t th k t
r a n d e r s d i r f r a c e p j d n d n n m In th struggl
e l d m h v n p u p n h t t c S e s
e t r a l m t m p l t d a t t n f h p t f m t f n d
m t f f r t l L b o D y d d t D e r M r v
u n d m 38 h P d n t h d t d l w th n n s t n of th

h g v f th d b o d d f t d d d t k
r m b to th r n n t s b m r t Cl
l h t m l l n ty d l t y try t t
r e a r b t n u d a t t o r u p f h m m n p pl f Am
Y n n a s b n t d m b f m p l

Add R II A g u s 8
W a R d l p h f a r e p p th m r u d h g d m
J U d S r L d h b f f p e r f h d p l g g f
p d i r I p f P m w h p p T
k h h r u b l l y q u p b l d h
r r p t a g n r i b h p b l d h
f r r i m - g m m b th m b g m r
d r f a h d m
S t f l g l h C g T b N m
94 R r a i K w p l b v h w l h h

b t mpt t t J f
 f m bl l n d l p t l tr B t t
 f ff t democ y t
 m gr m m h t t g
 T d h l el th t m t tr t d-
 rn th h d d t t d l
 h ct th th l tr gt tr d d t
 th m f th f m h b l p pl r k
 m t h t l b f m t d t m
 m gt that th p pl nth ct h m l f t
 p b a h p p

P l R fo m r

A d th e d te of dem cy m d to
 l th d of the d h h nc t a l J o ht
 uo g on of th p w f b g b ness nth t t f d m
 b the p ntly d d n t gn e tne n t bl a m d f
 em cv fo he fin ll qu d t n fp t l as n rp
 h mp te quest fp b t e p opl Thu t em leich
 t at il
 V th U t d St t b l m f m l n I h t m f
 r t b p t p p t d l t p fit I th Adm
 t d th lght t l t t h h t tem ll th t d
 t b d t d t f l d p th d d t t t m t
 t d t t f d t th p bl

Ag

B h h d m f p p p ty d f nt rp
 d d t m d t p e r t th f d t f t d n l
 An t l d th f T m J ft th t d
 p p t d t t d lth t l d d by d
 d m O j b t p th A i d l f m e
 l p l t l d mo y nt th b f t t f
 m p

Som m R lt m d thank h h as m l d j str
 h ld t m o th t t m oht f n tion b tt Wh t ee b l
 n m y te —b n b t gn ltu d n
 d trv d b l ce b t n tn m th mpl r nd th
 ns m We k l b l n e th t nt n l m k be k pt h

large and the trade with other nations be increased but the
S. m. turn also in the firmist m. d. h. m. d. to b. m. uto-
The t. k. f. construct n. h. ch. w. und. r. k. n. 933 did t.
If the t. n. f. t. n. e. v. l. It as th. fi. d. in th.
ant t. ld. but som. h. t. f. ott. n. de. ls. nd. val. Tho. gh. th.
th. ds. and m. n. l. nd. d. t. il. s. m. h. be. n. n. o. me. n. t. n. w.
e. obj. t. w. p. r. m. n. e. n. t. nd. old. sh. m. n. n. t. ts. If.
It is this c. fl. m. t. d. m. ht. n. R. lt. h. h. n. a. s. e. m. kes
part of the h. t. ld. t. n. th. gre. t. wo. ld. t. n. f. r. m. t. of
pt. l. t. W. t. m. et. t. d. m. c. y. He. h. m. s. lf. qu. t. Joh. St. art.
ll. n. e. n. m. d. t. r. m. n. ism.

H. t. v. h. that g. t. m. c. d. lf. fl. w. l. k. t. d.
m. t. l. h. lf. f. th. t. wh. h. b. f. il. ng. th. m. W.
t. m. f. h. t. t. m. th. b. g. i. g. d. t. r. v. t. h. p. t. t. t. n.
d. m. d. m. th. g. h. t. s. d. p. p. n. d. th. t. h. g.
t. il. y. m. g.

Y. t. th. t. de. f. soc. lf. es. seem. d. h. fl. w. d. en. p. st. R. o.
lt. d. l. t. h. m. g. r. p. pl. ng. th. t. s. n. th. h. of. t. u. m. Y.
fo. the. sl. w. p. R. e. el. t. d. m. t. m. l. t. n. in. 19. 4. J. h.
n. l. n. Cart. b. d. the. l. ut. n. ll. g. t. ah. d. f.
It. n. r. es. a. d. in. l. e. th. m. b. h. d. as. m. b. r. r. ss. d. n.
r. es. ru. h. th. m. he. d. l. ng. into. l. d. al. ism.

R. o. lt. t. an. as. n. t. t. rush. d. nt. l. d. l. ism.
d. h. the. m. p. t. f. th. p. pl. k. d. h. m. nd. h. m.
t. d. t. d. al. w. th. th. m. in. l. m. t. th. m. t. r. m. a. th. us. d. b.
t. bus. in. es. t. est. t. t. p. h. m. In. m. q. r. t. rs. h. d. l. b.
ed. g. t. f. as. d. m. nd. a. n. s. o. du. t. p. c. l. ly. w. th.
o. c. t. d. wn. k.

Howev. t. s. n. h. s. dd. ss. t. th. Am. n. n. You. h. C. ng. r. ss.
e. b. r. ary. 9. o. h. t. R. lt. h. d. m. t. l. ly. h. m. f.

E. t. m. p. 9. 4. dd. b. f. d. h. f. h. d. d. n.
- l. se. ma. p. V. l. pp. 9.
A. d. l. d. an. h. N. r. 8. 933.
Op. P. g. M. L. h. tag. m. m. h. al. m. m. f. th. G. r. m.
te. Z. p. g. b. s. e. r. v. n. l. y. Th. f. r. y. l. l. f. r. v. h.
h. p. h. d. d. b. h. w. h. l. l. f. f.
sk. g. p. p. ed. by. m. rad. l. h. h. h. w.
w. ce. d. T. m. p. h. d. T. g. d. E. m. R.
trans. by Eden. nd. Coda. P. ul. E. as. m. s. p. 90.
Sam. J. I. R. ed. op. cit. Vol. 7. p.

pr d d l t m p r o f t h t n f t a d t r p
 n f h p t l t p p g n m m H d e h
 gr p Was g n t h v h e H l w — c
 p H l m a k h o l d q t l o t h j h
 m d r m c r t n o m p l a f h e l a
 L t S t t

I t k (h a u d) h a t m u s l d a f t
 t G m t k f m t h v H
 t k p l
 D t k p L t o p g h t D t
 — m d f l n l t h t l l g n b
 t h d t — o g u f p m m t p t f
 h g T k f m p l t h q t h m m t
 l d p p l d t h r p y m t f p p
 t m m e t r y l h b g h t t t l
 J p p n t f m p l y m t t t h y
 f y g p p e t t y r t t v g
 I t h t n s o l n d m m t t r e d l b
 g r e m t t t h b j t b t t h t h m t u
 h h k t h a t b j t n b d m g h t I d
 d t g r p p l t n b j t s h h n t
 t h g h t t h g h n d n h u h y t p b l y h m p l n l
 d g t h f i l d f a m p l e o f t i d t t r n l
 S h d n h t t t b f d b g t h
 f l d p p l p p l y b d y l l l l h
 g t r t t i n g f t h b j t f m t w t h p k
 O f h b g l o c l A m n n Y t h C C l t k
 g t h g t g f A m l t F l d n
 t h o r d t h t u t n w t t m p t t A m t t
 n l t M y f n d t h t m g w u n d l t d w d d l
 b d n n n e t y p t g n f w t t h e t l b t
 I n t h t y t h m l H n l R p l n n r h
 E u p h h t h u t a y q u t i h t s o h l t
 m a i n t a n t s n t r m t r l d g m n t a l t g r i t y N b d y w t h n y
 p t s a t m m n b l t h t F l d h d y u l t r n d g r
 t h S t U P l a d t p a s e i t f t h
 k d

I d l k d h g m t n d C m m n m I b h r r t h d
 r m t k l l g f t h d f n t t m I h t l y d p a t d
 t h b n h m t f l g T h S t U b d t t
 p b l t n y t h d t t h p t h w l d I t h l l d l f
 t h h d t t h p d t h d d g h b f i t m l l y
 m l l t h t t l d d n b l p b l h n t h S t
 U n

I t h b n d t h t m f y u a C m m t A A m
 o u h a l e g l d t t i n n a l r i g h t t a l l y u r s e l e s C o m m
 n i s t s Y h v e n g h t p e a f u l l d p e n y t o d o c a r t a

als f th rical C mun m b t as Am ans y u h t nly
ht b t d d ty t fi d y h n I w t th
h d p b d b th C t t t n f th Unt d St t s— d y
Am n ht b t d d f ny k d b r th G rn
t d th Co t t n f th \ t

Al h h th ben y mu h a p rt f the l ruggl the
d St t s h ll n t d sc sth P d t w b ut F n l nd
t de l pm t s m t e t n l h g n en the Am n n Y th
n th l st ml D m n th m n R t
on ed cl l b t h uld n t b ll d t m h t q kly
t tem t th t h d n t p t t t b h d o ern ght is
ul n a m tion l g n s on to h wn frm t
mp n o e h d ins t d n n ern ht t nsf rm n f
t m Th p t f gn fic ne h th th g th p
rs f th t t q o a m o al pp rt tv t d f n d th system If th
pt al st yst m t b e h r d ern ght th n t h l c n t b
g d t al f th f huch n l m t ng h ng h e
ad m tte right t r t n u t d Ind d R lt d m s
as n t p e t e t m e n th th f h d mor l sh t d
oo m t h d m m b n th pp st e d t n d t
l b l ll th e ho think th h ght p f lly
pe l t d t r t n d l f th t l C m m n l m

th R t

Th t o p t h h d n t f d R elt n thoug re
l n th t t h m he tru gl d Th obb
r f t t l t d l e t h s m o t n firm a pp
p f h t h a f p t l s m H n d f the Con
t as m th m d th th urum t ll t th
ple d n d t l l l e t t dem v l s s b
f p l m— f t n t q o
Th m d p s s bl fo th p t h t s h ll n h ur
m h m a f a v t l d n m t th r v dem
h as g l g App t l R lt sub n l
d h a n h d d m o c W h th d
d t t o r d t th n l w l d ng up f p t a l m but l k
c r b m c i b l d th t h m s n as only t m k
m m f i l
F ve n n d l t t l p p o r t a t v t b c m p l e t d c

"For discussion of the l e f F n a n d m the international strug against the
Sov Union, see Michael Sayers and Albert E. Kahn on ch

t t n th U d S tes " prob b m d
 t ank t t ll m mb
 p p n i d l u l l
 eff l Ind th gr t d f Rc elt r l t
 d hm th t b di p t l h p
 i th nt t f d m t Tr a d f l
 n d ll m d d th N D l n h d
 l d p pl h n t l 'ph c n
 b t no t th m tr h d n
 Th d l g ll l d b r p l
 d a of the nd n bl f f bu r pr d
 c nd t n d b apt l t p p ad t r r d c m
 m n sm Th s n th f d n h p t
 e os R lt dt p lp t his legi et n h
 c o t h m And no h t R lt ft p p d
 n kn h h li t d th y sh f rum d r sh p
 h i s t o but h v h e on th wh le n a o l f r f
 f n t t c e t a l t d m d
 This f n f t n p pl d d r mply h pp b h t
 as p n d F m th time R o lt t k offi d t r m n e d f t
 as m a by t n m mb f C ngr ss— h dil n e d r
 n mb th d p on e c d d —b ne g n t n s n d a
 d l d a h t f p bl a en s to mell t m h l d p
 p bl e o d h f o m m pl m t n p r s n r up r
 h d m m u n t c t n d n —th t i s t n n h o d d o
 o k th N w D l n R l t a t r m I n p e b u l d u p
 n th m d f the p e o l e d f u d h t r p f m r r s m
 —t t l f a l —h n t d e n t i t h d d u l r g u p h n d
 m l b f e th r y s f th p pl d m n n w th
 th pp b t n t p h h d p n th l o k l th y h e
 h e t s f a l y m p l t i t k r y p p r t f m n d
 R o s e e l th t d t u t l l th w f m th r m b r s o f h

A J h F M C b r v f m g d d h g
 f f h l d m d b d g f
 f f m —f d j l Th p ch l d b
 f ll l Am y m b g t h b d f l h d l
 d l pl Th d g h l d —w p r d p l h
 m p d h m l d m d p h b m h r y m d
 d d d m r a d m h y l d d d h p l g u O p p p
 4 R l f l t h p w f m h g r T h l d
 p g d y m d f f l D l l d p b l y d h l
 s e l m e s l d y p p s h m p m f p p m b m p r t f
 d n a s t e r P r o s p e r i t y a l d e n s t h e p e r s o n f u r p p p o s e S e c o d
 address Janua , 20 437

...the least five million employees. I don't maintain the
...the fact that the ... of ...
...group ... with ... the ... and ... the ...
...lt

A remarkable ... with ... of ... has b
... ... and ... stag ... in the ...
... ... nd ... by ... (Ap ... , 199 ...
... R ... n ... d ... pl ... th Int ... te C ...
... but with ... b ... f ... pp ... t ... t ...
... n ... a S ... t ...

... h ... l ... d ... C ... t ... t ... p ... h ... p ... lz ... th ...
... m ... ll ... rv ... th ... d ... m ... t ... f ... m ... f ... G ... m ... t ... wh ...
... \ ... t ... h ... l ... h ... t ... t ...
... A ... t ... f ... t ... y ... I ... too ... d ... C ... m ... d ... ld ...
... ed ... b ... I ... ght ... f ... f ... t ... y ... p ... t ... f ... fi ... tv ... f ... h ...
... l ... bl ... f ... w ... r ... d ... h ... l ... d ... y ... d ... ml ... m ...

Howe the ... h ... g ... f ... th ... pt ... list ... p ... l ... t ... c ... n ... th ... t ... R ... s ... lt ... was ...
... communist ... s ... n ... r ... t ... H ... sp ... l ... c ... nd ... t ... sh ... d ... th ...
... ot ... nt ... l ... it ... es ... f ... t ... k ... ng ... th ... ec ... m ... t ... p ... b ... tep ... n ... h ... b ... n ... ch ... t ... of ...
... e ... h ... a ... c ... s ... f ... th ... b ... g ... is ... nd ... f ... r ... n ... t ... t ... th ... p ... pl ... as ... a ...
... h ... d ... i ... th ... is ... v ... a ... t ... ly ... h ... a ... t ... is ... m ... t ... b ... m ... m ... u ... n ... i ... c ... t ... t ... es ... Th ...
... e ... i ... lu ... f ... s ... h ... a ... t ... d ... m ... t ... es ... n ... es ... lt ... n ... the ...
... a ... w ... o ... t ... c ... p ... t ... a ... l ... d ... Th ... e ... h ... o ... b ... b ... ly ... b ... n ... n ... d ... d ... ul ...
... e ... nt ... w ... o ... th ... U ... t ... d ... St ... tes ... wh ... o ... r ... a ... s ... m ... u ... lt ... t ... b ... ng ... b ... t ...
... m ... v ... d ... th ... f ... m ... m ... is ... m ... in ... U ... nt ... d ... S ... es ... as ... P ... de ... t ...
... th ... has ... b ... nd ... d ... l ... s ... m ... h ... b ... l ... v ... d ... b ... th ...
... op ... a ... d ... m ... h ... h ... t ... d ... by ... th ... b ... ge ... n ... as ... h ...

... g ... h ... R ... l ... d ... b ... h ... m ... h ... h ...
... d ... d ... r ... r ... f ... k ... g ... th ... h ... B ... l ... d ... rs ...
... r ... d ... h ... ra ... I ... h ... b ... l ... p ... g ... wh ... p ... pl ... f ... d ... m ...
... f ... C ... m ... n ... F ... Ch ... J ... 4 ... 9 ... 8 ...
... l ... g ... g ... f ... h ... w ... h ... d ... h ... f ... g ...
... Mr ... case ... m ... m ... h ... th ... h ... d ... fi ... f ...
... I ... so ... f ... th ... l ... p ... l ... h ... m ...
... bo ... h ... g ... f ... as ... ar ... b ... Am ... m ... f ... h ... g ...
... p ... q ... b ... tn ... h ... ru ... g ... s ... f ... h ... r ... b ...
... h ... e ... m ... ly ... be ... se ... m ... f ... d ... mak ...
... p ... b ... tn ... h ... d ... v ... t ... g ... l ... f ... d ... m ...
... th ... ll ... g ... p ... o ... c ... d ... I ... \ ... y ... 94 ... th ... m ...
... m ... p ... re ... ts ... se ... sa ... f ... d ... g ... ra ... C ... m ... p ... p ... d ...
... po ... d ... d ... H ... wood ... as ... Wh ... H ... p ... p ... T ...
... no ... d ... b ... t ... W ... H ... use ... m ... f ... m ... P ... d ... R ... l ...
... na ... newspapers ... pl ... a ... ven ... th ... p ... as ... stag ... e ... t ... t ... ng ... f ...
... proposed ... Holl ... woo ...

Tob e th b ures m d h p t i m r
 p c t h h th h msel d n h — d m
 h easl ' bl t th p bl C m m r th sa a
 es ras d h pe p n c l d b a f the t t d p
 lf t est d d t to sh p nd t b h u c
 as ng l t d to B d h N D
 nt f d th th p d R o e lt o u t t
 r h e n p n p h t al la gr d Th p r t
 h t h d th m n d of th p b t g c t
 m m m r g h t t mak h m th del n Am n e I
 fe h P d t h g d

th b th ry b a t m t p
 l th m th F t l m t t c d St t
 r v l g m m q k t t os c
 r v f f t th m k d f bl m
 try h n p p t t y t h k b u t r
 e pl t th t m d m f th t

And t o f f c t a s t h u s t t g y t h t n e R l t e m
 b bl t o t k t m t th k b t t s e e t p e p l d
 m j m m l m n o m d o i n g o b t d t th

h h d m g h Ch T J g J k
 l d R R d p S d h d p m J k
 h f m p n p ld h h P R m
 Am d h film M l g h P Th l R
 m d h film M l g h P Th l R
 g t g M R l m h b Th l h g h
 p bl l d l w b p p H p r p l d b h A
 b l b l Am d m k m pl k b d
 tal Th h f m m Th Ar b pl k b d
 R l h h l f f h m b d h b d
 f p l l l h d m h f p r o b d h
 d h l g l l p b m k h g l f b h p p
 f M R l d b l l b h p b l d g d p b
 d h f h d m m m
 S l p f h m f A d Ch h P v
 DC Ap l g
 I g d J A H b m k E p h g h r v
 h k m h m d f m b Th p m h r v h P h h m d
 p l d l h h f b d m ll d r k g
 r v g m b m d l f d d m h r t g h d d
 I m l y h l f p p f f m m
 d h d h ru g d p l b a b f
 h l by d g l g b f h pe b a b f
 d h m b f g p p l d d l l b d
 l all d g f m m d l l p
 p h t p l m g f m m y l p l p
 r t l h p e o p r v i n t e l i g e n w i l l a b t o r e s i s t t h o s e m i c e s
 m o c r a c y w i b e i m p o s s i b l e O p p p 5 o b

n whi h h nt gon st so ght t establish In sense thev om
dhmt d ni e Th h d l d

D p t rood r t fail g n purp d d l
dg par bi mk Cmm m n n l t h re
mm m n t nt b tv n h tw m p t
H nd f ll l t b ry h t d h rrg d d
h I d t th pp t f n d t f C m
m f h n m h h uld by f m f
g m d m

Th h as r t t ry f th bug o Th t t
— nd th — r mp r nt p rt f he t teov f th ul
L T h ed p b ic den al nd p no ont mpt
mm nb th ery p h m th pe pl nth r q et f
ht nd mo ra put h rv d trut as l a of gr t
p sc n e a nt erity as to s ggest a onfirm t f the
erro p p ganda b t om n usr Th f t is th t t as c m
h h as ques n as t ill ist d Wh t R l d d
m h h c m m r usm d nt f i a th r v
E erf t th the d t b d m y d his d
a umpl p d t h h nds ith e ct n ries

o m t f th S n l

P b l h t ut n is th mmu t t typ e
n th h l ft t nd th p n pl th
the l th f n t g t n d public
T f f p th n nd t m q th t th
h le m c d ry d n d f h rates h ll b
t th m t lb t p n tism d th t th te h n
m h ll b d t d t p de tll
t h m ft m d p l t c l d m

V h d n h r t R it l n t l h
t f h ld d h n h nt th h l t

A	D mor	C	S	S p mb	g
l sed d	f h CIO d	m	h g	d	
h	pl P d m	f	b h h	rs	
h m se d	w	l	m m	Th ly ll	pl
h	g q				

J 4. Haseo op p og.

f e a t h e r s h e m e t h o d s b e h a v e d b y a d
t o c o n f e s s o f f e n d e r s
A m o n g t h e m h e d i s t i n g u i s h e d C h r i s t i a n s f r o m
h e r e d i t a r y h e r e d i t a r y d i s t i n g u i s h e d n o t t h e m f r o m
m e m b e r s a t t h e h o u s e t h a t p e r m i t t e d t h e m
d o a t r a g e d o t h e r o t h e r
l e d i n t h e m d i f f e r e n t d i s t i n g u i s h e d m e m b e r s
d u n e r s t a n d t h e d i f f e r e n c e b e t w e e n
e n e r g y f o r t h e U n i t e d C h r i s t i a n
a n d t h e h e a l t h y m e m b e r s d i s t i n g u i s h e d
m e m b e r s a t t h e S a n t a M a r t i n C h u r c h
1900
A f t e r t h e U n i t e d C h r i s t i a n
d i s t i n g u i s h e d t h e m f r o m
t h e D i s t i n g u i s h e d U n i t e d C h r i s t i a n
m e m b e r s j o i n t A m e r i c a n
l e a d e r s i n t h e C o m m u n i t y f o r b e t t e r
f o r t h e t t e r n f o r t h e l e a d e r s
d i s t i n g u i s h e d d i s t i n g u i s h e d
d i s t i n g u i s h e d d i s t i n g u i s h e d
f o r t h e t t e r d i s t i n g u i s h e d
W e a r e m e m b e r s o f t h e m
L e a d e r s i n t h e m
I d e n t i f y t h e m
t h e h e a l t h y f o r t h e m
t e a c h e r s f o r t h e m
t h e d i s t i n g u i s h e d
D i s t i n g u i s h e d t h e m
t h e d i s t i n g u i s h e d
W e l l L e a d e r s i n t h e m
L e a d e r s i n t h e m
A t t h e d i s t i n g u i s h e d
W e l l I d e n t i f y t h e m
W e l l h e d i s t i n g u i s h e d
W e n e d i s t i n g u i s h e d
p h o t o t a n t n u s h e d
t h e d i s t i n g u i s h e d
r e a t t h e m
A t t h e m t h e p e d f o r t h e m
d i s t i n g u i s h e d
I h a v e m p l e a s e 6 f o r t h e m
d e m o n s t r a t i o n s T h e i s t h e m b e t w e e n t h e m
I c a n

ttent p rt cul ly to th s l b n Soc l Sci I h gen
 t k b F hm d S ph m Th f n t C m
 ly t b th b k d d ff nt w f th by t
 m mb t th F lt l b d p t t t S m f
 f ar d t d th th t m l d
 l d t th try B th ll b l n d h h g
 d th l
 N f th m d oc t h d t d h l t th f th
 m t Th L ty uld d m p f h
 f d t h d t d th th f th rnm t by
 b dy h th k th t f f lt d o h ld frm h
 et tt rney th t p t m b t t d
 C E M r m m h m n f th D p rtm nt f P lit
 e d f nded has p t n n th
 I m Chairm f th D p tm t P lt l S n d m h fl
 po bl f h typ f d n n th Un t f Ch g
 Wh d d l b m b b g th th w f th Am
 t rnm t I am p bl f th l t d t t f D
 m d by W l n th d t g f l] H
 C rrm t S l t Th d btl m h th n
 d f m t Roos lt n th l t l t n b t I mu bl
 re d h t b rs c t t t l H l d h m
 b c d m th h t d b t m b t t m h
 d m tak
 I th l nd d th d m m n th b t t
 e d d t t h t b l d f r h truggl t fi w v
 t th k t th f t t d th m
 No pe f e mm d t n f d sm s m de by th mnt
 t t t b h th r sty m m d n p b t n At th
 n l A b r D d p sent t f th Americ L g n
 m d a d fl g fl ts n th U ty f Ch go Alth
 p d d the f l h d t de v N ned d to s th t th
 ur n r peopl n d g t t lt f th t d t n on
 l ned wh th erth th g v rnm nt ll me t Th v l
 t ese w t nu ts s t l t p b l d n l f an m munist
 e d ce r p r t of h f ult nd t nd t n t to hy w
 from an m est g t n f l soc l p bl m unl s t is pp n th
 ts l s n s w l be in glori f i n m es en d p tan f th
 q
 It l far l wam th t th al scien es ha ng xp r ien ced
 an d am wult aft tend t w d s h l a t rumm t n
 t t t mern s f m n qu tal d t L T the publ

ommuni a r m f c l g
 crimin l ol t n nd sic d t d
 re es au ent s nth w ld t m re n r
 r b d nd d W th h l t p f m t h r
 nd rstanding h d m p as p r c
 o ts
 Th st u l a ms dem in th r a l m
 f l e din f th b k Th War D p m
 Deco 1946 f th of tr o m t p p d f E
 m P ipl d P bl ms by P fa r s P Gen r l
 Raip H B d t t f the L rst f Pen l nd t
 e of Ill s pet ly m a r b t r d t Th b
 tonable mmu ist m t l n this bok s nth
 eq l t of opp rtu hould be ns ute h a y h t
 d m ta and th t s n l ces T v t
 r ll Bu es M n Asso n as l de f th t
 t On No mb 8 946 ent th f llo gl t t t n n e r

D AR M M RER
 O P d t—D W t Em r—sp ak W g t l
 d th W D p t m t f h g m m m m
 Th b f M Em ry t t r th Wa D o M n E f
 63—E m Pri p d P bl m Sh r tly M Em r
 g t th th t t t n f th t v th W D p h d
 l t m p m p d g t th d th m t t H
 ll n t up th gh t t m m d t l f h 8 th C
 r n n J ry W h l l t k wh D t
 d p t th t t b k d n th gh Ma l EM 63 b
 thdra n nt t k h m m t m l t l
 h b j t b d
 Th W D p t y n g h t r n th w
 w l th t th book l d f h W D p t to b d h
 A m d F I t t t b c m m u t f v l d t r s V h a
 l t f 6 ll g d h h h dopt d h t t b k
 m W r t g h f the h l t d t r r a wh th
 t th book t lly b u s d
 W d y ur pp t nd t p r p t n this m p n, and
 v J tr th th m p ta t k d g Th
 t gn fi t—\$ 8— d t ll b th b t m y
 n d

S ly y
 D H H r

I d p r p h d f d m y Charl W lg l bl h d
 f h d d h d d l f d h U r s f Ch cag f th
 tud and indoctrin too f Ins m on s

Th p tes f suppress f th book was ct ll m d b Sen
 t C W l d B ks of Ill n Aft h n kll d th t t m
 f t t l t nt t went f th lp f th p ofess rs
 them el es Am th m t Ch c g T b n o t t nd pri t
 om m tee f in t g t on of n Am r i an t t p t ll
 c ed P Blod g t t m k p bl d n l of y mp h
 th c r mu sm In t th f r l h Bl d tt nt
 de p t th n p p

I trv t m k m t m m t d d d l b k g
 th g t n f ood V m R p b l n tock d h b
 R p b m l f I h d th pp p t I m k
 t f t v d d t f h L t f Ill r v t u
 d h g d p pl ll g t ly m m t d t th
 f f ur t

Th n M Bl d g t t t t t h m l f

Y t l g th t G r m ll d l h m ph l ph
 r d t t o r a t v f d l g l v b pp
 t t t d p l m A t l l f r
 th l nt p r t t b f t
 I m g r p p I p l f t m f d l t h o r

T t p d d p l n t n d m t d f h
 T t th th t t l b d th f l n d d n
 h p t i m l b e m r t d

I r b m q l
 r t m m d t t l
 k d h th f m k p l m l
 d t t t p p b t d f f m k
 l d c m h t t g th

Th T o n f p s e s r r th t n s d h m
 d f t

M B d p h h T b trv t m k m t
 r I t h t m h h t T b p bl h d f
 B t Th m r h d t l m
 h d m m t B d t t h h m p
 l g th b d h f l l t th
 t

Tob u th ques nh s t ne ft ng t Cl R b
 t R M C rmck gu th aldr fan
 n rst e th oks b t tis th ml o dth ff
 rrt and frgent nint iden th a nt c
 q t n E th m t e l r _ t b rs
 f d of tl lp bl m d l st d d f h
 l t th n f l th hl f l s lt h e
 d b k p n th m l e t b l m d m
 h ld b o k e d t w h n h f a r f
 c on m

h Comm t U m A t t

Th d l g l b t l g n t P h d m r t i m
 g 8 th th pp trnt fth Des C m r b t H f
 p e s t t n g t A m n t t e P o the
 C m r t t a s b e m e p s b l h d d m t
 h a m f l w th d th ft P s d t th y th an
 r at f n th n r v a W l l m G l l m r e s
 D h b n f f e t n d h l r t A m e n t a
 d n d d L d g n t n A m n h e p
 a d l t f h m n th th m t l t l f
 r t t t th d m n t o n A m n o t h D e
 b l d A m n It g n f t h to p r t h q
 t l m n t f p o l l c l n t g m
 Th m j p b l m fth D s C m r t t e m
 e \ D l b d t f n t w th th n g t t e p e f m
 m d th g m e s p b l c t y t t h u s d t i f t A
 n s s n M t n D e s h m s l f d l e d S t l n b t d
 th p g s s r n n d \ D l k r l l d b t o k
 e n d k f r s F n l n D R s l t H d L k H
 V l l R b r H J k s n f M r v M L o B th
 r th n a b l n d i d u l n d e r p th p o r
 n t d e h t o u t n d t g m t d b f th p u b l

d f J m H r v R b Th M d h M k
 l i p p
 M D p g
 T m A m p l l l p h r u l g d h
 k A m W h R l w d f h b d h
 d p d h d f l m h g d
 d w d l g w l l f i g h p
 e r e n o u o f th p e n d e n c y P h i l a d e l h u a , P e n n s y l v a n i a J 96
 Th l H o r A m p 85

Dies Committee could do this because the social f... behu d n...
d till is the ruling class of the nation

I f ts mp t t p t [y P f G ll rm] th D
mm tt irt lly R p bl nu N D l mp on m
t upp t d n t t ti by th t p v f th U t d St t
f th th an ll d D m t th mm tt ly d d
t ff Whl t bly n t g t g un Am t t
D gr p as t lly k t d d p pul l l t d dm
rat

Th D C mm tt nd d imply the p h d f Am
an r ct Roo ltw n t nty rit t d b ist t c H wa
rt l nd b t th ay D disp d f G m F ank
ph n th n t n f the D t o t t down t n th fl
9 8

H h f f th comm tt tt ck was th C mmunist
r f tn U t d t tes th m t tsp k g up n th t gcl
g n t c p t h m its p p g ndist n n ct s w th S t R ss
e D lent po rtun ty t d t f mm n m ts f
m T ash n l ded Comm l m is n th g m e les
o ga at a De nev m de dist n t n betw n the

Op pp 68-69 A d p f h [Th D mm
m f ld p h N w D l d
I r m h h d m k d I w d b d b
d d t g m d b d g l d R p b
E d g p dl lg b dl d g G b
C g m r h g d h p b f g
r h p r r d ts f b d fl g
A r g ta D C mm m d ff h t h
g i f pp r n p l p b ll g f d p
l h m d d g r l d R p b dg d h g d R p bl
V m p f p ff r k l d h g ns
bas d w f ut mp g f h n f m h G
r m f r p bl m m f h
A m D C mm g f Am
d tr d aril M hig O b 938
f h C mm w d b h p d S
T C m p 4 f b f t Th Am d
L p d m h C r l d p bl h
t A m m g h C m r m w h
d C mm f h d l m b
Q A h 47 No 64 O L Am
Op p 36

Clo p of th Class St ugle 2 1
 g dist n nd or t f i m
 n m d mru L L lf
 F mth p e f rul a r e f
 m n d m n t b C
 ts dm t t n l m
 apt l li O lgi t Am R
 lt decl d q s h th f h so
 In th mo s ru l th t m Am r
 p son or up n p t d s d p f
 l l th l n o p l nt L th m
 n Th nm k bi Ameri th
 d t zgl nmat d mo th S t H
 th p f o l hang p l t h
 e bl A ssf t n m em t b he n Arr as
 res t t mth t m t t sp dt b t th som
 g t d t t f l d ph h cte f m A P
 s G l m n p nts t An to h h t d aest
 em n th Lnt d St is p r the t n t a m
 D mo h n a R t b d is d h o
 m ar h t usfid u l h d I m t th e
 r f fifth l m n u dem n ng pt sm— fift l m n t h
 pt l t in c dn h p t q d t n h h
 m ut d n l n e fight a lo g b t l D m is b t
 e n t ub re f th stat quo th t m pp t h
 t d t d o t of d m acy mast t bl b ub re
 d l a d n Am n
 P b bl d ct n h d b m d b n th m fifth
 l m d p f gn n t V h n t t h
 e n wh th ough d to som d p v n p th
 f gn n t n s p of on n l Th fifth lum ho
 m b th ght f or p f p l lass fil ts th n
 t n th t pt ill ng pt th d f m mb s of h
 m lass n n th n t n i de to o rh o m th po
 f th d mest ruling cl ss F t n d v ng Wold W I h h
 as ss nt lly imp n list w th B t h h t c k t r d f th
 m n w p G m n H w n W ld W II h h
 t gl m time ersh dowed th imp n l t m th
 f th o l m th th f L t o th m m l t f th d f n
 t dep nd ng n h p ss b l t f n l n e th n r d r
 w t th pp t d m t p l t l l s

*See Sam I R se man, d

The Des hearings on American activities run into many thousands of printed pages, but the entire transcript is not in the public domain. It is published—and till—by the Government Information Board, which has been authorized to publish the transcript of the hearings on the activities of the American people. The transcript is published in the American people's interest.

Mr. M. H. A. m m b f th C m m u t p r t v
Mr. M. H. I am t
Mr. M. H. H u b n m m b f th Y g C m
Mr. M. H. I b t
Mr. M. H. w t t S p n d d u t l n p p t
Mr. M. H. I d d
Mr. M. H. A m r n p a p r t
Mr. M. H. Y
Mr. M. H. W t h t u n t m p d n t t h t t w t o o d
Mr. M. H. W h u p p l d f t h t p p t h t d
Mr. M. H. I d t m r b t h
Mr. M. H. B d d t t t h t y u S p
Mr. M. H. I d d t
Mr. M. H. W h p p l d f t h p p t t t
Mr. M. H. W h d F d d y d t t
Mr. M. H. I d W h c d d t h u p p r t b n u a r r d
Mr. M. H. I t m p l t h f f k p b
Mr. M. H. t h m h I t b I
Mr. M. H. h t h r v l p b l f l g t L t
Mr. M. H. d t h r g b u l m
Mr. M. H. I t S p t h
Mr. M. H. W I t n t S p m h L l t A m r
Mr. M. H. I f g I t t f l c W h I
Mr. M. H. B t l
Mr. M. H. W h p p t d t h p t f m
Mr. M. H. L B
Mr. M. H. d h f f i g h t g t h f n I t
Mr. M. H. d a
Mr. M. H. W h p p o u n e d o u t o t h a t p o s i t i o n

y f I r m n d b C l d
 d h F t b B I I
 L n th M f D
 b l
 M M t H l g d d l t
 L B t
 f W f F b y
 M V t A J h t d b
 Sp
 M W f F I t u d I C C C
 f p p k t t r
 f V t A h d s
 f h r n d m m f t L B
 N
 M M t h N n d d p L
 V W f F v e t h b s
 p t l t h t
 t t t h s u l l y l d p b m m t s
 d b b r m h h m s h r r
 a t h s u l l l d G m f N t d C
 V
 I l d h t l t l d G m d t
 d t b So
 A t h t m A m l d b g t
 t m b d f m h d l
 I h f i t f f h m d m t s
 s h t t t t h h h t n t
 Ch D I t t u t h u t u m m
 M W f F I h d t t t A i r k l d
 k t t a h J h f d d m m r r
 T Ch m D d t y u k t h G d R
 d m m t d t h p b d d t
 M W f F I k t h G t t s L I
 I t d b t h p p l I k t h C m
 n p t h S t l n I t f t h v
 d t a t p n h S t l n n
 Th Ch m D d t u d S t l d t o u t l k M
 H l
 M W f F N I d t
 Th Ch m n Y u d o n
 V W f F I d
 Th Ch m Y d t h a n k h d t t
 M V f F I d t
 T Ch m n D y u h k t h t d m
 M W f F I d n t k h t p f g m m t t s b t d k
 m p n t h t t n t d t t h p
 Th Ch m D t h k t d m y
 M W f F N I d t t h a n k t s d m o c y—I d t t h a n k t
 d o c r a c y f i n s t a n c e s s i m i l a r t o—I t h a t y o u a r e r e f e r r i n g t

ur ta d rd baven n Ameri an democracy I d t think t s
 at type f democracy
 Th Ch rm I t y typ f d m y
 M W ff I d n t k w
 M V h Wh t d h k f th pp t f G m ny by R
 M W ff Wh t th t
 M V h Wh t d y think f th pp t f G y b R
 M V ff At th t m I ld lk t k th m m t t q t
 d bp r t t k k g m t pp b t h
 C m m t t I t t n g Un Am n n A t t h d d b v
 D f I d l k t k o h t m p n f S t p
 C m m I l d upp f G m h t d th th b
 th t as r v d r
 Th Ch rr W l u g u p n w th f t th
 m Sp I w t r y g t g t v d f n t m t b
 oc
 M V f I m f m l th d m Sp n th n I
 h th S v t L n I h d b th
 Th Chairm Y h d b n Sp n th
 M V ff W h l g t t Sp I w f t
 T C m B t t th t m v u j n —
 M W ff Th d f m t g t th S U n t d
 r a h g th e r trugg All I k w th w Sp
 r gu l d g m t
 Th Chairm L t u s p o c d
 M M th I th t r w b t w n th U n t d St t
 So L wh h d ld u upp t
 V ff I th h w t d
 Th Ch m m n Y l t a n l y w l d k Y w n t n d f g h
 Spai
 M W ff I t h t d y
 T Chairm If th u h
 M V ff I th w t d y b t w th U n t d Stat n d S v
 us
 T Chairm If w h d b k u t b n h U n t d St t
 So L ld p p t th G v e r n m t
 Mr W ff If h u d b e a k t b e r th U t d Stat d th
 t C m m t I l d b g d t g r m a n s w
 Th s a t a th t r u m p q e s t o f t n m m t t e t o d m a r i l
 a u s d w t n e s s e s n s b l e m b r a s m e n A d o c t e s o f d e m
 f l l g e o f i g t g n t f a s l m e s p e c i a l l y g n s t f a s i s
 r l Th a r n t o r d n l e n t h u s a s t c b o t f i g h t i n g i m p e n l i s
 r b t t h e y w i l l b e p u t t o t r e v e s t t e s t s i f t h y w m p l l d t
 g n o t a s a s o t h d f t r a g a i n s t d m c y
 h r m q e e n t h m m a t e a s t n t a m a n t t h l s u p

p th ru' g lass r h U d as e bear
 g r th d m c t zar of h Arr - ar re p
 p r rul las D a kr l th b a d p
 p p ble m a f r r a t r d l t d i s w
 i o a l r s d h e m a m l a t i l d b r
 t d r s f d m th th g m of A r m
 W d W I b g a p a l d d m p m o n t
 W l d W H a p r l i m p l t d r a r i v p l a r
 n m p l t r e s t d t r t g t h e o n m r i t t e l
 h o t t o n f W l d V I I I s p d o r a a l i
 d f h c p t n a f a s l a s t b r b l a f
 h u s a m l a p a s b e b t h l n g d h t n
 b e m t h d m t f o l d H t h i s i s t
 a n a t l a t e o m d n o c e d a m t c a t h U S P w m
 t n p t l t l n g l a s s r e U n d t t a R p d
 m s f d m y h b c n d i l l c t f r m m b
 h e d h r o g h t l i t o n - t d i c t l t h g t r
 l I n t h l e s t r u g r t m t a n l w a p u r n l a r a n s r u
 n t o f p p a r r l t t h e a n t d m t c p o r s f f o
 I t l b u s m t h e a n d t h q u t h t e m m t
 t e s t e d n b r n g i n g t s p i n t t h t h S p r h L o l t g r
 n r a s n t w r i h f i g h t i n g f a n t w a s b d a s t h o t
 a s l t s w h o h l p e d t e s t r t T o t h o m m i t t S t R a s
 h t a r d d f n a m t h t i f t c l d b e h n t h t w t e h d
 o r r m p t h y t o t h e s o c i a l i s s y t m o f R s t h c n l n w a s
 l t h t t h e l t t e i n l p a t d h m s e l f a s a A m r M o o n e
 f t h p r i n p l a n t e s t s o f t h m m r t t w a d t f H i l a n d
 t l r t o f t h r y m t h s f m m u n t s a s d n t l a t t e r s
 T h i s d t u l d a s o n h t a n c a l n l k e H i l a n d n
 R o o l t s l l o w d S t a l n s b t t h e n R e s e l t d t h N e w D l
 l k H i l a n d f a s c m T h p p g d w l d h u r h h
 g t s a n t n s o f p r c l l y v e r y o n e n t h e U n e d S t t e s

tem t f th Ch ch

As w should e p t l g i n h l d s n l p l c e m r y g f
 h l s t r u g g l I n t r f i r t p r t o f t h m m t c o m m u n i s m
 i f i n e d i n p r t a s w l d w p o l i t c l o g n t n d t r i n g t h
 b l i t n o f a l l f r m f l o r n T h o u g h o t h e n e s t g n r

H	P p	f h	S p	I C m m	U A m	A	76th C
R p	\	Jan	r y	939 p	2. And Martin D	in h	T H
r		is um		nly to destroy the Church and	trai	whole	

on was rel d upo n h racterist w t st g n t person
p ced f orum nist mp thes as n Am n I h ld be
d h w e th t D s nd the p l t c l l f wh h h was
eaking e d n th n y p r t c u l g i s n t e t—r th pe
l m t h as that f th r d n r b l n t d co
m n t t s h a th t h h th p r i t d n r l h H
m b l th u f the p pl l o r t y n
r t p p g n d t pon It n th latt h t
m v b th n t f l p t e In u h cas h e d p
g s n n of h p pl s ol t e d f th p p f
n nd be foge th r h k n the t l e n m t t
quet

It n ld be p n t d ut h t t t t u d the R m n C th l Ch h
gh t s g t d a m n h a o d of d
n t th m m n t f d m n th U t d St t
f H Em ne F c C l n l Sp l m t m d t h
n d St t f m th V t c n h e n r t l h h m n c
p t o h s Ch h h p e t t o m m n s His argum n
l t p l o a t m th t t h b h d d n W l d W
g e h e t t h u t o g r l l h
ld but t p t c t h U n t ' St t st m m m o th
m m w l d t f ' o m th U t e d S t e th t h
o h i p e Am f n th d l e n
u m m f h b u s t h t r m a s e d o l d h d
o p p s d l r Am n n d, h th
d a r s t e n D m d C m m l n f
e C m m m p p l r p p u th th
st l f m n g n t l t d t d t c
Th c l d h q s t o n b o t t h o l n
r d C h l m th U n t d S t e s t h a s t k e n o n h l
f f p p n d t h m s t b l m
th i f p b t h h m y d n d F n t n n th e
n m r s e m e t b th K h t f C m b a s
m f r t p n d s t e p b l s l d

I C m t V t n s q
t m d h d l b t n d
F b t th R d F th t d

h r l a l l h r d p d
l m d m m d f d h g
p l d P 4 Ag R g
p l m P
m l America The Americ Magazine Jul 946 pp 67

15 locow d the s n F n t
B l

d L b

Th f c t g m ane l r
t l n s t t th
r h Th i f p s C
d tr l O t F k D k
h s p r Al tl l b i r d
s 13 C r d th h n
t o eat m m t th n t d
t d e m p l m n r t the o k n k
t e f th hort A A n f r p
s d t N R A h d

p th A t th l g r f d
t d h p tl d l L d r c
r g d h l L d r
r m th p p t d f i t b
d m p l d m p l L d n t t
d m l d f tl p

I s h a d m l n t g t b t
t l L b R i t A b h h m u T
t f l m d l l t b n t L d t e r tal
t h m d t f th d p e n t r th d n r l b
r n m m t h p f o n p t d l t l l m r h A
t h e p t d k e h th C I O h a t k th n t t
L m m t a t l t s b n r d h n f n l b
a g n i s m

Th N Y T m A g 8 946 (I l d d
R m d h C g F N l l R y A
p p p l w k M 93
R m m d h C F N R A b d F b r u a r y 5
O d l k m d g h C I O h A F L h h l
r l r d b g f k p d t g d b e
m V h h d m b d d b h f l l g
C m m L (p p 4 46 F r h d p d b f h
d m p l b g b h t h d w l f h C O f
FL d th m f h C I O
t h L d h l b h d h C I O h w m d
d t n p b l m g g f h f p d g
Th m m d k g n i z h w k h h d
h w h f th A r m m
Th b th h P d d d p r t f
c r a m h a th k e r s g d f o r b a r g a i n m Th P r e s i d e n t f e i

On the fact of significant in this m... can't be these
known to the light to o ga... f... purposes of c... l... t...
... g... and th... m... b... l... g... lly dis... m... t... d... n... st... by m...
... r... s... h... n... n... t... th... l... b... m... m... n... t... is... d... t... d...
... d... th... t... f... l... g... n... ble... k... n... b... z... b...
... b... o... n... t... r... st... on... n... m... t... n... f... th... p... f... t... m... k... t... t...
... f... m... pl... th... t... ct... e... f... th... t... m... has... b... me... n... m...
... ed... t... e... th... k... nd... p... l... t... n... ha... b... c... m... an...
... l... f... t... d... pp... rt... f... th... l... b... m... m... t...

USSR dth Cl St s l

E... the... v... l... m... t... d... e... f... h... l... ss... ruggl... l... b... u... lly... b... n...
... m... l... h... t... g... t... ts... t... m... t... n... l... m... t... T... d... y...
... e... i... n... t... n... p... l... la... h... bec... m... l... ut... d... d... m...
... b... l... h... es... l... d... t... f... t... ll... to... a... truggl... bet... e... n... t... r...
... th... U... d... St... t... h... p... hru... d... m... y... llo... h...
... d... I... f... r... j... s... qu... e... th... m... m... n... on... d... a... n...
... t... L... th... m... d... f... f... th... U... t... d... St... t... d... e... th... g... m... t...
... e... p... pl... b... t... m... as... h... as... th... East... I... d... th... West... I... des...
... a... S... t... Am... n... th... l... g... l... —... p... l... th... t... of... G... t... B... in...
... e... b... d... z... t... r... th... b... es... f... y... ng... a... t... e... th... d... m... t... o...
... f... r... s... f... b... p... p... The... is... ha... b... n... n... t... n... l... b... f... g... b... t...
... t... t... d... g... n... st... R... s... p... n... s... o... r... y... f... d... o... m... l... r...
... e... p... l... Th... m... f... u... r... t... n... ha... b... e... n... d... w... o... ss... th... clas...
... ruggl... bl... th... ha... bee... m... d... t... pp... a... th... o... d... us... f... p... t... l... st...
... p... r... l... m... nd... nd... g... b... b... m... g... I... r... l... s... h... th... l... g...
... as... th... U... n... d... St... te... l... dy... fighting... ts... o... n... p... t... n... l...
... m... nd... lly... by... n... u... d... r... st... d... m... f... th... is... th... t... w...
... p... h... app... n... t... e... k... l... s... p... nd... t... u... e... o... f... f... nd... in... n... t... e... t...
... p... g... r... m... T... st... n... h... d... i... v... b... ed... in... t... in... es... th...

... d... b... b... g... b... in... th... m... pl... h... d... Th... w...
... P... f... Will... r... G... d... k... d... h...
... l... b... M... G... m... d... h...
... his... hly... h... P... d... d... d...
... na... prop... l... th... P... d... f... J... h... L... L...
... f...
... a... q... k... p... i... p... o... ty... d... w... h... pp... l... f... h...
... l... b... ai... gi... m... b... f... N... l... L... b... R...
... h... k... th... mas... p... d... d... n... Th...
... h... l... a... g... g... z... s... d... l... d... B... h... C... m... m... p... r...

serv L fth lase hch as l c _
 p pl
 S th d th P e d e t R o l a d m
 m as gl pp I t r r c l l _ n
 L t n has o n stop R Tr _ c
 ms h e d n t l tak t n J _ r c
 _ l m h t c l g n h y th o l as
 p t w t ts f u r t r t f W l d W H r r
 r t c t h n t rests of the c t l _ a _ m h
 cess r h wa h R t d t t a t
 es nd thur e Th is th as ff f m z t
 ld that d m c is tem f m t t i tal
 Arth ug th So t u on ha n the m r th
 a n f h Alies n the E p n ar p t l
 nd ply f r t ted b t q
 If t n es e h n t t m n h m n r o
 Unt d St d pl m t n th R s _ d Th p
 r th p ist t n r t m n la t
 d W H nd t on of p t l s p r d t e d o r
 d t d m t ga s du ng the Wh n t T m C
 ly nd f m Se tar v o St t I m By es both f m Dep
 th a th o t d t n of demo t z l m g h
 t Arth V d n b e g le d f t n a r R p b l ism
 t m t d L h p l f th Unt d S es n the n tr
 f the v old d pl m t c d dl k th he S e L r c _
 b e n s f ly pred t d S t m as F n L n Roo t a
 h th n t e s t th r u l g f t h r t n n th t f the
 t m f p ple f th ld H thes m t d int est
 u h d m n n t n n t n l s m w h d fi th s et Un
 pp _ d ll th p pl f th Unt d St t
 It se ms f r ly c rtain that d pl m t e d r ship h d m c t
 l ties wo ld h b n m ch mo disposed t o m p m s t
 ass n world p b lems This p d t n m b pp _ d
 ectly b th f t f the l t e th wh h R lt nd h
 ss on r h d d h Russ d h ntens n t m
 m b the p n t e c t n fo his h n k d t n s m th
 t n th t n t n
 Und bt d ly t e p st W l d W H p g t t n bet e
 t Britam nd h Unt d St t th on h d nd Rus a n th
 h r turn p tall upon th q esti n wh ther each nary d m
 atic int will e the dominant power in the different coun

es f Eu p nd a As h n th th
 e l trugg d ril p es d n t ms as pher
 Fu R p n p t m c
 n f h s mp r c d d es to e p h
 u R a O t 8 9 B m t d t p
 e c a s a
 Ar f d r d m o c t h m
 It d b t g d d f m m p r f t l
 e d m p l t b t m h f S t m
 d a d b f th l z d t t o d d
 o c t th t m th d t t d m t p
 d h S t R m C t R
 S th t i th Am n p p l s h d t m d
 r l th a d i t h n n g th n h l d b or
 t th r e th a k n e q s l t n a M
 t t m e s h a n the a f
 n M B d m n n th S t U t
 e as t l d c e n l b b g h n t q to W Ame
 a d n th p p l f d t e d l
 e n p e t r e L n d s t t Th n o l a o b
 th p c n E p S n g t n t B m e s s p l t a
 t h C l a n d k r n f R a c a p l t m h
 f f e n t c i t b o e b u u p o n r t f l r c
 h l d b g n d n o n t h e L t a S t e s s h n
 j to i th d th n f t p t l p r v
 r r m i s t h h m t d m c c h m
 e a n h b th n t d m p i c s n d t m
 p l m t s r l g l a s t n a s t b e m l t r e p
 T n g a t h d b m n b d t h t m p l l l a s s f l
 c l a s s n t e s a d n a o s t l h n d m n r e
 o Th f a n n n m t n l u n m
 m b e t h t n p n t e d o h c o t a n t t s h
 o a n t n s th d m t e p e s e t i l l t m
 e t d n n t n t m l l q u e h l e a m t h
 t t h e p e n e f h i s d e m t a t o f l r
 g l a s w i t h d m l n t t h m p r i s t e p l t

m k d h a f p f U S R n a
 m m p p t m d w p d
 t g l m w d t p d
 h a g r n e So R a s a d p t a l U S S Th
 n c e p a l d a n g e r f t h U S S R t h e r u h g u t h e U n i t e d S t a e s t h f
 h a r m i n g t s f o r a n d s o c i a l s u

I S
t B

1
 2
 3
 4
 5
 6
 7
 8
 9
 10
 11
 12
 13
 14
 15
 16
 17
 18
 19
 20
 21
 22
 23
 24
 25
 26
 27
 28
 29
 30
 31
 32
 33
 34
 35
 36
 37
 38
 39
 40
 41
 42
 43
 44
 45
 46
 47
 48
 49
 50
 51
 52
 53
 54
 55
 56
 57
 58
 59
 60
 61
 62
 63
 64
 65
 66
 67
 68
 69
 70
 71
 72
 73
 74
 75
 76
 77
 78
 79
 80
 81
 82
 83
 84
 85
 86
 87
 88
 89
 90
 91
 92
 93
 94
 95
 96
 97
 98
 99
 100
 101
 102
 103
 104
 105
 106
 107
 108
 109
 110
 111
 112
 113
 114
 115
 116
 117
 118
 119
 120
 121
 122
 123
 124
 125
 126
 127
 128
 129
 130
 131
 132
 133
 134
 135
 136
 137
 138
 139
 140
 141
 142
 143
 144
 145
 146
 147
 148
 149
 150
 151
 152
 153
 154
 155
 156
 157
 158
 159
 160
 161
 162
 163
 164
 165
 166
 167
 168
 169
 170
 171
 172
 173
 174
 175
 176
 177
 178
 179
 180
 181
 182
 183
 184
 185
 186
 187
 188
 189
 190
 191
 192
 193
 194
 195
 196
 197
 198
 199
 200
 201
 202
 203
 204
 205
 206
 207
 208
 209
 210
 211
 212
 213
 214
 215
 216
 217
 218
 219
 220
 221
 222
 223
 224
 225
 226
 227
 228
 229
 230
 231
 232
 233
 234
 235
 236
 237
 238
 239
 240
 241
 242
 243
 244
 245
 246
 247
 248
 249
 250
 251
 252
 253
 254
 255
 256
 257
 258
 259
 260
 261
 262
 263
 264
 265
 266
 267
 268
 269
 270
 271
 272
 273
 274
 275
 276
 277
 278
 279
 280
 281
 282
 283
 284
 285
 286
 287
 288
 289
 290
 291
 292
 293
 294
 295
 296
 297
 298
 299
 300
 301
 302
 303
 304
 305
 306
 307
 308
 309
 310
 311
 312
 313
 314
 315
 316
 317
 318
 319
 320
 321
 322
 323
 324
 325
 326
 327
 328
 329
 330
 331
 332
 333
 334
 335
 336
 337
 338
 339
 340
 341
 342
 343
 344
 345
 346
 347
 348
 349
 350
 351
 352
 353
 354
 355
 356
 357
 358
 359
 360
 361
 362
 363
 364
 365
 366
 367
 368
 369
 370
 371
 372
 373
 374
 375
 376
 377
 378
 379
 380
 381
 382
 383
 384
 385
 386
 387
 388
 389
 390
 391
 392
 393
 394
 395
 396
 397
 398
 399
 400
 401
 402
 403
 404
 405
 406
 407
 408
 409
 410
 411
 412
 413
 414
 415
 416
 417
 418
 419
 420
 421
 422
 423
 424
 425
 426
 427
 428
 429
 430
 431
 432
 433
 434
 435
 436
 437
 438
 439
 440
 441
 442
 443
 444
 445
 446
 447
 448
 449
 450
 451
 452
 453
 454
 455
 456
 457
 458
 459
 460
 461
 462
 463
 464
 465
 466
 467
 468
 469
 470
 471
 472
 473
 474
 475
 476
 477
 478
 479
 480
 481
 482
 483
 484
 485
 486
 487
 488
 489
 490
 491
 492
 493
 494
 495
 496
 497
 498
 499
 500
 501
 502
 503
 504
 505
 506
 507
 508
 509
 510
 511
 512
 513
 514
 515
 516
 517
 518
 519
 520
 521
 522
 523
 524
 525

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31	32	33	34	35	36	37	38	39	40	41	42	43	44	45	46	47	48	49	50	51	52	53	54	55	56	57	58	59	60	61	62	63	64	65	66	67	68	69	70	71	72	73	74	75	76	77	78	79	80	81	82	83	84	85	86	87	88	89	90	91	92	93	94	95	96	97	98	99	100
---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	-----

T f - i

t i t t K
 t i t t
 Z

—

—

2 4 6 8 10 12 14 16 18 20 22 24 26 28 30 32 34 36 38 40 42 44 46 48 50 52 54 56 58 60 62 64 66 68 70 72 74 76 78 80 82 84 86 88 90 92 94 96 98 100

1 1 1 1 1
F F f t l A

pp c H I t m i l
t l n t r d l n t
r f r k

$$\begin{array}{ccccccc} & & b & & f & & d \\ & & t & l & r & & f \\ r & p & & & & r & d \end{array}$$

I have been thinking of you a great deal lately
 and wondering how you are getting on. I hope
 you are well and happy. I am still the same
 old me, but I have learned a few things along the way.

L h L f h bomb h d th and th wh l
S S n u p l c o t e n d n g T h e

b n emp o ed ur ju n t n f h a v f h pol n as
 ph x ng q ds a gases j t as so a as m d ur
 pan c ld n t t l t th U t d tes k d
 Th t n re ll a ins R n w—the m
 m d lom — ll n e f th l s as b r th
 d d f ld m lt Th ag t W lam C B
 m U t d St t Ambass d t Russ nd F r
 I th k lit m knd t th m ll l m
 m b mb lgr d t m hp lb ld t
 ind d l a t ak God m t
 t t H i d p d trv b tr m
 T o th w h m b mb n t t g p v part m p
 w h th U n t d St th kn l el p ur
 ff e t p as f th ld b ut the p t g f th m t t t
 o of th h as f th ru ng p t t t ast ba o
 de b in tr ou a d p p d b R s est to
 ce t t t h m ht manuf e b mb f pos bl ur m d
 g st th U ed tes At m r u am t f t v
 lt m c aud h nsu g n alism
 t L t h t O l s h d g u t
 d mes ist a el p omr f m p w
 M e th et f n r fi p n b t R s n t
 t th U n St tes th t m b th—lh gh ot
 et s th w ld n l th U n t d S es t all m f t re
 m bomb—m y l b int d d t p t et m n t r
 m It e th lng tas n p rt t t m k p bl c aspl
 f th o h ming dest ct p w al o pport of m
 tus q

Th C C b I pp 4 5 F ml h h th w
 d n h Link g Jam Burnh m Th S g

4 The Lit. course on Class — — —

I HE NG CH T R CA H C
 t h sb n = J
 h o e e m t
 h p p i = r t m
 f I dm i t r
 - m a t l r o b m
 o c l i e f - i m d v
 r e a k s p r e e O m - l u
 h a h e S m d i
 t m d s c l u e L t e s t o
 m r l l m m b i t e
 c i d l s s d e h t p l
 h h a i s t f b h l t h
 r k M r F h f l m
 p t s f t h h f p c a s s e m
 t p t d s i r b n
 n m a d p a s s L e l m
 f t h e

$$F \quad \text{and} \quad E \quad \text{is}$$

At h e n g f n r n T p Cas w
t d p m th C m t f
g l s h A m r es a
t l a g r p r t d a h a p l
e p o n t l t y f n s d e H l n g t m
l s b f m b f t n

and pp (y^F)

rxi n pp h Th lasses th th v r d n n t r u p d
 ht dng t thes rters f em d
 d pl be n l d d rf g ld mas d j m m
 d pp ss d bou nd p l at
 Of th l to ho e th nly tu p l las b
 L nd p t t nd p t ly ll f h rting f M
 g ls n the lss tru gle h be n r d h h
 e t p l t al c In ud l nd p e d d r
 p tr an d pl b n l d d r e t gr
 t th h nd g ld master a d j m m nat
 up The p d c c fl t b t cent the l tte gro pr
 n e nd th po lte J r
 ent d t rth s e n d t t p
 rms pp s d opp ss d too n l d h m
 g f d f t p t cl lasses In t t righ t e
 orr c t s th t the g eate th m n pp ss f or
 th th less th l l h d p l t l l a t t p t
 p ess d gro p

thm Sb

I th H du t b h d S a e h i Othm p
 his art le kl ss d St nd ttemp d t n b he
 c n ps L t t n Sp n e b m
 d m wh h ld b n n b H rt th V u
 c du lis d of l s rna on be s c n e o
 b gp th l gual h e tv h d b t ght f a b l n
 n sr h l a pp r n n iass Th as
 a t all et te S d u r n sth t t t
 t t high a l e rd d n t h e
 b or n f Si d on ed l th m c l t
 da h l h lds tue Sp n a tr ass stru l t
 t th h ad gth th St m e th t b
 g o h nd d l n p on i so t u s l ed la
 a b e n r s is St d sr t
 ip d c n nd a fl b b t th t or ar
 n f i wh t l a r m k d n m
 b Am he f r s Sp n l l des M W b
 h m f d of h so lts nd quoting from H t
 L h eco des th Webe c pt n sth t
 ur t scen od

At n point in this ru l n w uld think th t tl th or ha

7 1 1 C

1
r

1

4

1

1

1 1

r

1

H

1 1 1

m

f

r

h

1

m

r

1

m

1

mm

1

1

1

1

m

h

m

r

h

1

1

f

m

x

m

1

a

w

1

fe

mt

h

m

re

h

m

1 1
w h

h

1

m 1

1

r

5

h

p

f

h

m

h

L

d

f

m

1

1

Sombar d fin t l ognize class as n f or b t t e
unks th s i class n nt ly mod m f m t n A. qu
ws ly g m f l l sses The l t m d n c f p
p t l m n e nt E p n h t r y Thu be e
t n s ess nt ally a bou e se p let nat tru gle n
const t t onl n stu t n of p l t l cl stru se
S mb r t l distin t on b twe n l s s t t e d m
ta that: the ta u d h call d s l i m b e Thus
say a d w h l l qu t him fully

B d th f ly l l d fi bl i g gr p t t
t gu h n dd l t t h l m h d
f g W d gn t th G rm b th p t
d F h d l E gl h b h m
mddl —eg th Mtt lt d th m d h
h se or p b l h n h ng od t
ul d gn t d m n fo h ll t
n pt n d l ll g f t t t l th
d gu ard th t d p Ths l tru t
d d g th m b rs f r r n ty [m t l th
d t th ir me n upp mddl l

the author goes on to discuss the origin of certain professions and tests

tax W b

Max Weber's not only as a sociologist but also as a social theorist. One part of his discussion is about the nature of class (or status). Class is defined as a group of people who have a common economic position in the market. This position is determined by the amount of property they own and the type of work they do. Weber distinguishes between three types of class: the bourgeoisie (those who own the means of production), the proletariat (those who work for the bourgeoisie), and the petty bourgeoisie (those who own small businesses and work for themselves). Weber argues that the bourgeoisie and the proletariat are the two main classes in a capitalist society, and that the petty bourgeoisie is a transitional class that is being squeezed out of existence. He also argues that the bourgeoisie is not a unified class, but is divided into different groups based on their economic position. For example, the bourgeoisie is divided into the large bourgeoisie (those who own large businesses) and the small bourgeoisie (those who own small businesses). Weber's theory of class is based on the idea that the economic position of a group of people determines their social status and their political power. This is a key concept in Weber's sociology, and it has been widely influential in the study of social structure and social change.

Th g nizat f las p l h b p p tv d
am doe tn ce anil d la tr gl nd re
h dec d ly p tu l pral g d p ne tv l r e

Ib d p 94

Yb d p 694.

Ibid. p. 94

W b d G Is h ft V l I C₁₂ap H ta d Klasse

Stand, P Vol II pp 63 40 prison.

Li C₂ _____

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

And cu n th wo k of P f sso M cI e we h n opp
 rty to o'ser th ch t ist pp o ch of th En l h nd Am
 n o o'o llt tu Th pp h m v b d sc bed as a dis
 n for caful t dy of th polt l clas f nk den alth t th is
 v su h cl s o confu sion of th c ncept f s l and pl t l
 es Th al sis n most t tb ok t nd pp im tely t p nty
 th the f ll win

In his defnt n M cI s s We sh ll m n by al
 s ny po ton f a c m m nty h h maked ff f m th et
 prma ly by l tat s It the e s f t t s t ed
 c m p l t c l eccles ast c l pow nd by th dist t
 ode of lfc d l l xp ss ns c pond n t th m wh h
 l sap t f m l e cohes on t ch nd t t f i the
 hole soc ety In ths d fnt n ep b by h e a sgn f nt
 o a any n th s con pt l to f c l l s A so
 ts sn t mak d off f m the est n th t d wn p rt f m
 her class furth n th n coh c nent t
 n seek n a t l oc l clas by ay f h d fnt n th th
 le ly t y Th he rt

Th f rm d th t n t f rm [n N th Am]
 rm l l h d f i d t f th f t f t tu b
 w th th m d fl ng th f p p t h p th l t l
 d l t n on th m l d ty t t th t
 th g p d th l t th ugh d m h g g g t n f m th
 l l fu h h p ly p n u b n p p l t n

Th f l e l e d con tu n s to gy t en to th xt nt f n l d n
 thn el t ons Th th uth w te

A b d l d t n t n m y b t d n th n m f th p d
 h th t b tw n th W t E p n t k d th m m m
 nt b tw G t l d th J But th b d t t
 ly d f i d l l nd m f th m m t b tr n t
 b m l d t r m t th d g n wh h ult l d ff
 b tw p m d n th m t O ly th
 f l m pl t ly t th t m ph t l m f w l th t b
 en th th l f d t r r nt f l d th d f t les d b
 f th l p ty f th l d p pl

P of ss M I l qu t s th po t n f the lass tru gl
 -trs in way n t n omm n m ng Am r l gist It
 a ld be b d h mph th t eh n t d f d s l
 lass in p ly n m c t r m Th lt n t r d f d f i n t n
 ene ll m int n d by th f ll w rs of K l M s s s s v ry
 p t n t f t th t comm nly und l s l s s dist n t n but t
 d qu t so l gic ll C n t n n the uth br the th
 r pts f p l t l d s s l l s s d t t t n d as
 n t t o n f the M r x l t s Th u n d l C r t m l n o n
 f w e t n l i z t n th M r x t d h t m y too sw p g to
 the f t of th l sy t m S b o d d n and h r p
 ge m o e p p l b l t f d l d u h th f p e
 l u t n r v Ru th n m p l d u t r l d t
 In j d g i th R n sy t m th c p t f p l t l l a n d
 n t n g l a n th d s p l t l l l s s c t y s u n
 t o d t m n t t l t A d n g l y h b r v
 th c m m n t d l f l s s i o t y b y n m n f l y
 l d n m m n t Ru i wh th m n d f f t d g e f
 t t h n t u p t n p r t y m m b h p n d p l t l p o
 n
 F r h r m M I th n k th t l t u l m g h n t d
 n k d l s s t b m p l m e n t If d
 n k d l t l m th t t d f th p p n
 — n t n d t n t m n n th th d
 d t r i n g t th o n d — e t b m p l m n r v n
 d f f n t a s th l l f h h th p t l
 And c l s n t u m n t t th h f l l k m e p c f
 t t th p p n t th l l a s [C l n t m t
 n t e th h f l d u n t f m h l b t t n t
 n p r i m r l b u th f l d t n t A b l l t u n t th
 p r i g n t th f r I t r n t f m th b l f m u p e r i

Ib d p 6
 Ib d p 7
 Ib d p 4 Th f ll w g p ll ll f th M I f
 d p l l l I f i b l h k f h m ll b l g g
 e larg ap t a i s t and f r s If h y a r t e d n u n l y e g a p o s
 as be r u l x a l b th h a r d e n h n s t u h e r
 s o c i a c l a b e d f f w d x n t h s o c i a t i o n d e a b i t i o n s I b d p 8

ity s th t class d ision s re lly imo ed n th l w by the high
 as s Thus the latter b ng u b k to the o g n l m u o ceptio

W A h u

In study f e tam tatist cs nt nd d to th w lght on lass la
 n l ps n the United States P ofessor Kornh u beg n by asking
 e f llow ng que to s I o contempo ry Ame c n Soc ty c m
 s d of classes? Does th p pul t on fall nt s e al boad al
 cups hold ng opposed v ewpo nts nd lue? Or it r the tru s
 often is dogmat c lly d la d th t n Am c th e r n cl ses
 e re only the art fic l nt g nisms str r d up by len git to s
 ad pol tical dem gogues? Ev d ntly K nh use is b ut to t t
 study f pol tic l la st uggle n th Unt d St t s But e nd s
 h e d that p oblems of cl ss on rned essent lly w th the
 al r nt t n p es m d to g w out of pc pl cont t n ob
 t e ond t ns A oc l lass o sist f th e t n f the pop l
 n h ch f l r la l v c n n n the po t n nd i te ests wh ch
 e common outlook nd d t nct v e c mmon tt tud A d a
 e th aches a con lu n on s lmo t on n d th the
 l k ng b ut l l e th t t say oca l t tus Th s h y
 What g ps em n n th d nce the onclu n d fnt
 t t n c me nd ccup t on l cl ses do d ff n hol t b ckg
 d n intellect l b l ty s me sured by t st Th ppe lasses a
 th s nse supe o All the t d h h g t amo
 f l p p ng f g p
 N t th t nd ng th m nt s tch s a a t a pol tic l l
 s u on W th t w n n the uth it That l e d ff
 nc do exist betw n n ome doc pat nal g ps n th p
 t mprt t i s of the d y n n l e b d n ed en by thos
 t w ll n t d m t th f t Th pl t f p i n n u Ne
 O l me e nd th r cu ent is ues h b come in eas n ly p
 nt

M I p p 73
 M I d y h th m l g b b f d
 l b d p 75) d h t f d l m w h f d
 t g l b d p 7 H w h m ly d d h f f h
 m d p d lly w h pp l
 A l f Cl S ru f C mp y Am S y I d
 fl d by G g W H m d Th d N w mb
 l b d p 99
 l b d p
 l b d p 9
 *l b d,

2 7

M g d t n t f l p l t t p r
 4 P p r i t f f r m p t l t g l t l n t p e
 5 P p t f f r m g l t l t r p
 6 T t f p t l t n l l t p r
 7 T t f f r m p t l t g r l t u l n t p
 8 T n t f f r m l t l t r p r i s
 9 H g h m p l y f p t l t d f m p t l t t r p
 P p t f t h p t m p t g n l t u l n t p
 T f p n t m p t r l t l t r p r i
 P p t f p l t r m m l l d g g n l t l n
 t p
 3 H d l b typ

t l h h h u l qu p t l l y t h t g
 d h t m m p t n t l l t h t t t u l l y t w t h
 t t l g r i l t l p p l t n f r n t E h f t h t t
 d d d t h n t f b t d t t h m t f
 m p t n d p t l f t Th t h h l g l t
 p l t g t h h g h y m d f l t t f i t n
 t h t f d f f n t t t t h t h d f f
 m p t l d l p l t l f i l d l y l d t g r t o
 n f i t f t t d t p y h l n d m t m
 t u t h t t Th g t t t t f i t t h g t b m
 f i t d n t m l t h e t y h t t f i t g t
 n t h u t r y t h n t m m f l t g g l l o r t B u
 t t f i t n x t t h l g g g t l t f l l w t h t h
 g g t t t l f f m l h f i t a d t g m t h
 l t h p f t h t t t h t t t t h t A t h
 t b t n h r y t p f t h l p y m d d t l t t t m
 h d l b p p n t p t l l y g r t t h t m
 t w n t h t t p t u l l y p u I n l t t f m t l
 y t F m t m t t m t t t h t f m f t p l s i
 l t y m m t f t h p t l l a s t t h l g l d
 d d l d h l d H t r y f i l l d t h t h d f u h m
 t

P of ss S k n r d h i s l l b t r s a s s r t v e r y m u h m t h
 e y d m n s t r t e A t n y t m a y t t b e f l y t h t t h y p p e t o
 i n r r o b e t h y s s u m () t h t t h l s s f i t o n f t p
 r i c u l t u a l f u n t n p p l s u n v r s l l y t o n l t u a l p p l e
) t h t t d p t n f n t u l l t t (, t h t m o d r r
 b n p p l t n e o c l l y t t f i e d n t d i c t e t t (d) t a t
 a l l d s o l t t a p l t l l a n d t h e f o e o n f l i c
 u p d () t h t l n f i t s a f u n t o n f i d l t n e A

ment
He h dea of the lde tat s t m eem to b ss t d w th that
th n d n c ncept l so l las Th th s o on to think of
k as t t g up nd n he same b th to d ntify them as a
lt c l l At len th they r t th t ble nf s m the
t m f th p ol t r n le de sh p fo h v ng d b d bo ks
Th th y wnt

At th p nt d y the g e l m nt th mply d gr p
t t h b t nd g f h n Th p f h t
f w g w ll m k d M ny f t d th m
t p d m d t ly h nd lf g p B t t
m l d gt p k f l d n nd d t t t d y be
th l p t Wh n t r t p t l
th ld n n t b f u d h p d d gl b t
eg d th t Th l n t m f ll n n pl d m
c n th P u pp l m d t w k by h d and
St d nt d d t mb k up n l w f B t
h n d d h th n my Th b l f n th x t f
l cl n f n l l th lt f t dy
c l th ry f d ubt f l lu d f gl t g l f t

Finally we p es nt me ont but ns f m K mb ll Y ng

W th n th t cl t lf [th th g l] th d t t
f op t mm n t t d f t t Th t
m h b t t t d t m t d nd l p
h h th m mb g nd up n wh h th m y nd d t h

Th h d ff l h m y b mply g f h d ff
t p t l d p l l l q
All q f m th w k d pp 7 73
A m l p k by M L M d y N S y
Wh l d l l p f r m h g d f g
y F l m h h b lk f l ggl f l f th
f th h m g p y l g l mp wh f h l w ld
h ggl mm d p h l g l mp h h A
l b f h f h w l d h h h ruggl
g s h h w h d l w th ph b m d t bl
g k h p l l d am m h wh h t w gh d
F l ruggl p p ly d t t ld b ary f h
c b g d d t pp g h h h m m
k g g m l w ll d fi d bj W h l dy d h w
g h h l l mply f l d m h p
g h f m d h i l h fi lly d f
t ggl
Th lk g f l truggl w ld fi d h d t pl g wh m h
ddl l figh g Th — g d by h M r x l fi —
h h l h gh m ddl d l w d t Am S l g
- new V Ap il 946 pp 75-76
A I d ry S a gy rev ed

ny U ty ll f d ff f m th rs pp t d
ll t f t m l m k f p n l d p t g h t m
edg d d t t dut d rights

be the w n illu t on f his H ve ft ru
m th las trug le w t a n ly th t gniz n th
n g Y n c n l des

Th l truggl mpl th k d w n f p t ul q l bri m
h h h n p m tn l Wh l —m l t ry p
l l t l m — m d m t ty th
h l t l t m d d f t th But n
tn l d t l R l t n l g m v b g b t
d n t l d g t tt mpt by th las t th w
d m f th l t t th p

Th follow n l t n illu t t cl ly th mo ph n t f
ese id

I t l fl t f m f t ggl b tw n th h m mb
l g p d h pt m mm n p m f b h I
l nt d t t t l fl t W th th d l
toc t mpl th l y n lry d nfl t t t t
l y f h d p l g W h th w k l th
l f j b t t d d m t S l l d t Am
n l b h p d lly pp d th d m d f m g k
l h f th j b d th p y W th th th m l
ft t t l Th m l tt pp d by th p
L k h j l f th f m h m t W th th t
e m t th m mb m y ry t mp f p
l t t t fl t b n th rm f f t l fight th
y g p

In this h pt h n t ttempt d t cte h t l f m h
t n l st t fi t n O p p h s b n t p t
p e t t mpl f th th kn n th bj t nd f th w
l t d f m th m nt k

bd p 6
bd p 68
lbd p 6 8
F f S l S d f h bj R n d C ll Th C
p 93 8 Th C l l f S l P h l y V l XV M 94
f S l S fi l d Th C l
b y 945 pp 5 Al B M J A C mp A l f Cl
ruggle A S cio gt R c V X February 9 pp 3 3

th t th y h m g d t l un t th p t th
t dlw tt mpt th mond d p m t p t n f m
r th
H e f x m n th tutions m l l w h ld
c g that the t tue e f oc l las is t g all diff r
m h t f the t If w think f th m m nt f l lass as
at t turn n tn ind d s with h t ge u n n
lt cl nd lgi s nte et th fa as we kn w th h b
c nst n wh h las b m n as ngly st bl unt l t length
cry t lized n te App dy th f to wh ch is s pp d t
r d the gid t o rt n th t n format n f class nt
ast s d g m But hist li sp k ng nd g my h h d th
unct n f ng th e greg t on f lass m mb shp th th n
t f old f y ng l ss At this po t w h ld m t n th t class
n ept al gr nt f l ifi t d not m nly t tu
e ring nt t s m y h c l m b lty
Th bl f th t the c t vstem nists f fo c t n t t utun
st t erad nth l d t erv n u h nfu n As m tt f f t
e has ne b ny pp t f th bel f Ind d t s th
Lt sy t m n c m d n nd g m u l l s n m lou
he c ptu n f th o l l m y ncl de cast wh l th ast
nsists f nd d l Th l l m y b o c d f m of
l t t f i c t nd d f t t n th t m y b a f m of
l d f f t at onl Cate m y h e l l t l l t t s
l class mu t of n ty b h h lly sup p d Thu t
ff nt t m y b lly qu l—th t t say tn v m y b f
s m ll l j st s f t t t n rv gn nd l

C E y l p d f h S l S Sh dh V K f l d
l d by b m g d g m Th H y f C
I d V l l p 8 A d g Ogb d N m k ff Cl m b
p d d g ll h y f m h lk h b [] h h
l l g d l d h wh h ff bl d p S l j p 7
d D d D ll d C h [Am] h m
d ff g b h g l p p b l g p d
ort h m y I h l p q h y m f
I d ff f m h l j m b y d fi d fi f h d
l Chld f B d pp 9 T h m ff T l
l f s l j V l X L V M y 94 p 855 E A R pl Am Cl
d h h j l m pp l h P pl f S l y p 34
mmr h g l m w l h P pl f S l y p 34
O h p E A G g h b h b d h
h d h d l w h h d l Th
h m d p d l w h y g d h las Th
d d l d b l m d bl g h t h l b th
cy still d Cen us f India 9 V I Part p 365.

can may be fthe sam s al l ss F equ ntlv n lass y t ms
 te al status ext nds beyond th mm d ate o ty so h t n Ame
 en G e k n Englishm n nd n Italian f th ppe o l cla
 th r respect e countries wll tend t c gn e h the mfe
 soc at n on common gr und In th o ds an Englishman may
 to France nd m yw th n h s l with mpun ty The ast h w
 e s so lly bo nded n every s d

W m v illust at f rther There n som of th se cast lass
 al gie th p ous h tori l impl c t n th th t x ting astes
 ve b en t s met me so l lasse that e ist ng so al lasses might
 e exp ted t h den nto castes It ne d h dly be s d h w er
 at ne th f these propos t ons has been demon t ated So l lasses
 e not found d upon oc p t on l l m tat ns n th n th t ast
 e One of the princ p l f tur s of astes s th t they d t fy th m
 l es funct n lly Thu f t we p ss l t c n ve of th mddl
 ss n th Unt d States a becoming endog mou the cult
 c l t ty wou ld b r v mu h dfferent fom any g up th t e h e
 r known s a c ste n Ind It w uld nt m priests k te rs
 n e s nus t nne s do t butche s t hers sewerag wo k rs
 dertak f rme s mechan cs P test nt M h mm dans C th
 s Je s whte eds nd bl ks nd so on Cl l n o ld fi
 s oc l gglomer t on nto th concept f a te Cl ss d c t
 nd to each th r n lat n nt of pa nt nd chld b t f f mly
 d spe s The gn l l ss fic t n by cl se the d t led b
 aste Th form rep e nt th e t rnal the l tter th nt m l v
 c log n t on

Th ge t th d p rit n p st n bet e n soc al cl nd
 ss the l ss f equ nt a e nte cl s m g nd th st ge e th
 nct n nst them Ind d th tw xtr ms of m t las h
 r h s m y be th ught f end mous w th pect t h oth
 et b uslv l s n t t n fom d nt c st d e tl d ff
 r e n c al p t n n as

tr tu of Clas d C t H hy

Sim n l l ss ty t tu ttrib te h d mpt t
 ly the h p fth status gr d nt nut n sty b pvr m d l
 th wo d th t h d blty fth t t th or t the
 ffultv f h m t Th hgh ne n th k n is th ri ry
 nd he f w th ri ls Th s h iz fth lass t ds to v ry n
 ersel t up n nt of t tus Th h p fth t h hy is
 unp d t bl f ast m mb h p is prin p lly a f n t
 th brth te f ast p pul t Alth u h we h n d ta o
 L memb rsh p by n t l distri t n Ind figue f th un
 y as wh l h w th t m of the h h t u h a Bahm na
 d Sh kh h th l g m mb h p Ind d th B hm n h v
 l g m mbersn p th ny oth W m y v ntu e the pecul to
 ts n th l et t e u ally ecru t d f m th p m t e
 b the p riph ry fth aste y tem it is p b bl th t th h p
 th as h h m v pp like an nv ted tr n t d py m d
 The l l ss gr d et is t tus o t n u m W thnk f t as m
 d ng dis t t t onl f pup f n l d mp h n n
 est h e e e d t m t or g ble s l group n Whil n
 pt al lass st t — f th y e t be m an ngful — m t be f th
 mb f t may b p t lly unlm t d Cast m y b lass
 ed b t lass l dy o l lass fi t As we h nd c ted
 e wh th m y b o l l w th n t but t s b v u
 at th c n be n s ns m pe k ng f so l lass w th n soc l
 asse A l diffe ne bet n l l as nd t is th t
 th f n t th l d the c t st t s b r n n ty
 th the ocal las sa n pt l t tum f st tas b n g enties
 The efo th l ss is n t f m f o l n t n th t is to
 t s n t g n z d n th n th t te T llut at w may
 nk f gr g t n ll th caste n B hm n c l d o d ng
 m h m f lass fi t n nd then p geonhol m th m und th
 ll w ng h d ngs hgh l w h h mddl l nd l t H

I m m d mm h p b bly m ll mb f p
 el f h g p — h wh h f ll f th mp m th
 l p h h l h y — h b h tru m y m
 S Imp l G f I d d V l I T bl XII p 498 Cf J C
 marappa, Ha d crafts and Cottag Industr es India Th A nai Ma 44

See also Abbé Dubois, *Hindu Manners, Customs, and Ceremonies*, 2nd ed., p. 100.

will be a hierarchy of classes of castes. We may be able to describe the class and to show that some very genuine social position tends to determine the different behavior of persons with them. But what finally is the nature of these two structures, the classes and the caste? Clearly the classes are in the form of social organization and as such should expect that they will be little of anything in common with the caste constituting them. Moreover, it would seem reasonable to think that the norms according to the criteria of classification may arrive at quite different distributions of castes.

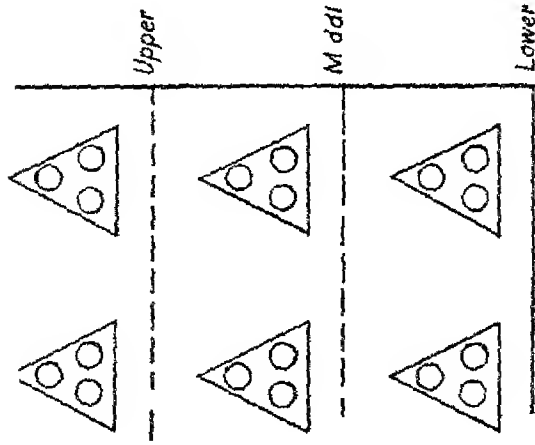
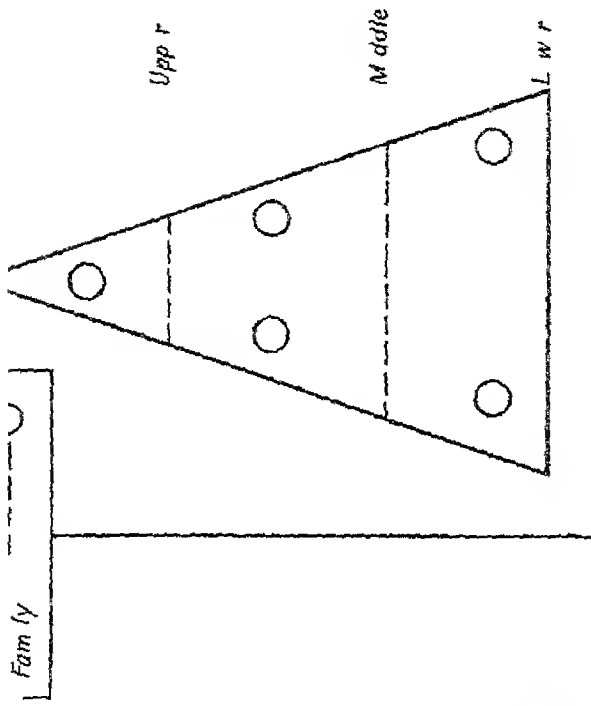
In a class system it is the family or person who is the barrier for social status in the caste system it is the caste. The caste system emphasizes the position and mobility of the individual without the aim of a classless social entity. It is a social structure usually grounded by the totality of society. In the process of subjectively classifying persons for social status, the relationship between the individual and the caste may be determined by the knowledge of the caste. On the other hand, it would be ridiculous to say that we know an individual's rank though we know the local class. We do not define an individual's status by first determining his class position but the caste determines his class position by ascertaining his status.

If we are thinking of the two hierarchies, the caste hierarchy and the class hierarchy, we should compare both the individuals and families in the class system and both the castes (and group units) in the caste system. In both cases the number of status units would be large beyond comprehensible limits. To make the hierarchy valid then some form of classification with reference to the purpose and method of classification is necessary. It is clearly decided. We may illustrate the position of the person in the social class system and in the caste system by the following diagram.

The Problem of Classification

Because class collects the rank of each social class, it is not only a hierarchical position. Quite obviously, then, the caste is not a social position. The caste is a social position. A caste on the other hand is a social position and its place in the hierarchy of the social system.

Cf K. G. L. D. A. C. p. 14. f. S. fi. Am. S.
 I. g. I. R. w. V. l. J. 94. p. 3.
 I. as. co. nized. h. w. tha. th. abih. f. p. so. fl. w. tatus. to. associa.
 v. th. perso. f. high. statu. climb. g. te. ds. to. advance. th. statu. f. the.
 Cf H. H. Gerth and C. Wright Mills, *From Max Weber: Essay in Sociology*



class distinct not only in other words categories sometimes find them
 the position of the individual which people select sink eth
 a term and term able Yet the individual is not and o
 does the caste. Historical character is essential to the state yet m
 not that the dualistic It is this fact which is possible f
 on dualistic caste on the East. Caste supports the num
 more light to a definite line in the caste hierarchy but the n
 gity of this sanctum rest finally upon custom and public opinion
 and that in the eccapricious area that impregnable bastion to m
 maintain

The social class has objective reference to social position it implies
 a coordinate one the composite of structure and the the th
 number of persons capable of merit in the judgment It more les
 but every ordinal segment of the social structure with n m
 prehensible marks

Indeed from the point of view of the individual the class system
 may be the highest factor in the hierarchy of social stratification
 and since normally every person in our class system is for sp
 that he may be admitted to the general line which position he finds him
 self. Social classes the only basis of social hierarchy but the local
 is varying in meaning and position with the status of the person
 living to estimate the This of course is not intended to dete
 in the social significance of class Reciprocal relationship of
 persons in society is an intuitive procedure necessary in gauging the
 degree of consistent behavior Even within the caste system

A h p r u l b d f h d f f i l t d d h d
 h h r a h y b r v d m g t h m S b w h h d p d d
 f g l m d h d h y d h m l
 h g p p r y f i l m m p l l g Th th w h
 r u l f r y b l g h l w m y b d d l w h n k
 g h h g h t h l w n d m d y m m b f d
 m f l t f d g n i t y f m h f
 A f l l p b l p th g d f p n t y m g h
 d d r y l g h q w h t h m f p d w h h
 r l f f h b w l l f f i f g t h p h h h
 q d b y m m A b b e D b p p H B h h r y d
 Th f l l w g d b y h H d w J H B h h r y Th
 h h d d h h q f m p th p m m l Th
 y d d l d f f p th p m f t h K h t r
 H d y m S m h k h m b h m h b a r
 A h t p k f b y M th f f p r i g f S d f t h b K h t r
 h Th p p l f h r y l d h K h r i m g h B y a s
 d d d m h t h y h h m p h m l r v R j p Th
 K h h m l l m b K h y d b r v h l g r
 h p r b d b y h Sh t f t h m l r y B t h m j t y f t h m l
 h b d l k d d h
 m b r m d b w t h a f t h R p h h d d t h
 and th th ther H m d C a s a d S t p 38

stands to fill some general points to make in this field. The
 in part of the future as seen in the generally accepted definition
 of the last to

This is in fact a new thing as no object so far as the social
 philosophy of the present on the whole is the conventional class
 hierarchy in the terms of the old Western societies. In the
 modern times the social structure is not to be found in the old

It seems necessary to state that the new social structure is not
 the study of the new point of view in the new terms of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is not the same as the
 old social structure. The new social structure is the result of the

new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the

new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the

new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the

new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the

new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the

new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the

new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the

new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the
 new social structure. The new social structure is the result of the

ems to have been appl d n ther w ys In a tudy of a mall rufi l
 nmun ty ne autho crit ize certa n oth r tudes s f ll ws
 . thy f e g n l t fi t n w th the typ f trat fi t
 th y t t g l al t t fi t w th ut g d g th
 me t th t m k t up th f t und lyn t t g l
 t f i c t o n ll f d f m l ly S h p t
 f m f lu t d t gu h n ptu lly nd mpr lly th typ
 t t fi t Cl ly f l t t l m nt b ry m
 et p w nd oth typ f t t fi t n d g l l b l f
 cal t tu o l t t fi t A lt t mp bl t
 n th p ple und lyng h typ f t t fi t n th t
 l t n hip f th nd d al t t fi t tru tu

It is n t o pu p se he e t c settl disputes about the me ning of this
 rm b t the to dec d upon the w y n hich w shall u c it so th t
 r c nt l d a that the oc al st tus ntinum f s al class sys-
 m s n t obje t vely segregated nto l vers m y be cl rified It is th
 mistake as we se it that ha led m ny esca chers nto the field lo k
 g for soc al cl sses and somet mes actually supp ing that they h
 ol ted soc al clas es The efo e we c pt a somewh t lit al us of
 the term c nnot n a cond t on f object vely e ogniz bl disc ete
 r ta We think f ch s ca l e t t as a s al st turn becau it is a
 ro d oc al st tu level recogniz d in custom and som times in law
 h k mann th so c lled four castes f nc ent India app ar to
 a e been in al ty four estates In the m dern soc l class yst m whe
 e a tatu py am d of a heterogeneity of atomized stat s bear g
 oje ts we h ll n t peak of soc l strat fi tion If we we llowed
 should pref r to say soc l st tus p rticulati n pyr mida
 on y t t has se med mo e me n gful to thnk of trat fied nd non-
 at fied soc al status systems

A s al cl s is h uristic concept s gn fi nt ma nly to the perso
 on ing f t As A C M e well says Awaren ss f ones clas a
 whole must be purely conceptu l The inter famil l links of any
 r mbe f a class supply connections w th nly an in gnific nt portion
 f th class The ese che who goes into th fi ld l king for a socia
 class is hunting for someth ng that is not the e he will find t only in
 s own mind as figments of the ntellect To be sure f he nsists h
 kely to thnk th t he has ind ed isolated s c al classes in the h mo

en s w b f s l i n t e a c t n H i s P r u t n a r r y m y
 m n t u a l t n u m
 S o c i a l c l a s s s h e l d p r t o t b y i n t t u t i o n l a r r n m n t s
 l t b v t h g r g a t n g n t e r i w h i h t h e e s a h h d v i s d S t r i t v
 e a k i n g l a d e s n t h m e m b r s b e c u s t i s n t n g n
 n W h n w p e k f t h e m d d l l s s f x m p l e m t b l
 d s t d t h t p n s i n t h e m d d l f t h m d d l l a s s n o m
 d t h a r p r s n s n t h n p t l b d r s f t h t l A
 l l m r e n s m i t t n l t h p b l m f d t r m n g h o m h
 t h m d d l i s t h m d d l l a s s I n t h w o d s t h e q u l t t v t t u
 n t n u m n b d d e d n l y b t r l f w e n h a d l y m g n e
 t u s h t u b t e n u s e l e c t o n f c l a s e

T h n d f i n t n f s o l l s s w h h c o n f l a s s a g r e
 t d l t c n b c p t b l S m p n m p l n t h t w h v e n t
 n b j e c t e m u f l s s g t n t h t w h u l d f a s h n
 n g i b l y d s t k t m a s u l g l n t n g i b l c n t u c t T h s w r i t e
 r d e s e s d f i n t n f l a s s w h h w i l l h w t h b y t v d i f f e
 t t n f p p l t n n t r m f f u n d m t l m t l c h c t
 c s T h d f f i l t y t h t h s u m p l y t h t h p p l t n l n t
 t e l y d f f e r t e d n t l a s s e s

A e m k b l m i s d t n f w h d e n l y b n e s p n b l e
 s t e l o n p t n s f s t t u s y t e m s M t d f i n t o n h n n
 t d t p n t h s t y t s l f b t u p n n d l n s t r u t d l p d
 t h p u p o s e f a d i n g n u n d t n d n g t h t f t t d i f
 t t n m s t I n t h e w d s m t d f i n t u h d
 r i b d n t n n g n o t t u s y s t m b u t s o m t x n m c c n o p t
 e s d f e a y m p e h n s o n f u h a s y t m T h e m y b l o
 t n f l e n n o c r r y f m t h m d e a l f l n f e s t t h h
 f t c o n t t u t d c l t t u s g r u p h i g h l y l b l
 T h l s s y s t m n l t y h a s n o i n h e n t l y v f i b l l l s e

F O b r v f t a w h w h t l l y a s D v i G d
 d p k f h m l Th h l d d h t h h m
 d d g d b y h l d b b l y d b d
 B f h l m f m w m p b l f y y d d
 h t y b y h w r v h q b h h
 e k w d d l h d b d r m d w l b l f p l
 d d l b w h m m m p r t f w l b l O p p 63
 t a d d d)

F C l g z a l g g g A d g N k l B k h a I
 h m k t h g g g — h m l g g g p p g g g
 t a l l g g g S h i f i l p g m b a l l d m g r y
 g l g g g H l M l m p 84

Since the nt n f l s s f i c t o n b th lass a d aste t m
 le bj nd n lass s n t n g n d e n t
 e uld p c t t n d n v n p ns f th cl s s y t m n d f th t
 t m t p e n t h m s l e a s b l g n g t t h t lass h h u s h
 m d t a s p t n I n the d p n s l k t l m m e m b h p
 r t m l s s s d w l l d f th cl m a n b e t l l u p p r t d A s
 c n q n n t f q u a n t l y t h t l a s t h h t h e o n t h m
 l l l d f f f m t h l s s t h h t h e y s s n d b y t h
 e g h b o r s C e n s u s c m m i s s i o n e m I d h e d o e d n n i a
 d w i l l n g r e s s m n g c a t e s t g t h m l d n f i d l a s s
 t u s t d f s t t r o t h p t n t h s p e t t o t h t e n t h
 t c t O d i n r i l y t h l s s t m s t d t C n f o n t e d
 t h t h i s p o b l m C m m i s s i o n J H H t t a n t d T h u s e f
 n i s q u t m p b l s m c p t l l y r v H n d w h o
 m s t b a H i n d u t l l u l d c l r a t b e t h B h m n
 h t r y E n c a s t e s f C h m r s n t h e U n t d P n h
 p p e d t h h t i s t n m n l t n d t t h u s n u t u r n d
 m s e l a s S u n M d s c e n d e d R j p t T h s o f r s d e
 o t m p l y n y c o r r s p o n d i n g l e p t u l t u m n t f t h m b y t h e
 h b b r s I n l k m n n e w e h i d p t m n y p r s n s n A m e

h w f l f f p f d f f l m d h d
 H r v y W Z b g h T h G l d C d h S l m R b S d H l M
 d M d d l w E F k l F T h A F m l y C h S C l M
 k d H R C B l k M p l d l r v k h
 S d R d d g V D f T m p h d J h S b k G p f W h
 r n b k w l d g f h b h d d f h l d
 h h g h I h h l d b q b h f g h d
 e d f h l w h m d d l d h p p l
 H B l k M h l d g a r d g g h y m f D k d C y
 y E r y b d I h d f h y m f l l a s h
 h l d h P p l w h l g h d d m l l m
 l y f g h m f f d h y l d A h p f
 d f d l d p h y l d A h p f
 l p y m d [h p p l l] 5 p f h p p l A b l k
 e g m h w h h 3 d 6 p h m d d l d h l
 p d h l y T h h d p h p g f r b f l d b l z
 t h h m p l h l u r d b p f h l
 d h b p p l d b y P W L l d W I d T h p
 P b b l y h f i l y f h m p l y b m d p p t m p l y b y k i g
 e q W h y h p p m d T h p d f 5 p
 p h p f h h l p m d T h h h m l d d d p g h l
 l p f f h p f h p p l w h h m b
 t l y l d f i g d w h h m T h f i
 t p g f k f w h h y l l y m y h m l b l p r p b
 r y b m m y l w h m p m d d b h m f l l y
 C f l d g V I I P t p 43 S l C f l d g
 I P t p 3 H o b s e r v a i n d i c a t e s l a o t h a n e i g h

... in tan ... which might be subjectively classed as lower class ...
 ... in the population middle class ...
 ... status is largely ascribed ... not ...
 ... as one might carry his weight ... The difference between the ...
 ... of position by the ... and the ...
 ... due to difference in point of view ...
 ... the person ...
 ... upon the meaning of these ...
 ... be taken objectively as a significant factor determining status ...
 ... any lower class persons may ...
 ... higher class than having more money ...
 ... And this notwithstanding obvious ...
 ... to the ... It should also be remembered that the ...
 ... tangible than ...
 ... of the estimate ... It follows that ...
 ... with the value systems of the person ...
 ... Furthermore the ...
 ... the ...
 ... the more rigid the class system the ...
 ... small differences in status ...
 ... status social class is ...
 ... that he does and the ...
 ... that he does tend to be his social status ...
 ... the status of the family

Class and Mobility

... Am ... is a personal matter ...
 ... To Hindu ... is the determining factor in his life ...
 ... and besides the ...

... d h ym l h f l h m
 ... g Th d d l y f d t g lly—h t y l
 ... mbe—o ly by p f y f m h m
 ... A p g p h d bl p O h hand
 ... m d f h h w y h y h m d d h m O
 ... h h d ta d h m d f h d d l h m lf
 ... fi f h w h d h y f h Th h m y p b m
 ... h pl gn d h m d b wh h h m m d b
 ... h m d h fill m pl f l l h p O h m y
 ... pl g h m d d d ff p l h h ta
 ... t d d h fi d h m lf fi t w h h E T Kru g d Wal C
 ... kl S l P y h l p 83

two matters of r par t v ndiff enc A man's o al las on
th ther hanu r person l eco darv and to him onl guely
r ums ribed h c ot p e it u lea th ou h cl ques or angs
nd t imp tcd n mbers sa h l a e stranger t one anothe r The
caste is mpa h ti itv the o al cl s once gain is con
pt al ed so l ta us segment f so ety Th lass is internally or
pett e w t i f m ly set nst f muly n e s l s em l ion n ast
as nterr ly co op rat v th f mles frate nally nte et d m ch
oth r Member f cla e stantl strvin pward nd vay
from the fl ws a stur on h h l ads h d ou t on in
nte e of aste memb rs on the the han³ is bound up w th the
f rtune of he a te m a sort of at list c f t rnal lid nrv

An ind v d al m y lea e h class behind him and f get t th m
punt mans caste statu ho carr t be so e ly si ngh d off
Th fell wirg an llut ation of sentum ntal a ta hment of nd du l
ard aste

Th B g l f l ha l ly d ted th r t d t l o c p
t n of ol p e ng i f r t t de a a fairlv p p m
m t L d V r n H tng h h ff l ho b' ng d t th
mru ty h g m d get rtue offe ed mun f n eif t
th t mpl f P n i the h p of r ng the st tu f h ast Th loc l
pri t i ed t p th grtf m b f ate h h then
g rd d uncle Th ould be d n r pp l d to h p nd t f
Ho gh y n N b dw p nd p rsu d d them to c de th t the B gal
Tel t dng t d r vng t am t from t l l but i n l
o b l c us d by der n th r bus n n on quen of th
rulin th Tel of Be g l p pe a ow regard d a clean Sudra
ve

There is no rivalry—to say nothing about so al antagonism—be
tween so l class s for lasses a e not fun ti nal ent tie Rivalry is a
fa acteris fu ction of st tus bear rs su h as persons in the cla s
vst m and castes in th cas e system The gr at r th stabl ty of th
lass sy tem th eater the soc l distan e between pe sons of the
lfferent putat classe and naturall the great the diff ty of
pward mo er e it Th extremes of s al distan e between person
nd person on th arth is pr bably attam d in south rn Ind a between
rtain astes of Brahmans and th uns ghtables n th United
ates nte class social distance is short and comparatively easily
d ed

T m k this p nt le let n d hyp th ti al soc l t tu
 nt n um wh his nt d dt p es nt e ho l tru t
 rnts diff nt deg es ff d m m m t f m n t t spo
 o t the Lt y th t th U t d St tes is f E gl d
 udw y nd B hm n Ind isl st f e N w th k f n er t ng n c
 as ame nt nu m th t s l t h p b t h t
 Ind M hamm d s d H nd d N gr nd white n S th
 fri Cl ly th tw l ph nom n m rns bl W
 y p t t thu S l l ss gregate p ple c n eptu ly by gr d
 rk hil n ton l t d ff ent t p ples n h or
 t

In Ind ti t m n ho r fr st h ms lf as h h cl s u h t e m n
 ns first that h o ll b tt th n m n bl hum n l
 ass t t d dly th t h is r liv d ff nt f m th Ind n
 o t hum Th d white m n m m n L th t h ll
 p t ll Ind but this ttude t d t gn ll E t
 d n dl ss f t t t nt ll wh t m n f ll l
 tends t d h t m uz them d fin tely t p gr ups Th is no
 al gr d t n m th l t h p

In his utob ogr phy J w h ll N h ef rs to person l l t ion
 p betw n h s h gh tatu f ml and Engl hm n As nd du l
 e h d u lly met w th rt y f m th E gl sh m rd got
 well w th l m th gh lk all Ind s w we n d ubt lly
 ns f s bj ton nd nted t b tt ly H w h
 urly l distnct n b t een l nd el t on As h gh las
 und th N hru me t w th m n n t f tory le l p rs n
 l gng t a l d h th l t h p w th wh t u
 ff bl In th l tte f s l t t n th y h nd f l
 d pe t nt n m n t th E p n

It n t n ss ry f l class r cast t d f nd the po t
 build ng fort nd t nch b ut them y t w th m n n b th Ind
 d S th Af f nst n n l ht f th f ct th t th y
 t t n ont l of the t g

E p g h p b ly h g rnm f wh l m
 bl h E p ml ry g h ld b bl h d Th
 P bl m Af V l l p 378
 Th fl w g f h p by D ld R Y g is h gh l q bl
 h Am l d g f t h l h hy
 gh d ff b h p f l l ml d y h n f r m y b
 norty P ple m D pr Science R Bulletin N 3
 37 pp 8-9

Introduction

THE TERM ETHNIC MAY BE EMPLOYED GENERAL TO REFER to so called nations among distinct people. Accordingly, nations may be defined as a people living competitively in relation to other people or nation or subordination with respect to some other people or peoples within one country or continent. Terms such as nation, constitution, the democratic regime and nationality must always imply in the International World what I think of as ethnic as well as forming part of a system.

Ethnic system may be classified

- A. According to the culture of the nations
 - Differences of intellectual development (implies complex)
 - b. Type of nation e.g. Occidental Oriental
 - c. Pattern of national language religion nationality or the way of living
2. A. According to physical distinguishability
 - Races black brown red white etc
 - b. Mixed blood

These differences among nations may contribute to the nation as much as those claimed by British Africa and Jewish Palestine. Africa or Turkey set upon distinguishability which that of the East Indians British and the colored people. When the ethnic factor comes in—this is to say, in the national physical characteristics set up by the ethnic mark of a nation—their people of adjustment suddenly design themselves as a minority group problems. When the other hand the ethnic recognize each other physically and use the physical distinction as a basis for racial differences interrelationships their process of development.

... p pl l ng m t t of ant g n m nd the mbt t nd
 ... ry w th th t t n S m thn ar nt ns g th ek
 ... p se ass ml t n tll th t gi f p t on as l n p pl
 ... p l t c l las t on n t nly t tu group b t l thn my be
 ... l t t tak des n the o s f th n ru th th n th th
 ... t t o t tu p t n On th nt ry thn nt m ma o
 ... ff th nte est th t p o l t c l l diff n c nst l v h ld
 ... b n
 ... W sh ll dis f r th th p bl m f n t o n l th n fol
 ... g ch pt nd we h ll u th p p l p n l t ns
 ... ef t th p blems f d j stment b t en c i l e th n

... C pt—R e R l t s

It is d nt th t th t rm l t on m y n l d ll tu t
 ... nt t b tw n p ple of d ffe nt nd f l t m On b
 ... t n t th us f this term is ta t the e no un lly c ept d
 ... e f i n t i o n f The b l g t nd th phy l n th p log i t m
 ... d e d h c n d e b e d i f f i c l t th th b t f th s l t
 ... m a y b e th u g h t f a s s m p l n o r o u p o f p p l th t g n l l y
 ... h d t b e nd gen lly a c e p t e d n n y o n c n e
 ... h n c c m p t t n H e e s d t l n o h n the c log i t s n t e
 ... t e d n s o c l i n t e t n T h u s f m n l k h t e l t h o u h y
 ... m e r i h r y w h c l l d N e o h th a N g A m
 ... n l f n th th h n d m n f d e n t l p h y l p p n
 ... g n d r y w h e n C u b a a w h t m n th n h e h t
 ... b Th s o l o c i t i s i n t e s t d m h t m n n s n d d e f i n t
 ... e t y g i t r t n l p h n m n n d s t t n s I t w o u l d p b
 ... l y b s e l g o f n t e c l a t t u d t o d e l b t u p n th v
 ... th k l e t l e m m o f o m e p o p l a s t w l d b t q e s t
 ... t n g n g t y d f i n t n f b u e n th p m t r i c l l
 ... a k n g th a s m e d r i s n t a l c e W h t w n t t e d

Edg H B k d b th tu S h Af wh h ll h
 m ll h P Wh h C l d m d h d b l d b
 h m g Y p l l p y S th Af w h h
 p f h C m m h m d y d m p d
 m ll g h p p l m I m g f i h h P
 h p l f th w d l f C m m f
 b and d b f m P y—h h h m N l P
 h l m b l Th y l Th y p f
 th h f ll w h m f p l h w h h wh f ll w
 k A w l g h h S h S f 4 m d
 ll is th h h P Wh h r i f d h m h m t a
 and th e d t e e c o n o m i c p r o c e s s o f f e r e d h u m c o u r l i n e s . Th
 ou P blems f South Afric

A D fin t n

Eth nt m sth l o t n of t l t t d
wh h p ss mmu t r f l ng nver p—th f el
a m n th oth Th atttud m t b f t n
of p s l d ty h ch n t ees l l ph n m n n
N h l t l / h h h l l n d n m r d t l n
b q n t h p t r) a l n t m f l t l n s c l
d pl t r n t g n t t h t g up h h f t c form
the e t b l sh d p t n d b e l e f f t h t y E n l l t h t m
m t h b n e c n t l m p l y d n t h l t e t m s t
f e t p h i l p h f l n t p t h S t d n t h e a n f l m
l t h s t u d y f t h d l p m e t f n d l o v n p p h h h
l l t n t h u b t t t n o f t h h t f t m f t n l
t f t h t f m t l l f c t I n d d t l k l y t b e n
m l t n f n t p t t n f b l t u t f f m n
r l y t m

Wh t t h n th phe om no th b r n f h ch e k to
d t r m It th ph n m non of th pt list xplo t t n f
p pl d t mpl m n rv al t t d A n ne h uld mass
th p t nt l f n t th k f l t g usm h

g n s i m s o m e s c a l n t t o f a n t p a t h y b t w n p e p l e s S u c h
a p p r o a c h o r d i l y l d t n n d o f c o n f u s i o n

h B g n g f R l 4 t a g n s m

Probably a r a l a t n o f n o s n g l e f c t o f u h r u c l s i g n f i c n c e
an underst ndng f l n t g n i s m t h a t t h e p h n o m e n o n h a d
s e o n l y n m d e n t m I n p r e o u s c h p t n t h o r i g i n f
s t w h e t t m p t e d t h w t h t a c e c o n f l i c t d d n o t e t a m o n g
e l y A r y n n I n d n d e d o n t f i n d i t n t h e n e n t i h a
n O u h y p o t h s t h t l p l t t n d c e p e j d i c e d e
d o p e d m o n g E u r o p e n s w t h t h r s o f p t l m n d n t l s m
d t h a t b c u e f t h e o l d w d e r a m f i t n s o f a p t l s m l l
c l n t a g o n s m s a n b t a e d t o t h e p o l n d t t u d s f t h
a d n g c a p t i s t p e p l e t h e h t e p o p l e o f E u r o p e n d N r t h
m e

By y o f d e m o t t n g t h s h y p o t h s w h l l e w b r n f l y s o m e
e l l k n o n h t o r i c a l s t u a t n s I n t c i n g t h e u s e o f t h e A n g l S n
t h e p o s t i o n s t h e m a s t a c c f t h e w o l d w h l l o m t n s d a
n o f t h e g r e a t E t e n l t o n f m w h h G r e e t o k
s i g n f i c n t c u l t u l h e r t a g e T h e r e c m s t b n b f o i m p t n e
l n t g n m t t h E g y p t n s B b y l o n i n s o P e r a n s A t n

C d f h f l l w g d f i m b y P f R b t E
k T h [p j d g h J p] d m h l l y l f y r y d
c d f m h m b y w h h w b l y d m l l y l f y r y d
d l h m b g w m t W h b l m k b y w h h r y
d d l m m b f f l l b l y b d f i d h t b h f p
d g g d J p C h d N g m m g w h h
m t d m m b f h b h y b r r k w h h d i f
m m b f l T f l t h m I l
d f f p j d I l l p j d
J d l I J F S T h J p I p
S h m f m h l l b m k h h d f y h
m m b f h m f l l w d g P k h h m
p y t l f i m k m p b l f m g h w i t h
l g m d p j d W h l l m p h w h h h y p h
m p l

C f I C B V l S y f h H h E d f A
S O f f i r d M N 6 V l I p p 4 8
P f G A B g m k b r p h k T h
- g l h p k g m d f l l y l h g y f h U l k h
m d f h A g l S k d d b m h
l k f G m H l k h l d g y h l d d k d Y
f m E p W t F d m f m S h m L f M h 94
p 4 4 (I l B g)
T h G m d d l l f H l g d d l y d f m h G b b l
p g d m h p d h m h h y w b h h p p l
g l h m m p l y k f g d d l y w y l l b l d g S
o h n S c E p R l p 6

te th G eeks we e th fi st Eu op n pe ple to nter th st cam f
 ast n Mediterr near civiliz t n nd the possblty f a l
 l t t on d d n t ally occ ntl tne M c d rian nq est Our
 nth h is how r th t we do not fi d a p j d c e en n th
 e t Hell n ti mpr e which e t nded d p r nt the territories
 lo ed pe ple th n any othe Eu p an mp e up to th nd f the
 fte nth c nt ry

Th H ll n c G eeks had cult l n t al st nd d f b
 ngng s th t the b divi n of the p oples i th w rld w
 e ks nd b b n—th ba b an h rg be n all th e p rsons
 h d d not posse s the Gr k ultu e esp lly ts l ngu ge This is
 t rprng for the lt r f peoples is al y m tt of gre t
 ment t th m But th pe ple f the G e k ty st t ho founded
 lon es mon the ba ba n on th ho es of th Bl ck Se nd of the
 [d t rane n w lcomd th s barb rns to the xtent th t th y
 ble t p rt c p te in G eek cultu e and interm r d f e ly w th
 m The Gre ks knew that th y h d supeno cultu e t tho e f
 e b rb rians but they included Eu p ans Afric ns and As t

on ept Hellas as th se p ples acquir d a wo king knowl dg of
 G k cultu

The e p rience of the l te Hell nst c mp e of Al nde t nd d
 b the d r ct contr ry of m dern r a l antag nism The nar w
 tri tism of th c ty tates as gi en up f n w o mop l tan m
 ry ffort was made t assiml te th ba b rians t G k cultu e
 d in the p cess a new G c O ent l cultur w th G One t l
 l ng clas am nt be ng Alexand himself took a P rsn p m es
 h w f nd n ou g d his men t int rmarry w th the nat ve
 pul t n In this mpr th w s an est te not a ac l distinc
 n b tween the rul rs and the un H ll n ed nat ves

Mor e the incln t n f Al nd to dis egard e n cultur
 ffe e n his policy t w d the peopl s of h empire se med t
 e t mul ted one f th most em rkable philo oph of al tim
 t f the fund m ntal qu lty of ll h m n b nos In Athens
 ut go b c Z n dev loped a vst m f thought call d st istr

d b g h mp f Al d rmy d g l d E R B
 m gl d w h E p w m f m y ns H w p
 h m p g th h ry f I wh h d f ll w d Al d f
 d b y d P h d m f h H d K h w th h hgl d b
 C l A wh d d h h m m d am g h mp
 l w ld fi d g p p g h ld l f h w ld
 h g num m r l rad f h p f d d b nz
 ptians ab to nfr th I drians w th an an qu y ull lo tha then
 Th C mbrd Hutory f Ind V

and Rome the h n f d c e m t in th syst m h h c ed d
fall of the R m n Emp n m m t W th th of
e p l t l gous t m of Chri nt W t r n ult m b
o ght of as h ng ente ed t lon p d f get t n Its fi t g s
p r t rit n w he C u d s B t dur g l l th t m and
t the R iss nc th n tu f th m m nt and f the
t f p opl s n th s p l d d the p b l ty f th d lopmen
c p jud c

Th g n l p t t m f b b n as n was th t f
p pl of m n ltu l n f r i ty m v ng nto a as f h gh
ltu Thus th G r m n n t n wh h m ded th R m n Emp
ad a sm lle p t v f m nt n ng a omple ult e th n t
omans h d wh n th v nqu ed the G e k nd p b bly th
elt people f Brit n h d still f w es t nt nu th
om n ltu l h rit ge In h m m nt of ba b n p pl s f m
E t nd North t w d th g e l of th M d t n n no
et on list c sent m ts st od n the wa to l m t th m l g m to
F th th n t e p pul t ns

On asp ct of this f b b n n son th m m nt f
e t unt Eu p s f pe l s gn f nce Th Asi t
ette w riors th n l rs We m y v th n l lv th t th
hut n n e o sup rio ty ove the lo ed p pl f th th
ent nts s based p v t ll n his pe rity fight This is
ow th r e nt che em nt In the M d d l A th As t
tiff ht h m Th H ns S c ns M ors S l j k Tu ks Ott m
e ks T r t s—all w nt de p nto Eu p subjug t d and s m tum
sla d wh t p opl s h t day h ghly c p jud d At ny
t h l l n t find al ant g n m m n th s n de Th
o t p rful of them M sl ms nd both th n m bas an
l g n t n f M h mmed n m pp d t p jud ce
nd M h mm d ism—t le t m so f a th n t been ntly
errupt d by p talist d ls—th rit rion of bel ng n is lt
e f r th rm e I l m is a p l v ng ltu e

I E pe ts lf the p l c s of the Rom n C th l Chu h p nte
b t th d l p m nt f l ant g nism Th Chu h wh h
du lly tt ined m o l s s el g u n m d d olog
m m n h d f l k nd p son l—n t t rrit lo l—n m
b lo gin Th fund m nt l d s n of b m n b m s Christ ar
ed Ch b istian Among th n n Christian th heath n th fid l
d th her t were ogn zed by different al negati t tudes h w

can at on was freely lived and enshrouded. The
ed evil Europe—ended in the Christendom—affected by
the brotherhood of peoples. Although in its economic
actual relationship with the community determined by its
communicated by the Church almost had the effect of putting
beyond the possibility of society itself. In the Middle Ages, then, we find
the religious mission in Europe. In fact, European ecclesiastical
mission led dominant about foreign peoples and world geography
than the Romans and Greeks we see

But gradually under a commercial and religious impulse European
mission was taken and the journey was destined. The First
Crusade may be taken as the starting point. It finally led to world
dominance by Europeans. When after the trials in the last quarter
of the thirteenth century the Palatines returned from the court of the great
Khan in China to tell Europeans the story of fabulous wealth and
luxury, the stimulus had people could hardly believe what they heard.
The Middle Ages were great stimuli to trade. It is often
said that the discovery of America and the unification of the globe
were the two great movements of the medieval period. It is true that
the period between the First Crusade and the discovery of America
continued to be characterized by the religious fervor of the world order but
yet a pattern of dealing with non-Christian peoples which has to be
remembered in its religious character. It is this day that
it is not that the religious content is more and more effective in its
and not develop what really developed was a Jewish heathen infidel
agonistic complex which was to color European thought for
centuries.

Up to the eleventh century Christian Europe as a whole was dominated from
the North, East and South by heathens and infidels—the Mohammedans
were now almost everywhere. The Arabian Mohammedans' power
was superior to that of the northern Europeans. In the
eleventh century, however, the growing influence of the popes
and the holy wars of Christendom began to arrive conquering crusades
into the territory of the heathen Saracens and infidels. As at the people of
Europe, the Church made the land and the people of the
East Christian would the property of the Crusades and the trade
route followed the course.

In fact, it was thus needed for trade with the East especially by the
Italian Spanish and Portuguese merchants and its obstruction by the
Mohammedans whose country lay across their path in the Near East
which induced the Portuguese in the fifteenth century to find their way

the Afri n ast n the hop f ailng ar und thus nt n t to
 the East Ind H beg n the gre t d m th t w f w hun
 dy rs t turn ve th d t y f th w ld to th de f
 us n m n B t c n c n m t th p nt is t nd t th t
 t g ism h d n ty t d l p d am ng th Eu p ns
 In th fi t pl ce th ge graph of th w ld was till m tery nd
 re f th m t f t t t les ab ut ts p pl w e bel d St ries
 the pl ndo luxury d sdom f th peopl f th E th ld ll
 ope n nt nt wond rm nt N new ld h b n u pris d if
 m t l h d etu n d f m th h rt of Af t b k th w
 th h d f u d bl k m n ch ru l g a k ng d m urpass ng
 gr d r nd p w ny th th d th ne ist d n Eu pe In ho t
 e ht m n h d n c n pt n f h m self as b n p bl of d
 l p ng th up r ultu e of the wo ld—th n pt ht m n
 ed n ty t ts on fi t o ld fi t on—the An l S x n the m d
 n mast e w s then n t in the p tu
 But wh th P rt guese be r to h th w v d wn the Af
 at th y kn w th t th Moo d h th wh m th unt d
 n f t th m b th fighte nd ult b ld s Th
 e led t n n l son b tr c l sup r ty H nry th N 1
 hum lf u ht in th prt Ch ist n p m P t J hn
 th wh m n pl ned to f rm an ll nce ga nt the enem es f th
 th All th h the l t t h lf f th fift nth e turv th P ru
 ese lo nd pl rs k pt up th h f the k n d m f the
 st bl k p n
 Of m s gn fi n t ll th f t th t the et n b l f
 lt l n p ty f th l d pe pl Th con t
 h ust nty w o ht th enthus asm nd this t n f m t n wa
 pp d t m k th Af c n th h m neq l f ll the Ch st n
 h P rt g hsto n G m E n d Au t n th
 dd l f the fift th nt y g u m d of the l u
 ot f P H n y pl t am g th p pl s n th W s
 f n t On e n f th N g t l d
 w h g t d t m k th f th f l d J u
 h d t b t h m ll l th t h ld b d—nd t nd

I h ld b d h h P g f l h w p b h y
 t k d b h y wh I dd h j b f h
 l h h h y m mb h by h d y h b M
 d w Chr f h m h f f f h m F G d
 whose power is th victory nd H k ow h good wills H h y service

th t ll h ny try f h I r D th na f o f L d
 J (h t l th l l t l h m
 h 'I rd t [H ry] b t t l d p n s w l d f r b
 t t t t h t h i e c c d t r b t t i z o d b d
 into t I t t F f G d p n d t o r t r l a d d o r d
 lo o y tly b t a t r h t b f t h t s t v
 f l c d b y t f f t o t h L d h l h
 n l l t s t h k d m t G d b h i n
 n y b s l f d t t r t h l h l l l m F i n t e h
 h v w r r v d w f t h p t t e d t t h h o
 f t h t t f t h f t h d b a h h e t t p d h e
 b c u l t t e b t d l a l t A d n t i d d I h
 f t t e b u t t e r c h d n d g d h l d n t C n t
 if l D b t h d n t h e m n d m p r t e d t t h m t i
 d f t t

This matter of cultural conversion is crucial for our development
 the development of a national consciousness for the full profitable exploitation
 of a people's labor at a group meeting is a very good means of
 limiting the popular political situation. So long as the Portuguese
 and Spanish continued to accept the colonialist domination of the human
 equality, so long as the development of a free people's society is hindered.
 Although this is the fact, on the African continent, we could
 rely on the Portuguese did not ratify the fact which we rely on
 argument. To kill to take into every thing that is our duty to
 serve the highest purpose of Colonialism, as pointed out by the
 their opposition to the brought to objection that small nations
 in opposition to the world which would not persecute a foreign
 war. I want to see Prince Henry a plenipotentiary
 Pope Leo IV go to each and all of those who shall be engaged
 in the world's various struggles complete to give us full

The Portuguese people themselves had developed no racial hatred
 for the apt Azurians, although the townspeople at Lagos
 sympathy for the African of the Moslems was broken to
 be distributed in different manner. And its entire captive were
 quite readily assimilated into the population.

from the time to the present, the people of the
 mankind, the nation, the nation, the nation, the nation
 d m n b g t t t t e w t h t f u F p i d d
 o t f d t h l d n d t l f Islam f t M d
 h o t h v a r u t h l z f Ch t t h o d w i l l t h e y n d o

Op p 95 l C R d B l y P H y h v

Op p 5

Ib d p 53

ff b t th m d th [P g] t b m
 try B t th h m th t k [pt d] h l ll th
 d t b t t d h l t A d th hom th
 t d f m g g p p ty h y t f d m d m h
 t f th l d [f P rt l] m k g th th m d f th
 p t f th d b b t d h h m d th m b th
 ll th n f th Y d m w d f d f m ly f
 gh m f th f m l l th d pt d th m l f th m
 f th t t by ll th t th f t th y m r d t ll
 t th m t ly f S ff t th t l f th l
 t n l k th pt d ly n h d d t t m
 h r t n nd g t l t t d
 A d I h b n k d by th l d t th b ptu d m r r g f
 h t h h th y l l th y b f m d l m ty
 n f th y h d b th h l d n l t
 Th P t u h d n cl s f l nt n m b t
 om nd t l t c b h d not y t d l p d n th m In
 d th P t ou e e d Sp n ds n b m full f e d f th
 d m g sp t h h c n t n t l v h l d n h k th t t m nt f
 pp ton of th l u s f m p t t e l b e p l t t n
 h Ch h d t h f Af nt as t h
 d n d of th m t g gat n nd lt l p ll l
 m — f h t ch n qu f p p t t n g the s l t tu f th bl k
 k It h d d l p d n t n l t n f n b n h m n n
 t n pp t f b n d f l b p l t t n On th
 r v t bs n th th p t l lu f n l ft th
 g f t b nt t d nt th n l p pul t It s pot
 t b f th tu n g pt f ne m n n f l d
 th g l [n the d t b t n f pt d M the t ok as
 F g th b t f th e M s t th Ch ch f th t pl e nd n
 he l ul M who ft ds b me f f St F n th
 t t St V t d C b h e h l d fte C th l
 h t th th g nd t d p pt n f n th l
 n th t t u nd hol l n h ch ll th Ch t n h p f l

O p 84
 Sp l g f h f h P G I d f 498
 S S O M ll y Th P t g C l ff d d m p
 mp h lg h I d n Th d l b h b m
 ld f m d m d gm t t P ly
 b g f h p t G A h h p
 d d h p d b pp l m l C b
 pp d b h d b t M d I d d h W pp 44 t
 Azu

T t s in has dmr n f the prmt ve G rm ns mad
 sert ns mb d n th g m of p nt dy N d asm Y t t
 mse den h tn th T t St Paul N h n h R V d
 ry ns esp ns bl f the lp t nd del gsd lop d
 n n m d m E op M e ta u fth m t ph r g rm
 lik ly t n ey th d th ths excu u f T t s his bl
 g d pt n f the t f th t bl Germ n w n
 ru ly b lt up n by th mo the nt es n il t last t bl s med
 t m

We mght ju t well ely up that n bl ch g f C t
 tt cus n th fi t ntury b c D n t bt n v l es f m B t
 n b c th v stup d nd outt l nc p bl of b ng ta ght
 a th y ent fit to f m prt fth h uch ld f Athen sa
 f the expl n t n fm dern c pe j d ag m t th B t h--
 nly d fficulty b ng th t th eh n v b n nv u h p jud
 When wht hl b g n th r lmost d spe te ach f th
 cent h sf god r onst xpl n the nd rful cultu l
 mp lishment mon the white E op n ec n m nd milit ry
 old d m nan w l read n ctulty M t of th d c eries
 h h xp n th ac al superiority of the t ll l n he d d bl nd may
 lled Ham t r t on l t ons they ed wn f m bts f isol t d
 balizati ns d du t n f m ult l t t ns h ch nnot b
 nt fi d w th th e fm d m c el t on P ob blv th m tw idely
 pt d f the h s be n the b bl al torv of th de end nt of Ham
 p ple curs d f v t d th men l k f others

Wh n E gl h F nch nd Germ n hl s disc v d the Ary n
 th S n k t l t at of th Hindu th Hindus th ms le w
 w of the A v ns lp t ntial t The on ept Arya m ant
 t ally n th ng t th m It eman ed f th nt n l t G rm n
 gn that th t rm Ary n d sgn t d G rm n prt ul ly
 nd th t b c se f this th rht f G m n t e pl t ll othe
 e pl of the ld n t x lud n th H d s was f med

In th st d f e l t n t f m j mp t n e t eal e
 t th r s on fi nt m n f e t t n c uld n t p bl h b n kn wr
 n ng the nc nts If we h d t put ou fin e p n the ya wh ch
 a k d th beginng f m de n el t n w h ld le
 193-94 This the time wh n t t l dis g d f the hum n right
 d phvs l p er of the n n Chast n pe ple f th wold th
 clo ed peoples w offic lly as um d by th fi t tw gre t c l n ns

...cp n rators Pop Al nde Vls b ll of d ma at o iss d
 ed Sp h j s n M v 3 493 nd t e o by th Teaty
 Ford lla (J n 7 4J4) arr ed t th ough d pl m t neg t
 n betwe n Sp n nd Pot al put all th he th pe ple and
 r r s u ccs—th t s to s v pec ally the cl ed pe ples f the
 rld at tl d p l f Sp n and P tugal
 S m t p b bly b e f t s er b u n s it s n t l z d
 at the sl t d w mply ay of e ut labo f th p rp
 e pl t ng th g t n t l r u c s of Ame c Th s t de d d
 t de cl p bec u e Ind nd Neg es ere r d nd bl k be
 us the l p t v d r t n numb of bic ent
 ete f u t s nplv b th y we e the best wo ke to b f nd fo
 e hea y l bo in the m ne and plantat ons s th Atl ntc If
 ht w k r s w a l l e n s u f f e n t n m b r s they v l d h e
 ten s u b s t a t d As a m t t f f a c t p a t of the l y d m d f
 b i th W t Ind e and n th m m l n d f l l e d by wh te
 n t who ve m e t u m e d e f i n d m e x a c t l y the n t e m a t h o
 e d to l r a c t e r i e the Af an Althou h the r u t m e t f i n l
 y labor f i n l l y c t t l d d w n to the Af can t th e a l e k d
 a p s d d b k b n e s n s m f th m t n l h t e d E r o p
 t e s M o e n the p r e s s f e p l o t n g th n a t u l e e s o
 e W s t Ind th Sp h c n q u t d l t l l m d th
 e t v Ind an p o p u l t o n

Th s then t l b e o n g of m d n l t n s It a s n o t
 t c t n t l m m e m o l f l n g f m u t l t p a t h y b t w e
 e p b u t th p a t e t p l o t t r l t e n h p th t o
 t t d n l f l t t o n — t t h t t m e o n l y e t e p j d Al
 e h th p l k d f x p l o t t n th n n t p e n y

A l 45 P p N h l V h d g t d h P g l gh
 d h Af l h m m l p p h t l
 y m h l d l h d p
 I d f h l y d g h C l G
 Cl l A L d b h C i l w p l l y d m d
 h p d h f i y h d h
 l p l h r k h l d A d h y
 h l f E l l d A l m l p l f t V g d M r v l
 f I h m p h l l h l l p f g
 p p l r v t g f th h d h l l b j
 h C l d G g L d d l v p p l P
 l l l p l t d l l l I p
 f l C t t p Q f M F d R V l l l p 37
 I d i s c s s f f b m th Sp n i s h l Am
 a, Prof s s o Ba W D f b a r v O N g r w a s k d w r t h t w
 o r e v e n m o e I n d i a n s a w o k p r o d u c t i o n L a n A m e r i c a n C o l o n i a l

ed l dy h d ts onf nt h t Ltcs As t d l p d
 -d t k d fi t pt l t f rm w ld f ll w tn wht m
 nd th ld nd e hum ep t th p ess m g p t lly
 ery p pl f l E i G y as d tly in point wh n h de
 mb d n 880 th m t es and purp f th British n l
 t n

Th h ut th p t f th Brit h D m th l p pl
 lly l k d p by th wht f m wh t
 ht t b y t n t lly d d d h th y m t mp t t
 th th d wh ht t b g d maily th f h
 t g f th up A d f th d t t th
 d d t b p lly n ry fi t th t f lt h ld b f
 d d t th ht l t f bt gp fl d h f
 p d by th t t b d dly th t th k fi p p l
 ld b m d t t h l g d h p pply fl b p
 l

But th f ct f als onf nnc th t ale pl t t n m ly
 pet f th p bl m f th p l t n t n l b eg dl
 the l f the l bo H ce cal nt g n m s nt lly p
 l l s n f t The pt l t expl t b ng pport n t and
 t l ll ut l ny n n t k ph l b nd th
 c f ly plotabl H w ll d s nd mply p jud
 then th t b m s n n nt A m tt f f t th ht p
 ta t f ly pt l m h d t ndu bud fe pl t t n q t
 ml t th wh h m ny colo ed p pl m t b t d y
 H th pt l t pr it th p fit m k g m t am g th
 t th ent ry Sp n d nd P rtugu e w nt ntly nh b te
 th phlo phy dp po e f th R man C th l Ch h Asoc

F Ag M N d b h l hp Hp l Cl b
 d b p h p pl f h l d h h q d h h l d
 f y f h l d h m gp f ll h p p y l l
 ll fill d w h g ld r h m h h f ll h p w
 y ry h g h Th m h h p m d d f h g ld d
 q d f h ll g l b w b d h l d b g q d l
 d k h pl f h l h y B h l m w D L
 p 5

Q d by E D M l Th Bl f M B d p 3
 I d p f h f p j d h y l k l g
 e imp h p j d w l w y m f d f ll b
 d d l g p f p Th h q h R
 j d f m p b m p f h l h g d h b l
 os d pl d f h m p b h l p bl h
 os those who p p d d race p d re nsc t
 dam tal m T paraphrase Ad m Smth Th wh te b d fi an
 te p e d a e by no means uch oo as the ma o ty of those who believe an

e ry support ng the capt l st d e f r th mpers nale pl t t n
 th kers n completely emerged C n rs n t Chrst t
 and l ry r ng the Ind n to d at coss p po e th fo e th
 tal problem p snted t th e ploters fl b was that f c m
 t g th asml tv ffet f on es n t Ch t nty In the
 t Inle the c lcb ated p st L C s s w s touched by th de
 duct c n qu rcs of the ruthless enla eme t f the Ind ans d
 e pp d it n el gious grounds B t w k h d to be d ne nd f t
 elunt ly the s m ad logy h d to be f nd to j t fy n olunt ry
 rv tud The Indians were e pes nted lazy filthy pag s of
 tual mo al n bett r th n dogs d fit nly fo sla ery n whch
 te alon th c mght b me hop f n t ct ng and on rt g
 m to Christi nty

The c p t al t e plot at n of thc ol d w kers t ho ld be b
 rv d c n gus ther to mploymnts nd t atment th t is hum nly
 egrading In o c to j u t fy ths treatment the xpl t es m t gue
 t th w kers re in tely degraded nd degene te seq ently
 ey n t rally me t th r nd t on It m y be ment d n d t lly
 t the r l ng clas conc pt on of deg adati n ll t nd t be th t ol
 l pers ns n th soc ety even th t of th c pl t ed p rson h mself d
 e work do e by deg ad d p on ll tend to degr d supe r pe
 who attempt to do t

In 1550 fn lly the g t pt l t nt t p d ced a h mpon
 aines de Sepul da b l l nt theol g n nd deb te to c n f ont L
 a n pen deb t t Vall d l d n th ght f Sp n d t w g
 a s of o q est ag st the Ind ns Sp l ed h ld th t t l wf
 m ke w g nst (ensl e) the Ind ns

B f th r ty f th
 Be f th d f the h th n d b b t
 h h bl g th m t th f m l t d t h th
 p ad p
 3 F th p d f th f t f the bj t n d t p h
 r d m p [nd]

It sn ts p ng th t Sep l ed w n th d bat His pp oach w
 n tent w th th xpl o t t e rat on l zati ons f th tme H co

F A g M N p p 83
 I h ld b k p l ly w h h l l m m f
 f h f d l m l my Am I w h b g g f l
 ff m p — h d w f l l p l h m g
 wh p l h l d f l d p pl h h d b pl d t
 r lly d w h y d g f hl h t f p fi
 MacN t, p c i p 88

ed n bly l g l j u t f i c a t f o r t h p e s s i b l y l t t
t t n T n i s l e l y a s n a n s w t o n u e n t s t f
t h o t t e p l n t n t h e h l e l d t p k l l n f
A c h a t r i s t c t h u l d b b d t h t n e p l n a t o t l l
e d h e b n m d t t h p t d p p l h e m l T h g r p
t n n t n d f l g f t h e p l t d p e p l d i s g d d n
r l y

S e p l d t h e m a e t h u g o t f a s m n t h e f i r s t o r a t s t
s g u m e n t a s n f f t t h t t h I n d n s w e f t o t S p n
d t h f e t h v s h l d b e x p l d Y t t h p f l i g u
t r t m g t h S n a d l m t d t h e t b l i s h m t f a l
- l o p h o f l p l t t n S m e y e r s l n t t e m p t w a s
d t h w t h t t h I n d n w n o p b l e f n e r s o n b u t t h i s
a s f i l l y q u l c h d b y t h e t t o b i n g t h d c a t b f o t h
b l f t h I n q u t o n I t r m n d f l t t h n k e r s m n l f m
t h e E u r o p n c o n t r n t p d u c e t h e d e t h t n a t
e o p l s h a n n f e o n u m l l k p t y f l t
I t h v s t f l l w t h w l l u n n u m b d e r m o n p h d
e n t f i b k s t t n t p o t h n c p a t y f l t u l n
r s o f p l o b l p e o p l e n d l w w t h t h m p l d
s d p u m p t n t h t t h i s n p c i t s h o u l d t n d b t o m
t s f o t h l t u l a s m i l a t i o n f s h p e p l s (T h e u l t m t p u
e s e o f l l t h f w h t p e r i t y n o t d m n s t a t o n t h a t
t h e i n f c t p r i t l l t h h m n b e n g b u t t h t o i n s i s t
t w h t m u t b p m I t n l e p m a l y p o w t h e t h n

A m g h S p h r n f h m (b 535 w d) w h w
t h m p l d t h h d m h d f h m p l t h N
l d G l F d d O d w h p l f i w k h b l l d
h m m H t G l y N t l d l I d 4 l I w O d
f m d f m h t f l d m l d h m h l d w
r y f h y w b C h t d d t g h t h f y m l b

- M N p p p 94 5
B f b d d h g h w h h m b g b d t p t
e m y b p l d w i l l T h l d d m h p l
p l f l b d l f h l f h l b H w h f
d f l d l m k l b l h p l r s f l d w k
e l b l m f g h d h m h y f p b l
c y h p b l f h p l g l W h p h l p h y f h d
m g f h p l d p p i h b d l p d w h f f i g c y h
l g l d m k g d m m m p l l y d t
c o d a n c e w t h T h l e d p e o p l h a g h t s w h h h e m a s r a c e
d r e s p e c t . T h e e x p l o u n g c l a s s h a s e c o m m u n e s t r u t h i c o n v i c
l a n d w i l l d e f e n d t w i t h t h e v i g o r a s w o u l d a n a t t a c k u p o n

of the late opportunities not getting and I think
on My Web site

Am nt by tu wnt nm dm bt
ltl h tmd dt nm h
rf h p o Wh md plmh bg t k
f th p d t ty f m b y gt n t
th t d l t bh t n l d t t
p t lb Adtd t t th m th m
b l d(m l t l t p t f) th lab f
h h th t d l

The statement of the defendant admitted by the colonel in Europe
 upon the order of the court put the well known fact of the
 defendant in the hands of the public. The E. D. Morel of the
 British South African Company for the exploitation of the
 Rhodesia agent of the system.

I u h f a h n w t h p w t e n m t n d d n t r t n
l t h b l h m f p t t h n l f l w t h
f t l d n t t n f j t t h t n f p u o l
h t h t o m d f t y d n
A t t t h t m t h E l d l l y f d p n

L d W f k p l p Th m t
A d h t f Af h t b h t mp l m t hll pl h
d d l l b b ff B
d h h wh l d y m f h A d At h ld b d
d d f d w h b t f E p h p h l f h
b p pl h b l m d d h b f h l f h
l ld b f Imp t m d C l p b h pp d h
h J m Mll Tl H t f B t h f d 48 4 V l I pp 3 f
g h r v d h E I d l m h th ly
h D f B t h T d h E I d R d d h C y S W
f E I d C p y 599 6 3 p 8
P M L h d h Sp t f C p l m p 6 C E l d If
p bl m f l d pl b d f l f l H w w O
b d d g d M d w k h m w g l
l d g t h f ry I h l d y f r v b d m
d l r All th kll d d ll kh d
h d d b l is pl d by t r f H h d
k b d h m m t w k g
m m t d ly mb d f gl p p h m h m f
d nd r al wh h h y b m y H d d f l pl d h
d f th mll h h p W k t d r l d w k pp d
f d h f d by h g f bll E r v h d k d l
d r l d gl y f f m l d b d by m fi
d r l d m m ta f rms of coe on Phs I d al
nd T h F gh ex h Cea p 384. See lso I l d v

corporation whose interest in the country was to make money out of it

Probably it is unnecessary for us to restate the history of the plantation in the West and its problems of exploitation of the demand of white colonization on other parts of the world. Yet it may be in place to indicate further the relation of race antagonism to the broad bourgeois proletarian conflict. As we mentioned previously the relationship of producers to white workers has been frequently such as to demonstrate the common status of workers as a factor of production regardless of color. In some of the early experiments with labor in the West Indies both white and black workers were used in the field and their treatment and value were determined by the relative economic productivity. But it is the early mercantilist labor theory and practice which show really the fundamental exploitative demand we may illustrate through the situation in England the leading capitalist nation.

Mercantilism may be thought of as that system of economic philosophy trading practice and direction of production which has for its purpose the securing of advantage to a nation in international economic competition. It is that state capitalism which the capitalist class developed. Nationalism is the emotionalism of this state economic competition. Although mercantilism reached some sort of high point in overt expression in the late eighteenth century its essential ideology continues in what has been sometimes called economic capitalism. Roughly speaking the early mercantilist did find the wealth of the nation in terms of the monetary payment which other nations were compelled to pay in order to offset their unfavorable balance of trade. Today more emphasis is put upon the usefulness of the heavy industries of a nation. The worker's place in the system has been primarily related to production and he has been regarded as an item of cost—that is to say as both a necessary and important factor of production.

On page 36
 S F W L y P m D l p m t f th B h W t I d 7 763
 p 45 E W l m C p t l m d S l y p p 3 9 d L l l J p h R a g t
 Th F l l f th P l t C l p m
 G S h m l l g g f i t d f i t r m t k l
 [m sr] h g b t i m k g— m k g w b t
 t mak g d l m y m k g h m m r k g h
 m d wh h f h p l l m m ty m m
 m ty d g h h d m g Th n c f h y m l
 r d c t f m y th b l f t d b m th g f 5 t
 nam ly h t l f r m f o c y d g t l f th
 policy d t pl g f l l l d l m
 policy by the f the na nal late. Th M ca d Sy m p p 5 Cf C l
 Bucher I d u s t r i a l E c o n o m y p 36

dctor and s n mp dment t the nt pren u in his pas u g
 unde s ll his omp t t r The wo ke th n as m m p s a b l b t r
 hould be p d or ly so mu h as uld b uffi nt t keep him l
 ndabl to l bo — subsisten wag Thu as El F H ksche c n
 clud s With p act ally ns gnificant pt on l ff l w g
 fixing p s ribed ma m m r w ge Out of t n m e r f r e c e s
 w th the lat n h p b tw n empl y e s nd empl d lat me
 we in the nt est f th employers And Rees Th de ad
 er t m w s a p p u l a t n a s l a r g s p o s s i b l a s l y o p e d a s p o s s i b l
 and l i v i n g s n a s p a s s i b l th m a g n i f u b i s t n e

B t l g w e e s p p d to hav oth valu bes d s th s o
 limiting st f p duction They t ded to ke p th wo k n o
 stant t te of n c s t y h h d s p o s e d h u m t o l a b n t h i s p c t t h
 m c n t l t s c h a c t i a t i n o f t h E n g l i s h w k r s i s r y m u c h l i k
 t r t n t i n u l l y a d d s s d t o c o l o r d k e r s a n d n a t i v o p l s A
 m n w l l n w o r k s e n d v s a w k f h e u l d l v e b y t h c n g
 o f n e t h r e f o e f t h e m p l o y i s t h a v a u f f i c i t p y o f l b o r
 d y s w a g s h u l d b r m o t h n t h t w h i h t h e w k m u t p e d
 m h t d a y E d S F u r s c l l t h t h e d o c t r i n e o f t h e u t i l i y o f
 p o r y A r d n g t A r t h u r Y u n g w r i t i n g i n 1770 [G r a t m
 i n g s] h a e a s t r o n g e f f e t o n l l w h m n t h l e s t n l n d t o d e e s s
 r t h r l l o u r s e b y u n g t h m t o o r k b u t f u r o f i d y t
 m n t a i n t h e s e l e t h e s e v e n t h i s f t s o w l l k n o w n i n e r y
 m n u f a t u r i n g t w n t h t i t o u l d b e d l e t t n k o f p n g i t b y
 a g u m e n t T h e e w e e r i e s t h e n i n t h p v r y n d n c e s t u
 t t e o f t h m a s s i n f e n t i o n w h e r l e s r e t a l l w e d o f
 t h s u r e s t w t h o n i s t i n m u l t i t u d o f l b r i l p o r

If h w e v e l o w w a g e s d i d n o t p r o d c t h e d e s r d s u l t i t w a s
 f e l t t h a t t h l w s h u l d m p e l a l w o r k e s t o f i n d e m p l y m n t A s
 o n e w r i t e s u g s t d n a s e r e s o f q u e s t i o n s

W h t h f h m n n d t r y b e t h f l t h d t h n t f l l w
 t h t d i n h u l d f l l t h i n g b d u d n a t W h h

M m V l I I p 67
 J F R M l m d h C l m C n b d H y f h B h
 Em V l I p 563 T h m f H k h b By f h g
 h p f h p d d l l m h m b
 l d b d d h p l y l d r m m n h m p t f
 h m g p f p d Th l w h f h d m
 m a u b d t p p l y f l b p b l t l w p p b l
 Op V l I I p 53
 Q d b E d g S F T h P f L b S j m N t l m
 P 9-
 B M a n d i l l e B i a L p 53 d b E F W

p t wh t t n th t unt y t m k m y t f

P b bly t u ne ess y for u to est te th h tory of the pl nte
 n the West nd it p blems of exploitat on o the d ama of wh te
 lonizat n nothe p ts f the wo ld Y t t may be n plac t und
 te f rther the r lat onship f race ant gon sm t th b o de bou
 s prolet r at confl ct As we mention d prev usly the l t n h p
 produce s to white wo k h s been f equ ntly such as t dem n
 ate th c mmon status of w rkers as a f ctor of p oduct on ega dless
 ol In some of the ea ly xperiments w th labo n th West I des
 th h te and bl k wo kers w re ued n th fild and their t e tm t
 ad v lu w o d n rily determined by th i rel tve conom p o
 ct ty B t t is the ea ly m nt l t l b the ry and pract
 ch sho v na ely th fundam ntal expl t t ed v d w m v
 u tate ths from the situat ion in Engl nd th le dng apt l st
 et n

Mer ant lism m y b thought of s th t system of ec n m phil
 phy t ding p ct c nd d r ct on of p oduction wh ch h fo t
 r p se th secu ng of dvantages to n t n n nt n t na l e
 cmic omp t t n It is the state capitalism wh h th pot f da
 apit l sts d lop d N t on lsm s the mot on l matr of th
 ate ec nom c compet t n Alth ough me c nt lsm ea hed om sor
 f high pont in ov rt pre i n n th late gh te nth c nt ry t
 nti l deology continues n what has b n sometm c lled n
 c nt l m Roughly sp ak ng th c ly me c nt l st d fied th
 w lth of th n t on n terms f the m n t ry paym nts wh h othe
 at on w mpell d to pay n o de t offset th unf a bl bal
 nce of t de t day mo e emphass s put upon the su c s of th
 a vv ndustries of a n t on The o ke spl n th svst m has b
 rmarily l t d to p duct on nd he ha been reg rd d as an tem
 f c st—th t st y both necessary and mpo t nt f to f pro

Op t p 36
 S F k W l y P m D l p m t f h B h W I d 7 763
 45 E Wll m C p l m d Sl y pp 3 9 d L w ll J ph R g t z
 h F ll f th Pl t Cl pas m
 G t S hm ll g g fi d fi t rm k
 r l m} h g b t m k g— m k g w b
 m k g d l my m k g t h m m m k g th
 d h h f th pl l mm y m m
 y d g t h gh d m g Th ce f th y m l
 m d f m y h bl f t d b m h g f g
 am ly h t l f rm f y d g w ll f h
 ate and its institut ns, in placing of local [town] and m rial
 licy by that of the na l tate The Mer nile Syst m pp 50-5 Cf Car
 ucher Indust rial Evoxation p 26

duct on and as n mped m nt t the ent p n u n his bas c u ge to
 anders l h mpetitors The w k th n was ndip nsabl bu he
 h ld oe p d nly o much as ould be uffi nt t k p hm' aliv
 and bl to l bo — bsistenc w g Thus as El F H ks he con
 cludes With p t lly nsgrifi nt ex pt ns ll ffi l wag
 ix ng pes bed maximum w g Out of e ery t n nt i r ces
 th the l t sh p betwe n employ r nd mply d at least n ne
 in th ne t f th empl y rs And y R The des d
 t mws p p lat n l ge p ssbl as fully p d as p s
 ble nd l vng n a pos b t the ma on f b ist n
 B t l w w ge we suppo ed to h v othe v lu bes d s h se of
 mting t f p d ct on Th y t nd d t k ep th ke n on
 tant st t f nece ty which d sp s d him to lab In this ep t the
 e ant l t h ct at n f th Engl h w ke v ry m h l k
 h t c tnu lly dd essed to color d o k rs and n t e pe p l s A
 n n w ll n t w r k s nd vs a w e k f he c ould l ve by th ngs
 f n th f if th employe is o ha e a suffic t apply fl b
 ad v w ge should be no m th n that wh ch the wo k r m t spend
 n th t d y Edg S Furnss c ll ths the do trine f th utlty of
 rty Ac d ng t A thur Young wring in 1770 [G t earn
 ng] h st g ff t on ll who eman th le t n l n d t d lness
 th ill urse by sng th m t w k but f u o f i avs to
 n nt n themsel the en this is a f ct so w ll kn vn n very
 n n f turing town th t t would b dle to thnk of p o ng it by
 e gum t The ew e ches then in th p v ty nd n ess tous
 t t of the masses in f e at n wh a es a e nt l lowed of
 h rest ealth nsists in multude fl b r poo
 If h w e l w w ges d d n t p od e the d s d sults t was
 felt that th l w sho ld c mpel dle wo k s to find employment As
 n w t ugg t d n es of q st n

Wh th f h m n ndu try b th o f w lt t d th n t f l w
 ch t dl h ld f ll th g b d u g d t t Wh h

M l m V I I I p 6
 J F R M l m d h C l C mb dg H t f l B h
 Emp V I I p 563 T h ff H ck h b By f g d w
 g h p f h p d l h m h l b f
 c ld b d d h p y ld h m m h i d f
 th m g p f p d Th l y w h ff h d b i d
 m b d t pply fl b P bl l w p i bl
 Op V I I I p 53

Quoted by Edgar S F ss Th P so f Labor Syst m f N l m
 pp 9-2

B Maudville *Bruantia Longuans* p 53 quoted by El. P. H. .

Mor the m c ntl t f ed the p spe t f th l b s get-
 ng ut of h pl e lt wa felt th t som cla of p ple h ld be
 p d d upon t do the c mm n v k d that the t t of th
 ass omm n wo k rs ho ld ema n permanent It w s me t nd
 cy n th o k n g cl s to b nd p nd nt h h lled f th e
 t ns kn to a lant o sm S y Will m Tmpl n 17/0 O
 an f t n popul h e d p t d n t on th t E gl hm
 ey nj b th ght p vlc c f ben m f e d d p e d t
 n nv o ntry n Eu p Th l th m n f t ing po
 a f t the b tt f r th m el c d for the e t t Th lab n
 e ple h ld n think of th m l c nd pend nt f th pen
 o f pr p bod t on n t kept p ot d c nf o l
 k th place f b ty d g d o d Th l t te p e
 c cely th d a of th Ng place n th Unt d St t s
 Und bt dly the m p t n t m n t th pe d od d
 f th cl c as th f p p l ed at n Fo M d lle
 7 3 For ke th t h ppy nd p pl u dc th m
 t mst e t q t that g e t numbe f th m sh uld b
 n nt as w ll p Th f e t be me the mm d te b 1

G g B k l y () q d by Edg S F p p F l
ym h h d f h l b g l S h j y
l b h h h l f w k h l h f h p h b
p l d h l l m m d l by l p f f f h p h b d b f
g b b J f h P d l by h d B d l l h
k p h d l b l l h h l l h k p p b y h l f h y
d p 84

S H k l p V l II p 6 A d 76 m h
 d f l F l Eff l d v t f h E f P bl
 h y d l d Th h h l h l f dl
 d y h g m d h d
 d h p pl f ly d p d d m f
 h g d t h h ld f h l l f h p pl h
 ul make them co em ose drudg ri for wh h y w born Qu d b
 c p 48

fth lng l sst bt t tl tt dir ttn d at t
 e mm n p pl If th k r h d t be d t d th h uld
 t n l nd ndut l du t n th h u d b turned b k
 th n t ld ty nd n t w y f m t s f w t th n
 tt w t nd d b t th th p t them l pt
 th kth th fitf m p firm nt d n d t t dep
 l lab n mpl ym n And Th m R gl m d th typ l
 at m t Th mut b n ety h e f d nd d f
 If ll go d penm n wh e th h l n nt dly
 th ugh lf f l? Thu th t d o t d f th k
 hld n the hld n f th p nt d d t ke p them
 th n th p t r all l f th r p t d nt llectu l p uts
 ul d out P f Fu ns d b th p ton f the ght
 th ent h tew e m En l nd s wh h t lly
 pt n f the post on of lo d p opl n c r t a n m d m al
 t ns

Th p p t fth w kh n b th f t f m d tly
 d fth l b g p pul t n l t d t th oc l b d b
 d f d t dd f m th t w th th t n t
 ght Th f t th t th l b p p l t w d l d
 lt w th l h th d d l t pt f ty d d n
 b th m A l th y w t b p t d by th m t
 l d d pl d pu h d wh n p t f l d t w k
 p t d p Mu h w d fth d t d th t t n
 littl n th n fth pp unt f d m t th
 f w w th p p l t th th m p n th
 d d m y th h h d d mp h n m t
 nt t l th ndut g p

J P ll f 4 D f T d C d P p C d q d b H k
 P pp 66 67
 H y f h P Al h gh R ggi w m k g pl f h j m
 h mm p pl h dd g by d h fl l w g d m B h
 [h l m f h p] b d f l m q l y
 h l g l p p y h b d b t mply h l m
 b f h gh d b l y l b wh h h ly brth
 h l b d 97 d p
 I h h f p l y H ld L k f wh h y
 h d h p p f g h l d m
 l W g d f g ll g k h
 d d h g l f w ll b ly d f d l f f m
 k R fl l h R l t f O T m p s S l J A H b
 p t pp 5 6
 Op p 87 Th H mm d q h p d f h R y l S G dd
 767 839 d l p g h fl l w g l g [G g d h l b
 l w ld h h m d p h l lf d f m k g h m g
 is in gncu ture and oth labo us employe ts to which he m k
 ty h d d ned them nstead f hing th subo dinatio w uld end

with m had gnt y n tll n field s n w tng a p m
 d t nng t th wht xpl tng l s h d c nfid ntly Y u
 d btt th bl km nf f nish gy u thl b th t s lm t
 st n t t k s lck out nd lab l b th t l b d
 f l t h bl l bo th th n b n t mpt d t fll w
 d f l g f n hy but lw y the s f f l g f h s o ntry nd th
 th b n of th C ss
 Th th hte ul g l s s t nd d t gr e th W h not n wh n
 d c t d d g n y n c m m on l b —th d ng f m n u l p
 rns f f c ntly nd d g n f d ly th t s to s y m s s n e th d ng of
 n l p t on c n t nt d ly Ths ry l w ld h b ough t
 m t h s kn h d h e ad t e d p d t n the gr nds
 ts nh n e d p du t ty nd n t ably nh e n t d g nty A up n
 l t on t e n d s t mak th nd du l p o b e t p t s h m n
 p o t n t p t up t on th t th s c t h s d f i e d p n
 h as th re no n th t th d n ry f f i e n t k ould
 e bl t t t h m l f n r t f i l d o nty th t th l s t m
 l f d n t g n lly o n e O n e e s o n h the e n f t l t t l e
 g nty n m n l l b th t the l b o e h m l f s d n a rly not
 g n f i d T d o n f y p o n t f i n n d d t e h m f b y n d

S l d S p h f B k T W h g E D W h g d p p 33 8
 l W h g h w d h b l k f p h S h h d l l
 th h f f y f f h g h y h k k d f d f h h N g
 Wh l h d wh h p p d g h T k g l w
 p ly l m d by h wh S h w h g f h h d
 t f h d h f i b f y h g l k d d y m p h
 b w h w
 M wh p pl f h S h w h m m h y g N g
 y d h f w k w i h h d m f l d g h m g d lly
 d bly h l f f f d m Th y p d h h
 eg [h l] wh w m p t d d h g d
 h w ld g ly f h h d l p m t f h S h f h h l d
 e d d ly m d f m th m ph d p f h f h
 Th d w i d l d m m y f h wh p pl w d ly p
 l d by d l d Alm ry wh m h S h w
 d l d g l l m h l h m a l l b k
 d r v g f f d l d g d d ry g p l ry g d ry h g
 d h k p g g l
 Th f h m b g w g p p f h f h d
 f h b l k p pl h d p l d l b g h l f f
 f m l h S h Th w l t l p p y f h p p f h
 l f m l y d W k g w t h h H d p p 3 4
 A m f f t h h pl w m d h k l l
 k w k l O h p R h d B M b r v F l g m
 eg l d q m b f wh h S h l h
 N g f h k l l d d Th f i l f t h S h C l G l l
 d d p g lly l l h f d d f m
 the plantatio co my I add to those aged h band th
 ell-organized plan tio mployed carpe rs coopers st ns m l l e r
 ack th, sh s o m m e r s d w e v e r s h

...t u n g s f th c ssful p fo m c f a m n a l skill
 ad w h a th d e a c p t l t s o c t y m n l l b l l y l e
 l p r
 l l o f c s n o t a c t r o f W h n g t o n t m a y b e n d e d a
 m n e d t o n f h i t t n n s s i n t h b a s i s f e l t l t
 k n o f n e t h s w i d l y r e g n e d n t b t n t o t h e d
 n e n t f N e o m c k l l d w o k e s Y t s l n g W h n g
 m p t d t h m o l t y o f c a p t l n h e h a d t o c n c e e o f t h l b
 w e o f c l o d p e o p l i n t h i s f s h o n W h n t n w s m e e
 c t a g e t e l d o f w h t p n o n t h a n h e w s o f N e o p
 n d w h t o p n w a n e v t b l y a g n s t t h b t t e t f
 g o e s a t t l l s t o t h s d v T h e a e m n y n c e c S t h m w h t e
 p e o p l e w h o b l e t l t t h s c e s o f t h e N e g s d p d s p n t h
 l p t r i g t h i n d u s t r i a l p h i l o s o p h y o f t h E n g l i s h e i g h t n t h e n t r y
 r k h o e s

Altho gh both rac relations and the struggle f th wh te p let nat
 th the bourg o i e n p a r t o f a s n g l e o c i a l p h n m e n n e l
 o n s i n v l e n f i a t i t n I n t h a s e f c e l t s t h
 d e n d e n c y o f t h e b g s e t o p r l t a i a n e a h l p p l — t h t
 s a v t h e w h l p e p l l l k d u p o n s l s s — h e s w h t p l e
 a n i z a t o n i n v o l s o l y c t o n o f t h e w h t e p e p l T h e c c p l
 e u r g e o u s a n d w h t e p o p l m e t m s e m t m e n t h e a m
 u n g f r w t h r e s p e c t t o t h c o l o d p e o p l e s o f t h e w o l d t s l m o s
 w a y t h u g h w h t e b o u g e o i e t h t c p t l m h b e n t o
 c e d T h e a l y c a p t l t e t l m o n g t h l d p p l d
 o d t l o k u p n t h e l a t t e r a n d t h n t u l o u a s f t o s o
 r d u c t n t o b m n i p l t d i m p n l l y w t h w h t c p t l t h
 t e e s t o f p o f i t I t i s t h u s n e d t o i m p e r o n l w h l p p l s w h l
 t d e s i n t o t h e c l s s t g l e t h c m p l a t n g f t o r s k n o w
 e c p o b l e m s I f t h e c l o d p p l e t h e m s l v e s e b l e t d l o p
 g n f i n t b g o s a m n g t h J p n a n d E s t I d
 r e l a t o n s e f u t h m p l c a t e d b y t h e r s e o f c o n s o n t l i s m
 a s w e s h a l l a t t m p t t o s h w i n a l a t e r c h p t e t u t o n s o f c l

d d l p d b l f g h m p l m
 f b l m b f k l l d w k m S i w h f i g h m p l m
 r d d t a h p b h h m h d l m
 l y b y g l w h f h d b y h m h
 d f k l l d h l p G m t d L b E l y A m p 3
 V l d h q f p l w p d w h f r v
 r d l a m g h h t r y L t A m l S B l y W D f i
 a t r a A C o l u a t o n , p 35 p a s s m .

"Gen. B. J. Johnson, "Negro Racial Movement and Leadership in the United States," *Journal of Social and Political Science*, Vol. 1, No. 1, 1910, p. 62.

tu m v b dist gu h d a c a g t th pl t t en f
the h t b u g is

Th P f R l 4nt m

Ths th n th n t f l t gonism d l p ng n E p
th b r d t ll p t f th w ld In l n t f teful t rm
k p ng c l b t d p m wrtt n 899 d r b d p t n
fl t th h t m n b d n lik bl t n d nt lly n
ss med by n th n ll th hust ry f h w ld

T k p th W h t M bu d —

S d f th th b t v b d—

G b nd v t l

T y u pt d

T w t he y h

On fl tt d f lk d u ld—

Yo w c ht ll p pl

H lf de l d h lf h ld

Th E p n h rth w n m l ss m pl t l the o l
t m m ng v l d p ple v th wh m th v h e m nt
t t Th dy amism d ffi y f pt l t lt c n l d d
this Th t b l ty f l a d t n ss of lt tog th th
ff ct c nt l fi m ub q ently m d t pos bl f h ts
t h m ls p t nd dom n p t n n n th
h m l d of l d p pl The wh t m n c ept n f hum f
asth r to at f th th c m or du lly th gh th dis y as
p g to h n self as to nyon l th t he h d w p n d
g t h h m d pp t t h mb t n f tle
It h ld b m d l th t d n t m n t th t th wh t
is the n l one p bl f p j d e It p b bl th t th
t pt lism cult l ch n cu c m ng h te th ld
n ght n e h p r n d p j d Ind d sh ld
p t th t nd n th fo m f onom n t n v lism

R dy d K pl v 88 9 6 p

J f W H il (Up Cl) Th R l f A p 4 I h lyp d h
m l d l p m f h pl y m I l
h w h f w b h d l p d y h d f
k hy f d Th l m d m d h b h lly h
to m th racial exp ta and racial antagonism seemed na ra d h
saw leme freq entl d d no exis I oth words, h f f h
ual was dete ed before he was born

elationship between whites and people of low would be greatly
 negatively modified

The depiction of the white man's lot as a special gift goes hand
 in hand with the westernization of the conquered people of India. The
 Hindus for example the modern day athletes were in 1750
 not with the white man no longer permitted them to be the cultural
 agents of the Hindus. Hisset of domestication has been prepared and
 the Hindus are able to distinguish between his white skin and that
 of the Negro. The effect is now left with only his nation'sism and
 the thought of how he should pull a cultural belt out of his hat some Hindu
 could promptly pull another which might even overmatch the first
 Vishnualal Shidhan puts it thus [The Saxon] has been accus-
 med to egotizing himself as a pre-eminence. Now he
 sees a world which refuses to recognize him as such. With all his
 material values he will hang on to the rattle of military tyranny
 because no assumption that the prejudice is biological heritage
 of the white race

But we should not lose sight of the fact that the whites have pre-empted
 the world. Since the belief in white superiority—that is to say white
 nationalism—began to move the world in people of color have
 been able to develop a pre-judgment and dependence of whites. It may be
 however that the Japanese have no such dependence of whites. Industrial

S. P. P. L. d. l. h. by H. W. J. h. Th. S. t. P. w.
 k. V. B. h. d. J. S. S. P. l. y. N. l. M. r. Am.
 l. g. l. R. w. J. 944 pp. 9 35 d p t l ly J ph S l M
 d. h. N. l. Q.
 W. g. h. W. p. 4.
 P. l. S. B. k. l. k. p. h. f. th. w. d. ff. mp. m. g. h.
 m. th. p. pl. f. A. R. h. b. f. y. d. m. g. h.
 pl. B. t. p. j. d. d. d. d. ply. Th. Sp. t. B. h. d. h. W. p.
 y. G. ph. V. l. XXXI. N. N. mb. 94. p. 54. d. W. lf. y. I.
 I. b. d. h. l. d. p. f. h. p. L. d. W. lf. y. I.
 ch. p. d. f. w. ld. h. y. h. h. b. h. l. h. q.
 E. A. d. Af. by. E. p. U. tl. ry. arly. h. d. f. h. t. f. h.
 ry. E. p. h. m. l. g. d. d. t. w. h. mpla. p. d. f. h.
 f. bl. g. d. gl. ri. f. W. C. l. Th. wh. ra. f. E. p. h.
 eld. w. phy. lly. m. lly. d. m. lly. p. ll. h. d. G. d.
 h. fi. t. w. d. m. d. g. d. h. d. d. d. l. p. d. h. t. m. gh.
 dy. d. g. th. g. f. Q. V. t. E. gl. d. k. d. m. g.
 ff. f. ll. h. p. pl. h. d. t. h. h. m. b. f. h. w.
 bl. f. t. d. h. th. g. d. E. p. d. g. d. Ch. l. d. d.
 l. h. ry. d. f. th. t. ry. h. d. h. h. th. m. l. m. d.
 q. h. w. f. h. d. g. f. p. d. d. h. bl. g. f. b. g. l.
 y. E. p. It. ru. h. t. lm. y. g. lly. d. bl. mb.
 f. Af. d. A. h. d. b. k. l. d. b. f. h. p. p. d.
 th. d. m. t. w. ll. d. p. t. f. h. E. p. S. t. b.
 nc. th. d. to. was. establish. d. there. were. few. lts. ag. a. E. r. d.
 could. no. be. met. w. th. punitive. exp. ditio. Op. it. pp. 5-6

le l pm nt n t n Lst mbt n d ml ry ffi t
 l t th s onm tt f r c rk n h l d
 s da dt d th Ind d go3tl J p a h kn
 t felt to o m th wht m and m k h m lik t
 F h r r the J pan e lt all pe f b l f th
 v ll p ty B t th pr blem w f nt th m
 t ml t th t h hl b f th E r pan h n h y b g nt
 k n the b d n f pl tng the l d p ple f the ld Th
 t opp t n t h d th n me up n no bl to f th m th
 lt ls p rty nd po Tod h t J p n a n
 l blocked t rvp int b p w f lly n hed ht b t ls
 t ly l mt a n the r po bl r f d m n n c
 A still m e cri l qu t wh th th w ld is la e en ough
 a mmod te m e h n n up c B rr th ppa i
 g f th sup l t ho ld b n m nd th t l p ejud
 o th n ethn nt ism ac r j d m t b tu lly b k d p b
 h f a le cell n ed fin ll by m l t ry m ht N

A h ld p h ll p pl f l w ll b g f d d p
 h k d f m pl hm l d h h lf p h
 d S dh w h m b g h f b f h ll
 h J p w d h J p d d m d p p d Th h
 h m l d b ll S g p w p f gh H g K g M l
 B S Y f d p f ll h p l d p pl h
 pi f J p J p F m ly w h gh h f l h p pl f
 p f Ch J p F m ly w h gh h f l h p pl f
 ld ly b f l d h p h d g f d b d J p h h w
 h b f l d h p h d d h p pl f A L T pl
 m F l by P l M d El pp
 O f l w d l d E I d P S J h p h w y Th
 m p h d f l f wh S ll h y h b f h d Th
 gh d d h l b I d Ch h Ph pp f h pl l
 f d H d J p b mph R h d pp wh p g
 f A Th T y f C l p 4
 R m d K dy mph h p h t h b l f f l p
 fid p m h l m t l Th h Th E p
 pl w bld m f h d d g d q m h
 p l k d h p l q pm f h l t d m h
 h d b j d T p f g m b l l h y
 m p l d f p l d m d d h
 m l d b p pl m ly bl k b d phy l p y Th
 y m b l k d w h l d Th 4 g l I d pp 85 86
 h m ff L d W If p p
 Y p h d h w w H w did te th tury
 veraham beg and h w did the wh nan bo co th w d
 wh mad hon think h vas perso th peop Be w

and lop l prejud m ly by ishng d s It old b
 cul us for th Chne t say th t th y ep jud d g n t whtes
 near Eu pe g g t tl Chn ee n n Chn
 Of c on hould n t m st k t on ry c l tt tude fo
 m s One ha only to m g ne a stuat n d v lop g n A
 h ch wh t s come to on th m el es s f t s y Jap
 s - n h h wh t m t l kup n Japane e a m te acem
 en n h ch L p n h b n l ok d up n -- to l
 h t t n do s re olut n m n t on l st c f lng d p w el
 n n j mut t an pr It wo ld nv le n x ch nge in the pl t
 p t n f th e wh ch o ld n t be f lly st bl sh d unt l th
 ll w and b wn peopl ctuall subd ed the E p the
 m a d th n E ope d ted the economy n th t t of
 t pt l st l g n th E t Jo f W Hall (Upt n Cl) stat
 ph lly the n tu c of wh t sup riority in th E st

Th wh t m n lk d d b th l w n pl t
 I h v d t h p k nt wh h t
 l dt H l b lud d th n t h h h b l
 du t d H l n n t H uld p th n t d
 g - ry y f m t h mght h H ld h lt y
 et pl t l m l d t y pl t d m l t H
 ld th m lf t ll t t d n t t m lg d d
 y d t ll b p t c t d d g t t t t p ul t

Then too t r n m diff ult t n f ce b comu
 pe i r th E t w thout b ng o lso n th West
 St ll anoth p m v c n de at ons s to nd cate th n p bl
 ff i l t es n th y f n v othe e p n e the to d pl cate th
 ec l d f Eu ope n s ort dom n t them T d y mm n t
 f dvan d th t n people f l howe ve ng no s col
 pe t p t a ultu l dist n e betw n them nd wh t s omp bl

h d g d h A h d Th m w mpl h
 a d h b g t g m t p d Ch ll w b d d
 q l y l h l k J p w ty y f w h h b ld h
 w k d g d b l h p Wh h t m m h w ll b
 r g b q l ty h b g h d d f h m d g B t
 d L ht pp 4
 I p g l d t Ch Th d H Wh y N
 d f th d Ch d y wh d d b h d d b
 h h ll g Ch f th f g b m wh d h m l k
 h h l d I m h f g l d h p bl p k
 Th k m b Ch w t ll w d t d fi l S L
 k Ch L f M y 944 p S l N h l P ff Th Wh
 M Du mm Chap IX
 Op cat pp 09-

t th tw h th E p n f th m l d d n l r
 t n tt m d n p t l ol t n th l d p pl t
 w ld And ch l t n hip c l th d pm t f th
 c mpl bel f n b l g l up o t d n qu t l p j d
 h h E ope h b en abl t tt ur Th f m t
 c d t t p jud n only ltu lt d l p d n g
 E op n bu l th t no h r ce ld es bly h p t d pl
 t tet eph n n Lk th dis ry f h w ld t sem d t
 th t th s a al he v m nt could o ly c
 Th colo p j d ce f h r h th potent l t f n t as
 a gal tr fr no cal pejud Wh n th tw r e
 ra in th m l tu t n w th white th h w ll mpl tly
 or expl ly nflu nce h l t n h p b tw en the b d n t es
 n th d th h l l tm phe et nd st b d t m r d by
 che up n r c Thus nsd t n f h h t gn f a c n un
 d st d l t n In the m l st t adm n f wht
 p nty nd in c mp t t n m n b d n t f nt f or
 h tu to is t f h n l t n
 Th e g n t w h m th h te el ast p j d c a t nd t be
 t mes nd n an h le t ne e th t th v de pis mo t w ll d r
 a rlv b t th b ttom Th s m l d ctly th p o
 t t is the p tt n f all d pendent p j d How th

I h ld b b m d h p j d mply d l k f h
 chy l pp h d d f p by h h l g l b k p
 p lcu d d d d f f h h l g l k p
 m p pl p l f l d h pl b f h k f
 p j d p m ly p f d l k b h m p l f
 l p f h il b d d f b
 Th d S h D d L Ch g ll f h p
 Th A lo-S h ly h d p ev p h l d
 h m g f h k d h l k y ll p pl Th p m p d h l d
 Ch M pp b by h h p m d Th y d
 ant h l Th m Ch h [M pp] D l Th y
 f l m h S m f h l w h h Ch h h
 Ng m d f m l f h l f b d h ld T h l y h
 chld f d g h bl f f l l b d d Ch Th f
 h h m y h f Ch h ld w p m d d h
 b sch l h Ch Ng h l f b d ld l g T l
 ch p h l f h Ch h p f h m p
 d d f by l Th ll h h l f h m q l y h l
 h l A ly mp l m k h m f t q l w l
 h b p Ch h ld h f d j y h m f l
 d h p h h ld
 Th l d f l Ch k g h l f h l f h
 chld f m h p bl f l h p d h h b d T
 h d b g h h m t l f f m h m
 and half bre d hldren Wh they f tha they ca pro d
 factio of th whu mm ty ha th hldre wh

ht t ti lve nthe fth p e d Th t l
lt l d a ment o n t o l p wer of the bod te mav
t b with ut m c p l ff t n the fin l d j st m t f th
ce R f t the S th Af can tu t n P S J h d l es
The w l te t n t all non wht as fe t h el Th
t es the unto h bl of th u try Th As t cs kl we
a wh t nd clam to b h h than the col d t e Th
te phob ade at n f the col b
Eu peans ha mix d th bl d th th t f p ct lly rv
lo ed p ple n the orld In no tu t on h w e h white
av t b d th lo ed ac sha eth y c pt d th m d bl d
thout d sc m iat on The tend n h be n t c pt the m ed
oods a dng to th lightn s of l nd th n tw th t d
t ll s o lly p o b ll p s ns of colo d bl od Th
nt ol r codes m ely lmt pt bilty
C tep j d e i an p t of cultu e p ejud hile p j d e
a d t n ished f om culture p ejud c — s c lo nd phys q p j
e Th latt is p jud ce m ked by vis b l ty phys l d st gu h
p lty t is not howe e c sed by phys cal diff en es We m v
p t th t p c anth p met l d fin t n of ce n t of
uc al s fi n R cal att tudes b ed up n imple ob u
t nd th fnd ngs of anth pometrv heth genu p n
may smply pro d a b fo the t n l t n Colo p j
ce a psycholog cal phenom n n s a compl x m t n m f te
y po t e ttud f distance nd a e ct n spe fic lly t s

h h h l ll p Ch h y y mp h
p l d G d Sh k C t pp 9 w h ld p h m
Sh ld h Ch m k h y p h f h wh b h m
w g h d f N g y h d f mp d
th l w ld b ry m h d d f ll g wh p j d
d Ch N g l h p d p d ly f h ll g wh p j d
S l K h l l Sh dh M d h A my t I d G
l d G p A g m R M M I d pp 6
Op p 8
Th w nm d f l f th m p f B l
W m ll tr h p Af d l g g t h m
l p y f h wh I d K h l l Sh dh g d l A
wh lm g m j f h I d p pl b l g h ll d h
d g ll h p l g l d h l g l d Th p l m
mp d p m h k f h I d Arv b h h l g
w h h I d A y f C g W g h W p 9
h h l g m y b q lly d b h f wh Am
g b j h B h I d p h m l h
rner ca tur to him deaf ear Sa R be B uff ult, m his mcsi vi
the w fth wh sah bs I dia, "The Hindus were tr ted as the
a bec as muggers The D. h... and Fall f h B h Empa

n t n tt ud f wh up mon y nd d mn n om
 n d t n ct n f p n f lo It is lt lt t f W t r n
 o ty h h k f m u ngth f pl t n
 Io h mpl nd t nd f the n pt t m b l f
 to b th p b l m f om th pont f f th t f t
 h t to y the white f ct m th lt h p A t t d h n
 h nt t f l p l t h t th t f th p t m
 h h th l d j tm nt w l m It d t th
 d nd p t s wh l th l d p t mpt t m t th
 g n h t em t h m th n f b r nd The
 e n d t d f m d n l t n w ll b h d l
 f o t h t n i m th p nt f w f th d and
 m th d f E pe n th d l w th pe pl f l Th t
 yp th f t ll d v h lp t nd t d why the
 h t l l s n th W t Ind tend w th n t x t l
 h t th nt t of Eat Ind n nd N g the lly d
 t g wh l Keny th th q l th t th
 ct f Ind d N s ll n l b It l d h dly
 u h t t th n f th P t en k ble d m
 m pe j d n B l mp d w th th c pl ~
 b ut n H W sh ld h n lu t ll n n t
 o il bl a s f th Dut h—th nt lo tt d S th
 Af g t the mp t l b l ty n J
 Wh t th h te d m nt p w ll d d p nd p n th nt
 f the l t t —th pl t t t t Th A t l n e

S R p f h C m Em m l d h C C
 d P L d
 W S Th mp m p h Af W h f
 d h ly b d b h f p f h I d h h
 l g h h N E Af l h l h p b bl h h
 h bj h d h h m pl f h N m d fi l
 d l p fi bl h ld h w l V ll f d d
 b h b h f pl f h N b h
 d h y h h I d w d b h m l h p pl
 k h d m h p fi d d l l p f
 h ld h f h y dd h p w l f Il f k
 l f h fl p p D Sp H l P pl
 9 S I d C l B f I S h E Af 9 pp
 9ff d M S E Bl k d Wh S h E Af 9
 I 99 h K y E m C m p d Ph ll h I d
 w f b f h p l d l h I d b g lly
 p h Af Th m l d f h I d q l s l
 h Af Th p f h I d h q l s l
 m ca d m al d phy al w f d th m m h
 lah Qu ed b R ym nd Lc B The N P b m A v
 n zo

t which could to permit of eskinned It l n umm g at n⁹⁹
nd c tly l te line can wh k d v ry m h to nt duc
Af n to th Unt d St ts nd v h m d the blo d th
f l v th tn ml bec n too wht c us to ll so the n
l p an l f c nt n t mm at to th Unt d St te In th
f ll w l pt r we sh ll dsc s m typ l l t t ns

W S l h p p pp ff

17 *Situations of Race Relations*

LET US NOW EXAMINE SOME *modern* SITUATIONS OF FREE RELATIONSHIP between whites and persons of color, situations, to repeat, in which the aggressive whites have sought most conveniently and efficiently to exploit the human and natural resources of the colored peoples

1 *Situations in which the colored person is a stranger in a white society, such as a Hindu in the United States or a Negro in many parts of Canada and in Argentina—we shall call this the stranger situation*

2 *Situations of original white contact where the culture of the colored group is very simple, such as the conquistadors and Indians in the West Indies, and the Dutch and Hottentots in South Africa—the original contact situation*

3 *Situations of colored enslavement in which a small aristocracy of whites exploits large quantities of natural resources, mainly agricultural, with forced colored labor, raised or purchased like capital in a slave market, such as that in the pre-Civil War South and in Jamaica before 1834—the slavery situation*

4 *Situations in which a small minority of whites in a colored society is bent upon maintaining a ruling-class status, such as the British in the West Indies or the Dutch in the East Indies—the ruling class situation*

5 *Situations in which there are large proportions of both colored and white persons seeking to live in the same area, with whites insisting that the society is a “white man’s country,” as in the United States and South Africa—the bipartite situation*

6 *Situations in which colored-and-white amalgamation is far advanced and in which a white ruling class is not established, as in Brazil—the amalgamative situation*

7 *Situations in which a minority of whites has been subdued by a*

...ully l ed f p l t s th t wh h d H t d n g
... of the l t th c tu y o the puls o of wht f m
... 16 8- th at o l t stu to

Altuk m l t h uld h lp t luc d t th to

h St g St ion

In wl l ed pe on n the tot l pop lat on f
at they c the b p ct d to comp te wtl h t o r v y
is d abl pup e l b f rce the lly l t l l
tagon m g st then— ntl p h ps th a t mpt to t th
gher ngs of cety where part c pant e f r nd mpetu n
en In rt n p rts of Canada fo mple N g e h
lat ly d s al opp rtunt s nd Negro wht intermang
ces n v tl f edom th t s wh lly u known n th Unt d St t
tho gh the United St tes H nd s uffe f g eat leg l dis b l n
n N g e H d ll wllngl c h n h tatu for th t of
g H f lls w th n a g ne l As t c ban h ch s a s rt of off l
rophyl g t h s c mng nto th ountry n mb rs l g
h to m ke h m s gnfic t ompet to b t s c lly h
range

Th h e been c s of W t Ind n H nd n th Unt d St t
h had long s nce g en p the tu ban nd the s as th y c met
rd stand th n tu e f Negr wht cl t onsh p h the e
t nd to th c O ental d s nd m rk d w ll the d st n f om Am
n lo d p pl A Hindu they a e c ne ded c rta n pri lege
nd oppo rntes whcl a de ied N g even of m h lght m
lex n B t n t n N t l In th U t d St t s th Hindu s t l l
m nt c fig e n S th Af h s d m n c le
Y t f e n e s s n n mb is not n e s s l th p am f t th
tuat on If the nd d l o nto a omm nity h ne t
tt t d h s b n und tlv n t d h ll n t then lly b
ang He ll b ngled out f d ff nt l t c t m nt n th b
f p p d l nt m nts An nd d l N s t st ng

Th m y b h f b d T d h b d m d bl
t mp p m f t h d T d h l l l f l l f l l w
h h d f b l h lly f f l l f l l f l l w
h p h l l d h l th P f C t h h p
diff p
I h ld b p d h t C d b m d f l f l
t wh h l h h pl f l I B h C l mb
Chinese Japan se East I d c n re these as discr na d agam
nd whether h person of colo u B tish sub

the community of the South F. thermoe developed it
 by the first of the community

It is the African to the P. R. G. T.
 by the P. H. L. — the K. T. T. T. T. P. G.
 the G. T. H. H. T. But the A. M. B. L. D. T. F.
 N. F. M. L. D. H. W. L. K. T. R. F. T. H. P.
 the L. T. H. T. H. W. G. P. L.

P. B. L. T. H. T. M. F. T. T. T. T. T. A.
 dan. n. E. pe. du. ng. th. of. a. c. Th. l. t. l. f. w.
 m. an. In. a. h. th. w. nt. o. w. d. E. op.
 e. kn. nt. b. s. b. t. r. w. h. e. th. t. nt. o.
 m. as. th. t. f. m. s. st. d. w. nd. m. nt. Th. y. nte.
 o. lly. est. bl. sh. d. e. th. n. c. d. fi. t. n. o. met. m. h.
 d. nd. h. r. d. by. lty. d. so. et. m. th. y. e. p. t. d. f. th.
 lt. al. b. k. c. nes. In. f. th. j. l. t. e. d.
 w. r. the. y. f. equ. nt. l. m. d. t. the. m. l. r. v. m. ght. f.
 t. n. t. n. o. that. th. t. hom. th. m. nt. e. t. th.
 p. n. too. th. t. b. l. f. l. On. the. b. ht. de. of. th.
 g. ab. ad. C. r. l. n. T. F. m. w. r. t. s.

Th. I. d. p. d. f. t. nt. t. t. nt. t. th. p. t. t.
 m. f. th. m. p. t. d. b. f. n. t. t. E. p. l. d.
 e. d. th. m. f. ll. gn. h. ng. t. em. th. it.
 m. y. j. w. l. d. l. th. hl. t. t. th. m. l. tyl.
 l. ph. p. t. d. nt. w. t. th. m. g. l. r. m.
 g. d. th. th. t. d. p. f. E. p. t. f. th. t. t.
 t.

D. ng. th. ld. N. g. Am. r. r. sold. E. p. w.
 ly. a. al. t. ng. ers. In. ry. c. n. tr. v. th. c. d. l. t. f. th. pe. pl.
 ma. k. bl. c. nt. t. t. the. n. mal. i. nt. sm. f. th.
 t. Ame. c. n. or. n. de. It. has. be. p. r. t. d. th. t. th. tr. t. n.
 d. d. f. f. l. t. es. et. up. n. th. v. ol. nt. m. r. r. e. b. th. Un. t. d. St. t.
 m. h. l. ft. hund. ds. of. W. ld. W. II. N. o. b. b. n. Engl. d.
 h. m. l. u. t. t. a. t. i. k. n. e. m. pl. of. po. t. c. l. t. t. d. e.
 g. p. n. s. l. t. t. on. f. d. f. f. ed. l. n. m.

typical which would be When the first led
have a very simple ultimate value must completely the
planned with the They brought and wed by
it ph at and lations In most pelte tes
l k l p p t c l l y g m e t b p l o t e d d d p s e s d
ll C l e d e t h s b n d o n d n d t h l w f t h f o t s
etc

Loc it dng n t an on m c u m n t h l d w y
l f e N t m e n r o d n a l y n d e d b o t y h e c e m s e g n a
n i s m o n b t n t m i g e a e I n d d t h e o d n l y c h
e a t d p t y b e t n t h e c l t e t h t t h e c o m m o n d e t d g
e s s y f o n t e r m g e s s l d o m t t n d F o m a l t a l p t o f
e v t h e n t s r e t h u g t f a s l t t l e c h l d n o g s
I f t h e s e t a p l t t e l m n t h h n d t h t
p l t n m p t c l v m l l t m b e t e m n t e d a s w t h e
o f t h e I n d n t h e W e t I n d e d t h e T a s m n n f A s t r a l
o a n c e t h e s s u f f i n t h n t e l n d t m v b p h e d b k
t h I n d n s f t h U n i t e d S t t a n d t h e N e o f E a s t
f H e t h e y m y b b l t n d e t h e p f l t t n
o e s h I n t m h w t h e y m y b e m m l d a p t d

F f h w h J m B
R l / u l d d B t d R / M t d d d p p
S m m h p h l d b l y d t f h p p l s
h y m r v h l l d p A l m p l
h h l f h p p l t h B l C g d L p l d I I
Th h y d w h w h h p p l m b d p h d a r
d b h m l l d K y d d b d y W Th m p
K f h h g h l d h h h h w h m l
h w h r t h h h d h h q Th l l d b h
l m t l d d d b l p f t r y t
d l k m p l d f f h h g h d w h m h
ff g l t h p p d h t f h p p l w h l d w d w
p l l f d i g p f N g w h h h d b f l Th h m
B h l l y b g g h d h m b t d f g
l d m p l l d l h h l d f m h p l d d l
g h d h p b h d f f g h d d h g h h l f
ery d b l p f t h l w h h h y d p d d t l g
Wh h l d b m l b l h B h f d h h y d d l b
d l p F w h m l d h A f d m l d w h
h t m p d h w w k l C d A l
l d b l m w h h h l m d m f d p d
g t h p l b d t h l f i l d k I b g r y h
ab h h l d w l b l w d d d h t h h l
k f t h w h m h h h y d d I t w l d b f h
ood b e k p b u s d w o u l d p r e t h g u n t o m i s c h i n d h a
much t u m p t h w h t e s O p c i p p 65-66

ow t n ut n th p ess of h h cep bl m ' l p nd
m lply

St St

Th l ey tu t n p ob bly th pu t f m f t bl h d ce
el t ns W th t d t d fi th l e th l d p pl as
th tt l nd xpl ts th n p t t ll n th m
t m c p m pl th t m pl d the pl t t b t f
p d It this tu n th t the p t l t pl t t b f
l t n th ts p f l d e tow d d h m n th y
e m t l ly b r v d Th m st r m y s o ly d d t u e p
s l b c e th l m e n t s h a p r th th n r v t n
M d l r y n l y d m n d th t th l v t m d fi
h o d b d m n d m bly u b s l t is up n th bas
nly th t th d e l g l sup t ctu f th pl t t m t t f
h m te d m y be n t ed Th p th f th s d g n t
t h th t th l o d p e pl n f r th t th y must m m
f Sl c h n l r g n t n f th o n n h t s
n d e p n d n t f th m a s t p e n l h s th n h e n h
t a t f n t n n s i n d g g r a p h l n b l t l k c t th y
e n n t b p e r m i t t d t n t d c t d u p u t n y q u n w th h e
t t Th y e m m d t l y a n d p e t u a l l m n p u l b l a s n t
t s f p d t n a n d m u t r n o m p l t l y b l th l e l f
t g t n n d d t n o f c o m m n t l f
M d n i y m b th g h t o f d l p n t f n e e d f o r
h e p d p l t r n t n f o k I n t h s t t n h t e r m n
b l y h h l y p o l e t r i n d a o n n i s t n t a n d
h f th o l d p o p l l s o d n r l y n t t t e h
t s Th p d h t w k o d n l e m p l o y d n s c h
e d m p e n s o r e e d v g n g m n l b
n f v k n d r g l l y k n n T h e m a s t l s s h n g
r l e r o m p l f e e d m t m p l v t l a b f t f c t
l b l t t l n o m p t t th n y p l th c h t e m a l
k s t l t h e l t t e n d e s p e t n d r i n t n e t n u t y o f
e t c p w h t s

Th s t u t n s u a l l d n g o t b l n d p p h e n
T e h p h e f o l o d p p l h m n t r n l l t n d b
t m e th t s t th p c d d r o f the m m n t A s t m f
t q t t e h h b t b n t e n u h t o d t e c t n t n d y n
h s l t w a r d m s b o d n t i s d e l p d M e n l

be t f the field a l t d h G d d b lf
 n st ham f lly S h ht oman al s p t t b d
 d d ul d ul p rv t b th mm h l hld
 p t h th r s l bl o al p bl n P bl th r m
 f d h t l h f t nsttut n l h w h
 Sre th lo d m the l t nd t b l n n ent t
 l w o m n h h b o m c n ub n e v h t n n l
 t t Su m t nd to r e n t h t m t n f o u n l d
 m y n b e n e a' n t e t d h m e n T l t h p h
 e l w y m l u p t t u It p b l l y r t t
 a m o r t p l n t t n n s w h o p t l l y d m t th o m
 m n t y

Th t m n d u n t a l g d l n p l n th
 l y t u t n d t m n n th b h r p a t n f h e Th
 p p l n c p e n d t l a ' r l o l d d th th
 o n t t th f f a m u n a r l y
 t k n th h l q u r t e d Th b s e q n g t t g
 a d n e d l o d i h t n b t a d j t m n t th t m
 Th B h N e f th G u n th M n s f J a m a a n d th
 r u y n th N th m p l o f l a s b k g t f
 d n e t s l e w h l t n d t o h m e k b l d g e f
 n m d t n

Th f i n l l y m m d t d s l a th x e p t l d d l n
 m o d l y n i f b m l f n q u t l d r i b l e
 e p t n b t t h y h r a t b f k h l n t
 d f th m m b f h s p n th n f t

Th p n d t c f th m m d a t e d l d t t
 m d p f th m t e h l f f t m v l l a f t
 the m t o d p l t h t n y n p t h y th l t h p b m p e
 s l d a d n u h f the l n t f a p l t t n n a b e
 t r p d th n d e s n n M a t t h e G L s n b n t e j m
 a n p l n t p n t h s J u r l f W t I d P p t o
 l a s l l u t t f o m m d a t e l

W b h th p l f th N m b d b d b t
 t l t th l d t t h t l t d th l l t l d t th
 a n d d h t d d t l l f t t l t t m b l d
 h th d l l d p t h d

Th h t th t t h l d l h t th t d d d h t
 f d d d l l d p p d p l
 c l a k th h d b o d o d w i t h d i f f n l d h d k h f
 l e a n i n g f a n d t d g t h n d d f h h b l b
 d m o n h e p o r t h a w h l o c u s d f o r m d a t e

th th pr bl m f d g e of p g m n t t n r d l m t th l k f
h d kv p g n t B th rs f d f f n t l m b m
t d d d k p e n t m y k p th m s l t f th f
h l g h t h l d n l n d c h i l d n m m p l e t l y d th
d k e r p n t w h i l l g h t p r s n s w h h b e n d d m
t t u f th l h t n m v b r e n g d n d f t n t
e m p t o d k e p n t o m th m p b l l d f m l y
Th i s n t r i t n f l h m t r d s t b l h t n d h th
l n h p a s d e t h e l l n f w h e p p l L h p r s n s
e k t g u p t h m l d t l q d k p t n b l v i o
f t t f r n d h p b t n l g h d d k n g p p l s
l y p b l f n h l b v l t th l o f h p l
In b n d o f f i l p s t d k l p r t u l y
t l d l h m y g f th t n th u p t n s h h l f
n l t l n l n t h s s t t n th f l d p p l t b
a s k d t c e n z l l w h t p s p t o t h m s l e t h
c o l o b o n h s t s x t n t h t e r f t C t a g l
t d t p p l b l t l l m n l k n d th n l t t m
t t f h h p t b a d a k c o l e d p n l l t h m e t n
l Th l q t l d m f d d t h p s s
t h p l t f o m b t t h a t c u n t d i s n
A m n g t h l d p l t h n b p d h t n e o f c l
c r i d f c e h a m l m p d b l t
O d m l t h b s f t h m l g u l y o o n d l a
d l s t t n t h p t n f t h h t l l m p n b l l r
m b d d m d d m t t r l l y b t t h

A h b f h d h p f l m p l y f l m
Th p d f h d b l d d p d f m h d p l y f p d f h
l d d h h b l f h g k w r m
p p h l d t d b l d p b l f h h b l k f h p g
Th m d b l d h h f h d t y h
m h f h h f h m p l d f f h p l l
r m h h f h l p N h l l m h p
l h h d l l d h p f h h d b l d
f p l p h m d b l d d f f i l I h y
f h w h h h d d d l t t r h d
h d l l h h l t f t k l h h
h p p l d b h m l l d l l k p
h m h h l l l f f h d l k d f m l d b
H m h l f h m l p p l l l l l k
l d h l d d g f f p l d p d f l h
m h f h H m y d d h d h l h
t s f h p g l t d r l h
t s h m a t a k s o r d d g d h h p e h h w b e b
b e q t a l k h m a c

rq t l l t f th pop l t t bs b d w th the
d t b r f l v i m nt of ht the
l t t g n h t t t t t l t n e a l f n th y s
Th s t t e l t b d f r l t Th l e d p opl
l e d t l o k j h t s p p l p t l y p t
j d l t t h h p n l t t m g ppl th th
l l f l d t n d f h u l g v th l t c t t d
m th t t n l Th f t v l p th p
r l m t i t l c l p j d d not c rly
t p pl b t th r th c l d h e l d e g b l g l h t o l o
p n d t l y l

Th m b t d d l f h b n e b u f f e d s p t l l y d
l t f h n t a l l y l l l f t l n H e c n t p
l t c l p s b l h c t d n h t d u f m l n t y
e th l d h l l th l t t o p t b h m f t n f
e y m h t t k e the t t o n n o p p t n t f l a t g H c a n t
l th h e l t th e m o n g h a s o n e p th t v l g
e th h d p l n n d t t l m h th m H e l f t f i l l y t c o
r th l f p d t o d s n w n th o l f p p c h T m y
s t l s c c e d n l y c h s t n f o n d d e l d o m
Th l s p p a t l a t t a n d w h e n th m d b l d h
e c o m l g h t n m p l e o n th t h g e l l y a c e p t d a
t w h t

Th h t r u l n c l a s s e l d o m c o n t e s t th c l m f u h p e n I t
e l g n h u m d f f t d m o c d u a l t k th t o f
l l r b Th u l l y s u f f i t t m n t th d d
t f th l l f f th h t e u p p e c l a d l y e
l l y o g n d o p t e l u b b a s d t p t m t e f th
l c k b l l Th r t w h t e t l l b l w k f th t t s q T
t l o d p p l e f d k e h d th t e
t c l o n th d n n i th t the f l l e t q t t e f l d t n t
e b d th th h d the E p n h t f e f m y
p l k e t o l v the y s n th t d e f e n m
t h m t l l y

In th i s t t o n th e s n e c a l y l n t e a c l n f l t s r
t l l y k n n d th g h t h v e n th e m j r t y c l e d m e
n t g m t d w th p p n t y y t p h t e m e n
r th m the p o w h t e p b l e m n e d l o p C l o e d m
m a y h t m n th m p t y n d l w s n p e l y
a s d n f o f w h t W h e n th c l o d p p l t n o n s t f m n y
l o e d a e th t u a t n b e c o m p a t c u l l y f o r a b l e f r a m l

g m t n Th m ll h ul lss adv mted
 g g e n find tp t ll mpo bl t d tf o or up
 f r ld m t n Eq lty mong ll p ple t d t b
 meth s lphl phy Ist n of this a f d th island of
 Trinidad nd n H w e p lly

Th Bp tt St at

Wt ht n nb l eno ht fill ll p f d u
 pt o wh h e s p ssbl c mpt ut n th l lo d
 p pul ton al ng th wh l lt r l h hy defnt l tt
 le lop d H th tend n v t d h t m th o ty t
 lrg ops f n y tem f n as pt blt dng t
 d e fl ht s fcl r llqu kl th t r whte dom n W
 d n th v nth e m el a ht lng cla bt wht p p
 lt n the ef an thng h t f d ht y wll mass f
 wt prs n ub d t d t n mbe ent prs gcl d pe s
 st t n xt emelv f able f p d m l m t n d
 q e t dep t n f l r p l l

Th to the ld ton f the dom nt pl fh b ds n
 the faml tends t p ta ht wif f m r f l n tut n
 mb ssg to th ht Sh is th emb d m nt of th p t ns n
 hn th vmp th mu fl h nh eldm nd bod a
 t nt th nf cl ed m n In m t l t y th st e d to
 abr t th th t l clam f ll h test dom n e And f ths
 eas n nth Unt d Stat fr nst n n N w men ot
 i d m nt ll d spl s d r th m n f N or m nd wht
 w m

I the l l tut th cl d lad n th upp
 s l cl ss bt n th th bp tt tut the ht dn ly
 d fin ll l d fm N r ge w re This s
 n r v bec u hould t pp th t cl ed m h od po e
 s m k ble d f fi m nt nd le e tw ld be
 te t to cha a te ll hit m n h m y l d om n as
 ap d Th m t b om t t f n te pe d su et n th t
 al l cl d oren r p o t t t p l l t d nd c n l th t n l th

ost d sr p tabl wht m m y h m r al d pths sffi e ntly low
 m ry them
 A dngly among m ny wht s t has b come s nd n t e to
 y th t nly l w la ht m n h nything t d w th col d
 men Th ttitude—leg l ret to s d—h s m de m t l
 ed w men th South p tcul ly ppo d to th d of marryng
 te m n I deed othe things b ng qu l ven Neg m n wh
 ok wht n del f col d w m n They bh the s gget n
 t they conc b s

But this techniq e of ac l defam t on s n t s ffect n th e
 Ng m n O d naly a m a s ha act s n t n ealy so d l te as
 t f a woman On t has been st blish d th t ll Ng row m n
 wenchs the white m r who marri on ut m t ally dent fie
 rself s degene at In th cas f the Negro man hte m n m
 ge h w the p ncp l att k hft d n t to ll wht wom n
 t to th ep tcl r ht wom n wh m ry Ng o

These a s pp dt be w m n w th ngo n ble se ul pas on
 h m fnd t s f t on nly n the ssumed n m l pp t t f
 eg o m n It foll s that whtel dy th fnd ens blt wll
 e m ry Ng n an nd f eth ht pol y m k m t
 e t bly n t th t ll ht w men should be vhtel de B th
 f n des n t c ue Ne o n n t e l f om th l t n h p a
 o ment nd t d The ust on of num l v l t s n t ne
 l d g t y one fu th r mo e th m n b n h wht p
 m n Nor he the ht st e types el g l v m p t t It
 Neg s ciet th the looks fr pp b t n nd the chr te fh
 fet nd t l e m e s d b h n c l st t

Th f th wht pe he e f th m el b
 g d w th l m t n n f t d ht d m c wll con
 se gt b nd t n l t n t se b p tte l
 t m Herc th t m l e qu l t st b ll w e l w y
 t l d l t l m t m n p ple of l g e m m m
 g n t n

In th t u t n l ht f e l th n th l d g p is not
 l so h hly p zed n th p d ll t t n l f c t t ap
 sth t a c t n h d f b o n s (t l t n n n th th
 cc ng whtens m b c m n d l m ng t l colo d p pl
 He th l ht p n s h dly e d d w th de ppo t n t

nd th posses or f d k ompl n h dl unfortun t n
tribue

M r o he t n d e n y of at i to be l s r m at a o t
olo l th n the lo ed g o p f c t h h a t u r l t d to
m k d g f c l o s f t f l e s m m t t lo d p e p e
th m s l The d t n e b t e n h d e f l o u s n r r o d
Som i d p p l e p c a l l y t h o e h d e f i n t l y d k m y n
l n t h d e f i n t o n o t h e h i t e s I f y a h t e r
b l a k H o t h l m h a t a l l N e g r o l F a d l a
l k m y b p t l a l p g n n t t n m o l h d l h t m p l
i o n d p o n N n t h e l l d p s n h t r y n w a t h t w l d
b e a c p t b l n t h p d t t o n t p t a l z t h i h t

n t h s s t t o n m a k d m n w t h t h

T h n n l u d t h t t h g e t t h e n t n f t h d o m
n n t w h i t e p n b a r t t m f l g g a t f t h a
t h l e t h i a d a n t a g o f l i g h t n s c l w t h t h l d
o r p B u e m g d n l y n p o r t r t t h e l f r
w o n n h n i t h t f m n a n d b e u t h e t d n f d m n t
t m a r v l g h a e l y b t e d n t h t u t o e h u l d p t
t h f g n g p a p l b t u e f o l d r r t h a n f l d
m e I d n t l l y t m b m n o d l t h t t h g t t h e
i s s t e e p n a n d a c m o l h n r t f a b p r t t e c i a l y t e m t
g r t t h e t e c l t u a l d n t b e n g w t e

W h n t h a m t h a n o n n f n t l o d u p t h p p u
l t o n i t b o m t h i n t e t t h e h t r p t t h l e e
I n t h U n i t e d S t t f r p l a e n a c t l p o h i n n t
m e h t n N e n d I n d n N a n d M l n d s
o h l e n S t h A t i c t h N e g o E a t I n d a n m v e d b l p
t c u l a v d t e s t e d D o m n n c i a l y s b m e h r r n t u r d

A h l K p n B l C M p f i
T h m l C s e l m B l d h l t N d t R d l
h b g n p q p u d b i g y d t R d l
h d d p d b C h T h y p m g d m l p l g
h h w h p h d m g l l N g
R l C l l h y l t h C h b y w h d h
g l f d l T h g l d p b b l y h b p m d
p p f h f t l b b l h d p l m p m N
S h b m h w h p p l h h h l h m r t
h t l g d T r N g h d d d d b
q l w t m m r w d p t t d d b
h C T m m d t p p f h m m t t b h b y d
g C l h p p f t N g l
I h T d f L j h p 6
T h g 6 N P l y B l l f G I H g p h f m
v e r y h r a u a g r p w h e s l o r e d I n d m T b u l l g r a n t s t h e f h

fan t l ambling nd th r g n of th m s n g te
 som h t th n tai m ph f the ol d n m nt
 F f n l red p n h S th Unit d S f
 rpi a e bl t a n th fl b f Am r n th l t
 pri ege nd pon bilt and th n l n m t n l pp ant
 m nts d al mpt m t f t n b n f th t l l
 d e Th c nd t f d bl nd of th h t l
 class d d t s p p e l e p t o n d n t o a s t Th h e
 m o n t y S p t l nd ph n t a h t m g t d
 p o p l e p p t u t h d p d n and th m th m l y
 e p l t b l t n t a n s t h t G V Cabl v t l l
 th m t t l th S h t l a t e w h p d
 s p i n e nd n u n o d l n t d f f n t l n l
 l n u n t s t w r t h v l l m n e d n y d p t f d p t
 n nd v t l d o m t nd p b l m e n n t h n
 t l t d b the l h t e n d p p l
 C i p r d n g t h t d p p l t h n p t t d a t l l m t
 b e l m t d o m t t t c l p d e h r t m u t b a
 full d d o f n t r l m th e p t h f s c h t t t u d
 Alth ough both th Unit d St t nd S th Af a h t m e n
 c o n t s th d f f s n h t n h p t n t l t f th l
 d i c h t m In the U t d St t s the e t m j t y f t h p p l t n
 is w h i t e n S th Af t i s b l c k Th n p t l y l t t f n
 t h U t d St h t N e g o l l f c n a t t h r l
 H e t o n nd d m n a t n p t m b d p t d th
 h i g h d e g f f i n l t y In S o u t h A f h t h w n t n
 e d a b u t t h e n e d b l d I n a s n h l t t c p y p o t n
 r l t t h t f t h d l m p r r l t r y S n D o
 m n nd th w h t s n t u n m n d f l f t h p s s i b i l t y t h t h y
 m y s s m a n i l l n a c l r s T h y e t h f a l l w i d
 n l y m c h c l p l e e l l k e p t h e m a p a t f m t h n s
 e t n t u h t c l t h o b h b t w n t h m n d t h e w h t
 Th p l n d l d c h t m t o n o f S o u t h A f s l
 H t h p l e y m k n w h t s h e u t t o u t i l e e m b a c

I h V l d T q l l m k p h l b m d m
 f l d Th N wh pl g l l by f l l h ly f l h
 l m V l l d h h b f d
 g h m h h h d d f h h t y h
 h h h m d f d h j y d l p d h l m f h
 h h p p h m h d d g d g d d h l l f h l O p
 v l l l p 83
 Th N g Q w p 3 s e a l s o p 67 68

f k e p n g t h a e s o c i a l l y s e l e c t e d T h e p o l i c y t o p r o t e c t
 l t n i t h n t a p l a w h l o b s e r v e e x p e c t e d t o
 p l t l t h t t l n d l t u r l e g r e g t n f t h a t e s
 d t l t h i t c i p l o i t a t i n e p l y n d c t e d
 d t h n t h p l e g l p h n a t t t h e n t h o u l d b l
 l t l v l p l n t h r a l i e W O B a e l a t
 t d a t e s l a t d r t n t h p e p e t i v f t h
 l t f k r r s f i t h s t t n M a v L n l h p a k g
 l o i t M e s I t e m t o h a p n e e t
 a n g l e n a t e u n g t h I n l i l l a a n d e f a t d
 r t o a r y n a c o n t n t l k t e l k f f i n a r i b l y
 a d m e d n t h t o n s a n d t h e l e v i n t h t y d
 t B t t h i c u l t u r l n t o n n a d l y t a n s l t b l i n t o e c o
 n m t r m

I n S t h E t A f t h h i t n d w d t n t b t w w h t
 d t h l f w h t d k f f k d r v j l
 y n f g m t f h t l t h k h l b g h t l l l
 o k p t l l y l l h d f t l i k l l d k n t t h m
 y l l p r v n c d d t h p g t f t h E p
 f i n p l d t l k t l l d p b b l y h b y t t d f
 e t d g t h k i l d k n e t t h t h t
 b l d g t h p l d t n t h d t l t t T p l g h t d g
 h t f e t h n d y t l l l b n d m l t l t h
 t y o f t h b l k m n

E v e n m o t h a n t h e S o u t h e r n t t s t s t h o h t t h p a l l d
 l p r i n t i s p o s s i b l e T h e n a t i o n t b e e d u c t d s o t h a t h e l l b e
 l t o g o e r n h m s l f c c d n t o t h e p n p l e o f h s A f c n
 t t o n s t h o b j e c t b i n g a p l n n e d c u l t l l o l t n T h u s E d g a r H

C l C d R C f R d C l C t E B
 t d p p 43 44 S l J h l l N h p p 6
 M S E h P p 5 I m m g p h f B
 l y b y h D h l l g s I d G H B q
 r t T h l h t h h D h d d l l d h d m h
 p y t h b f g T h f D h d m h
 p b w f d p — d h m b d d l l
 h V f h A t h l d I d b y P h l p E L l h l p 88
 H h l g l w h m y p f i b t h t h h P
 l d l l d l d w h h k p l h h P
 f W l d I d g A m b t l f t w d h H d
 y h G m f h C l P p l g h d g H d
 p h K g S p f G d t h i l l H d h h l
 l f l h l g l y m b l g l h P f W l S P g
 y l d T h W h S h h I d p 7
 M S E p P P 54 55
 I h l d b b d h m w h h i p l
 p f h w h m l l t H d t d

o k d l s that w an n to define th N t on list p
mm fo the futu f th N t as the b ldm up de b
l th th [White] S uth Af an n t n f p l l n t n
h B nt nat n ill mb ll the N t e th Uni f S uth
f ca nd t vill be kept lea by h p lines o distun t on b th f m
ar pe ns n S uth Af nd lso f m N t uts de th Uni on
t de It m t be ob f u th t no su h thng as th
l pment of an nd p nde t n t on is lly nte ded fo t s l
n th tlon b f e th the B t uld h e test d h i t e oth
n th h t

Am lg m t St u t

Wh th n wht lng l s n e bl t f on white
nd wh eam l m t bet e th wht nd bl k popul
n is f ad n d t b m p ct ally mp ss bl t m k lght ss
compl definte m k f t t Th cl sh me c nfu d
d t t mpts t ng t n l c d l te nd s c lly d t stef l
s E en th ough p p nd n o d k l d p pl th
n m t t th p p l t n s n ss ly r n bl d w th l
h f th g up nn t t n wht n e of d a d
n suffic ntly t ng t h v le ut h t dom n l
te t f soc l p c th fre n ffi l p l v of n n nte
th lo l t n h p m st b ll w d Int m r r g be
m m tte f p on l tas d th le n
t m t f o g nst t Ind d l ultu l h v ment tend t b
t m t d n th m rit nd u l ss me powe f l fo gn hite c
om l que s h a Ameri n t u ts nd bu n m n n B l
t t ppost l t d s u h p pul t on is ell on ts
mpl t m lgamat on

It t t g to inq e nto the e s ns f th s highly m l
emated pop l t E op ns of M d t n n sto k settl d L t
m n d they h v m xed q te d ly w th the c l d p ple
h An l S n h v l m d the bl d m th n th B t the

Op p 3
B l p h w H h w ld b b j wh h
h m m p l k d h k g w ld k p l f b
Af m d B l h m d b t d h m ly f
p w l d I w l h h b d b d d p f
l m d b f y ld h ly d d h ld g
l f d f A d ld b h w h h h g h l
f h h l b d p 3 S l L d O l Th A m
Af M p 68 84

[illegible]

P l T M t h p N l m h p pl
d h m l l l g l h l d m
ld l p g l y t p l l d m l E p d f m h
m h l h E p tw p pl m m h l m I p l
ld P l p 3
H k h p pp 4 6 S l v l m A R p by S d
p f M mb h k y Ins it f I ma to al Aff Ch p III

Let dW lf be me l gion with the st l bjec fwo
 hp Th d f en p l med l c m ted wt he d
 pat t m n th mnds fnt nalst Th t t l gion to l
 ism m v b ff t e n mt g t m rra e b t av E glish
 m n nd m p pl of ol Msh nm d n r est ing th
 m e f M slern th Chr ta

Group n w th n ngl st te h a e b nt p n ages
 on lwy ca th f d m th t l h mn Mo co t
 ho ld b obs rv d a f t l prime emfi n th t bu L
 n t al m s a t d mo at c nd n qu ly nt p lta r In
 n th t nat n lism is th m t nal b s f ep j d c w are
 not pes t th q est n ne t prem d m l t n N t l
 m s n nt r l pat f th non m t l ult l mp t f
 apt l m and th d l p l fun n f the use f c p t n
 It p de th l t attide f r c p t al t o res n nd pl ta
 tu n f th pe pl S s C lton J H H e

p t th d t t m d t l n b ph l d ff
 e n lly d nt tn t l t un
 f k f tue d th p pl p j d t at t p t
 th N w W l d f m a r v d bl tas n f ht mg n p
 l th f nt d t n ly C t l l tr t P t p d
 F th d l d n d w th b l c k It l th
 th ntury—th e u v f n n n t n l m—h h n
 ly m en d l p j d c d l t l c

Of cour l v fo on countrv th d et be m n ne o
 pe pl i n ton l m Th is the m p s v em n h h
 m lled p t t m Sav S m t P t ot m i th t
 wd f bl p e s d up n the s ul b the so nd f th moth
 ton ue b th h mon of th f l k] s n by n n v p culia c stoms
 nd us by the hole t ry and p etry f h h r land

But n t n l m m th n th mot n l et f a p pl n nt
 at l c mp t t v st g le t p t l ly n pl tat v soci
 psvel cl m l n t u nent of ct l o p tent al ulng l sses d it
 eek ts p a p l upport and ff t xp i n g n z d

Op p 4 Th l l m h f d E d y
 J l H l y p m f E p l b d l n
 f d p l p l h h l l b p l
 d p l l y t m R E O f d P mph W l A E N 5
 p
 S C l J H H E y N m C H
 l b d pp 5 6
 S calism d he S tal M me h N na h C nt y

Th Nat 1st c St tw

Such countries have not been lifted from the rest of the world hence the concept of possible local development is a complex must be considered in terms of local openness and thus of an effective present and future super machine. The all the local and

F b f d f th Edw d P h E p B k
d f 4m H p 3 46
I d b g pl f l g h l f L Am
P f B l y W D m l d I d b f l h h h m pl
f l ry y h wh p b l y f th typ
f l h f h l l C t l Ch h Op t p 69
Ch Ll d J C bb B g d d P p p 8
J q B p h d Eq li mp t h gh ll
l k d th f t h l m th h C m
are fully as much engag d think and ll g b Th ly d f

relat... less... ndcom d by th... tmat n l b
 f ll l f wlt pe tv h g th wold lke g t
 t ndf n t tnot toll th eul d ly tsc d s
 en v th t tlla lth G et B t h tth lum t
 t f t r g ult tv an l f c nde l ng w th p e p f c l
 t t g t m i n t l l z of l d l t d n e As B f
 l t put t Th re i r d d no p a l l l t y a e t m d
 t th d m n n l h n the r t e th e n t E l n d c me
 w l l o v e r th l d A d t h u c f t h s a m n t s
 b t d ly E l d s n p l t a c h e m e n t n o n c o l o e d p e p l e s

Sp a l C 2

We h e p e n t d h m t y c l p t t n o f e l a t o n s
 me of th i f t c s h o w e c m a v v y f o m c a s e t a C b d
 e D o n n n R p b l c o n t i t h h g h l y r d p p l t n
 e y s h o l d b e l k B z l n a l d j u s t m n t b t t h y s m l l d
 o d e p n d n t u p e n t h e U n i t e d S t e n d G e t B t n T h t h v
 r m o r l i k e t h e o n t c s w h e r e t h r e s m l l w h t l g l a s s
 a i t i n d L b o h t t o b e f r e f r m o l r c o n c i s n s s f t h e y
 r h o v e r t h y c o u l d b e f u t h e t o p h e d o l t n F o r n
 a n c e n t a b l i s h i n g p e l c o n t t v t h t h E l h d A m e r
 n c p i l l y H t n d t n d s t h t t a p d n t t e d f r w d
 e r l h t e r c l r e d p e n O u w h l n l v s s o f t p
 e b i d a f w h i t e c l o d l t n h p I n d e e d v e n o w h a v e
 c o n c e p t u a l b a s i s f a o l d t u d o f c e l t s B y f o l l o w n g
 u o p n n t h c o n t a c t t h p e o p l o f o l a w l d m a p f t y p e
 f r c e p r e j u d c e a n d d i s r i m i n t o n m a y b e m d e
 B t t m y n t b y t t e t h e b e l e f t h a t p j d c e
 a l d o m n a t o n a e n h e n t o c a l a t t u d s m o l l r a c A
 e n d l y c t c p o t l t d t h t h e w a t o n t h s c r e t h t h h o

th h g m t h y g f h N g m d p
 p p l l g B d l y h p d p l l l
 ly f E g l d F I ly d h U d S b l M T k
 m f d S d y l l d f b f l d
 f h h q bly p h d h
 P l p l t h t h J p f l m h b m
 ell w d d h h g A m p b l m k p h A g l S
 p f m h m f N g (h E p l J w h
 l d Th q l b d b l d f d l h m
 t h d d f m d t h m g h w h h l l b l d N d d P
 d d d l h w l d d h b d d d d L
 h h E p S h A m n d g d d l r y l
 A S d f M d S p p p 6 7
 D l n e d F a l f h e B w h E m p r p 9

t n Nat lly f th u a mlted l ed r th
 pl ton they ll not b t lng g t th lo f p t n
 the ult Th fi t g ne t n E t Ind ns n T nd d f
 pl pl nt t n k they l elk Hnd s Th m t frt
 n d by th pt l t mp l f E p n ult be
 st n f dv n m t mes f et f with th p rp f
 wht l l Th new imm or nt t n t l m o
 es n th lt l h e f th fl w imm or nt
 Wll m C Sm th nd t l lv th p nt of h 1st t n

It m tt f t d t n d prin p th t th h ld b
 d Th t d trn t h h h l d k m f h T
 ry ub b nd p t lly l m mb f th mm n ty f l b u d
 m t t B n th th pp tly l m f h
 d qu l ty d n n t p l d y m d b tt Th
 tt yt h m pl t d mp t t n fl b
 th t m ll g p f ht Am t l t lv f th
 d try b t f ll p t fl f n th T t y
 M h d b t th d t l pp t t n th l d d
 v gp pl ug d t th m d t b m d Am n
 Th v tld b t th m t th t p th t p nt ll n
 lb Th hld n th h th h f nd n th gh th un
 tyl kn f w d t th d y h th w ll pl mp t t l
 f th unf ld ng f th g t Am n p M n
 w k nd q t ud ly f m th d m wh with d pl mas
 d th y k mpl ym nt Th n th y find b rr rs m f th m ry
 btl t b whl th C n cl m t m u pp d
 t th p f dp t

In H was th n a m n scol sam tt f n littl n rn to hum
 ffi lly ll pe n wht lo ed e q al but n pr t ce th
 l r of th Angl Saxon l e n m lly most valu ble nd t be
 o lly m st tsfving Am ng th mix d bl ds up ri nty

J h M k h d d p f m g J p H w
 m l dly g d d l ml d lg p h l d Br fly
 f d h h fi d g J p g h p f h
 pl ym f h hld fi J p d h l g l h h
 d l ly—th h d lev h l h —h Fl p
 R Th y h d d d p f f wh H m d bl d
 h A H B g h f f rt ltu l ymp h
 l p d h O h h h tw d h k h J p fill
 h p f h l p t d m d by h rul g l h
 H w M k pl f m h p t rm f
 N f q ly h [m mb f h dg J p]
 p p f h h d y m b
 p tv d h d p p h Ra P f
 Th Am J l f S l g V l XLI M h 9 6 pp 6 5 4

3. *Italy* *I* *I* *r*

[illegible]

In the case of whites attitude of superiority makes it
with respect to the white gentleman and at the
spite of the fact that the white man is the dominant
element in the community and the white man is the
one who tends to be the property of the black man
the colored man. In the ruling of the Supreme Court
the white man is the dominant element in the
community and his attitude toward the white man
is the property of the white man. The white man is the
dominant element in the community and the white man is the
one who tends to be the property of the black man.
The white man is the dominant element in the community
and the white man is the one who tends to be the property
of the black man. The white man is the dominant element
in the community and the white man is the one who tends
to be the property of the black man. The white man is the
dominant element in the community and the white man is the
one who tends to be the property of the black man.

Probably the most significant difference between the
white man and the black man is the fact that the white
man is the dominant element in the community and the
black man is the one who tends to be the property of the
white man. The white man is the dominant element in the
community and the white man is the one who tends to be
the property of the black man. The white man is the
dominant element in the community and the white man is the
one who tends to be the property of the black man. The
white man is the dominant element in the community and the
white man is the one who tends to be the property of the
black man. The white man is the dominant element in the
community and the white man is the one who tends to be
the property of the black man. The white man is the
dominant element in the community and the white man is the
one who tends to be the property of the black man.

In the case of the white man the dominant element in the
community is the white man and the white man is the one
who tends to be the property of the black man. The white
man is the dominant element in the community and the white
man is the one who tends to be the property of the black
man. The white man is the dominant element in the community
and the white man is the one who tends to be the property
of the black man. The white man is the dominant element in
the community and the white man is the one who tends to
be the property of the black man. The white man is the
dominant element in the community and the white man is the
one who tends to be the property of the black man.

It would be a mistake to think of the white man as the
dominant element in the community and the white man as the
one who tends to be the property of the black man. The
white man is the dominant element in the community and the
white man is the one who tends to be the property of the
black man. The white man is the dominant element in the
community and the white man is the one who tends to be
the property of the black man. The white man is the
dominant element in the community and the white man is the
one who tends to be the property of the black man.

So if the white man is the dominant element in the
community and the white man is the one who tends to be
the property of the black man, then the white man is the
dominant element in the community and the white man is the
one who tends to be the property of the black man.

l l a s s t m t r l t v p w t h t t c h q f o m t u r
 n l d i s t n m n g t t u g r u p D s m t b a p o
 l n t h t h h n d r y o l m n t l n e h d p
 Th l n r r d t l l o c l p r n t h g h t t r u b
 l b o w t h u p p l s p s e n b t t h s m d m p l l t h l d
 p e s n t i s n s t t d d l l f t h p d l t t s o f
 l w n i s t n t I n o t h e d s t h e t m j d t h l d
 p e s n s i f h e n d e r s l h d p f l h
 f f q t l y f n d e d n d k d n t h l t n h t h c l
 i s t h u m t h d l f t f h l f

A b f f d t n l o p u t h m m y m h h t a t n f
 t h y u l p n n u f f n g m l o a t h o m d h i s
 m d t o f l a p t e d e x p d T h e f f n h h t h u s l k i t
 e n n d e m b a t d b y a s n s s f r b l t d
 n b l m t h n s l f p o h n g h h t d t l t h n d
 d a l s t l l m w f h l n l n d n t d e T h x
 t e m t t n f t e n l t g m p l b l y t h n b u t
 f t h l y n h m b H t h l o e d n n b m t h b t a b t
 f n t l l y l n b f e t h f u l l u d t t h f p j u d

The e m t b e t p n p a l t t n n t h h c l p n
 m b d i s t d t r m n t d f r h l () m n t h p r s
 f l h t c l n d b, m n g h t I t h e r u l n l t t n d
 m n s b s d u p n s m l l d f f e n h a d s f l b t
 d n o t l m n t n s l s n t h b p a t t t t i s A
 m f l n t l t h e i m o o r t t l h n d d
 c l t h e l n c l s s t t n t h n t h b p r t t t u r b n
 b t h t h t t t h c o l d p n h f i n d h a m f m n g
 w h t — h l t h o t l m s m p b l o c a l g t h e n g u f a
 d n a n d p — m a v b m d t p n t h e n e p m f
 h f n g m o t r

The d r t s o c o p s y c h l e n c l p o f l o p j d i m
 t p u c e l l p n g f f t p o n t h n d d a l s l f s p e t — t
 r d h m s h m d f h t n c I t i s t n d e d t d h m t
 c o n d t n o f n o s l e n q n n d t l s r t v t n t h
 c o m m l y c p t t h e d f i n t o n T h e c h m n t f d e f n
 f e d l t n b y t h a r o u m t h o d f o h d e l d n
 n d s t a n n t h e l d p e r n g l t t h l t r a n d s
 e h n d d l f l c u a t a c l c p t n o f n m s e l f

I n t h i s c t n h e t t m p t d l y t h t t t a t
 m h i h t h a d l m a y b t t d b y c p j d e T h c n
 d t u n s f p a c i f i a s e s m y t e m n l u l M h a n g

71 L r 252

[illegible]

The problem of the E is different from that of any other
double because the colored man from which this class
came belongs to the system. In the cognitive of this fact has
ultimately in the human spirit thinking not only but that it is
a European then but about that of mixed bloods is all
the part of the old

Edg Th C d I b f S th I d V l I pp 33 34
l F d k Ch l D Th P I d V l I p 7
Th d d f h B h I d h d
p Th fi t mp h wh t t E gl d f h d
d d I d h t f m r v l d d w
gl d Th h g d lly b L b d h p p l f F g
d d l g d g h d f h B h Th d
d d Th h d b g h b b l d h I d
h t p p l H b A S k H t I d p 36
Th h h k h d d Th
ll g m y b k yp f f Th gm wl h ll
t h h l f b d p h p wh f l m k ly h I d h
E j d b l b h p F p h m h m d h
f h y h h ff d p B l C R p t 88
d b Wll m C k Th I p 9 S l h ff E B
Th M l th L d S t p Ogb d N mk ff S l
38 d P l F d k C Th A gl I d A D g d M g
ro p s cial For December 935 V l 4 p 67

Th Eurasi ns arc n turally nd tu n d to ck assum⁷ tor with
 Brit h but the caste y tem puts th Brit h n uniqu p tion
 pp ing t t gv O d n rly thus m ll wht ru ing class n l d
 uld h v b n c nstr ned to yield m ny so l pr leg s t th
 u as ns but th frm has n d ts t tem p t n nd is th
 ble t m k lm t unlm t d d m d pon th s m d bl d th
 t n es rly m k ng n v n so them
 As h ct lt f this tu to w b rv Eu n g l p
 rmg t m rlyght m n—e en ht m n—whl Eu s n m n
 k d p tely th l t t s f n t wht As K n neth E W l
 h ms lf Eu ar s y Th lght hu d Eu as an en
 mpt d t po e s dom l d E p n Th st tu f the E a
 ns th p t to th t sv t m be t em mb d is n t f t
 t Th B tish a e l ut te b t th y h tv of th ir
 n n Ind The m d bl d a e d p nd nt up n thus t n
 nly bec s th y e nut d n t b t als b p t c lly n
 th m an fl l ho d p to th m N ond th y a p e
 up d w th the ol A p cula sn bb sh m ht be
 t d th f er look ng d wn on th d ke ll d pa ng the Ind n
 nd ctm th Eu p n It might lso be b d th t as
 ommun tv th y do n t c he e th t th y l k un tv pride f ac nd
 n t at P d e f a e i f u ntum nt wh h n h dly
 he d b v th p pl Th ir l pride n h n me n n
 [d unl s th v b re t n th oth h nd b ed to British
 ult th y h e th lte n t of pr d in Eu ope n l t
 Th E n th unl k s th Jam c n m d bl od e
 ught b t n cast p e j d e and r p j d e And d d l
 th u h th ult l ph t t n s g n ll b th t of th
 d k cl d m s the epul on of t p b bly r de
 th n th t f Th th m d bl d m Ind n th b ome th
 lead s f th Ind n mas f Br hm n m h l dy p vided fo
 nt w n th m Th t l m t l w th the
 H d n n l s the p pl e que th s l t m h
 n f p c t n p n uts d f t Th an t e p c t
 symp h y f n th H d n Ind du lly th y m h c
 nly b ay f the l t ta f ast nd th at th d ad
 f l e p r f e n t a d an nf lt ll l Th B t st
 f th Ind ns p th v t d th Eu n h n the
 c n pl th m th mp n ty E n e ne t bl d p nd n

The particular advantage of man whose skin is not that he has
prime privilege of marrying white women in marriage indeed
any do not hesitate to marry tall His children are symbol
of the eternally inevitable opportunity. So far as the equal op-
portunity from marriage with white women concerned some white men
could gladly be killed but of a far less ultimate opportunity seen
in a non-killed than in a colored.

The law of white skin tends to be dictated with all ad-
vantages. When the Portuguese were forced to leave the Cape of Good Hope
they left behind them a double standard of life with the last sys-
tem. Confounded with the law of the land the law of the land is the
law of the land and the law of the land is the law of the land. The
law of the land is the law of the land. The law of the land is the law of the land.
The law of the land is the law of the land. The law of the land is the law of the land.

In the time when the Negroes may not marry white men the principle
is not that if they did they would be in more difficult a
position than a white wife for the hostility to be diminished
in the Negroes into the same white woman from the body. The
white woman is the white woman. The white woman is the white woman.
The white woman is the white woman. The white woman is the white woman.
The white woman is the white woman. The white woman is the white woman.
The white woman is the white woman. The white woman is the white woman.

The force is not in marriage with white women but
the ultimate advantage which is the result of the white
people protecting the honor and sanctity of the white woman who con-
tains the most precious thing in the world and the most precious thing in the
world is the white woman. The white woman is the white woman. The white woman is the white woman.
The white woman is the white woman. The white woman is the white woman. The white woman is the white woman.
The white woman is the white woman. The white woman is the white woman. The white woman is the white woman.
The white woman is the white woman. The white woman is the white woman. The white woman is the white woman.

It is not to be observed that the Bantu is a D D T J b u

t l p p d wh h g t m k p th b t of
 ce p jud Wh t s en n fo ht m tom r h tt n
 t E Ind H w r ny othe m n l th
 dr ly bt n d m n f m the upp lass A d th th n l
 e not d n t N that m n f l — A n a E t Ind
 t I d Ch n — s r lly m r ng ht m tm
 e h th t th wh l th m n e f om th pp o m d d
 ass s of the p l t Of c w n t n pe k g f p t
 t n h h patholog l t lly ll
 Ou hyp th is th n th t c ne f th m p b
 n e f nt rm — th t t s th d f k p g bl od p
 a p t l t m stude f ce l to ll lm st alw y l d t
 l es lt In l t n s l t d b t p t of bl d h
 n me s n t n e d P blo d h s lu ly hen n p
 r ng it c lculables i l d nt g n b nt d
 Th soc l tu t n w ll b det rm n d by x p d n ath
 n by pp d bas c tt tud s of r l nte o r t v I f ct Eu p s
 p t ul ly l k ng n endog m u t t d S f ad n
 m x th bl d w th th is n erned they p ob bly w ll
 g s y p pl n th old Th bl ck c t consc H nd of
 uth m Ind w ld b f r m o e l ct nt t nterm ry th n y
 ht p pl In H w h th m ny eth t n t white
 pl but th J p nes h nterm r w th oth g up l t Why
 ll th ht peoples f th w old R man Ad ms h
 ac on us Am n nd British pl y d th l d n l m
 m lg m t on th the H w ? The l n [h te] m
 e been mu h less n m 878 th n th Ch ne e and th
 e ben bett p v d d w th me of th w e but th y
 e ne the l ss nte m n d th the H w n d p r t H
 men m th n th Ch n se ha
 W t c l t n and Ch t ntv n p tuc l h d el p o
 t definite n t n g nst r ce m t u e In f ct m nt l e the
 t th f nd my s cal t at f West n lt Dep nd
 n the l tuat n h e end my mo htes m y o
 n th p t l l e In om t tions th p d m
 f t nt me t f m nt n g hte d m n nc o e p pl s o
 l Wh n this tn cas hole ph los ph s nd ho l f n
 a pol gv e d l ped t g t n tu l just fi t n a d pl a

Op pp A f h h gh wh m g Ad
 l Th m mp h g j h h b g y f m h m — y f
 p l d ghb B d w y f h m h ld h dl
 f h m h I d s h Af ld h dl
 with color d pe pl

...th they've contrained to define it as an instinct. As a theme the
fulfillment of the intent in the purity of the white race has
...m to the fact that White could be more than a belief
...intermarriage with the problem of relations? In
...ly defined the role of the state cannot be maintained
...t date the state's guilt white women of domestic mag
...the risk that the woman has not yet lost and defend
...her identity because she did try. We may say that the
...film's role with the woman becomes felt follow her
...timents of having the white man or colored man in marriage

Church and Race Relations

...which checked the incompatibility of Christianity and
...and its freedom from all doctrines. The established Church
...we are far more flexible. All denominations of the Christian
...which now take part of the world tend to follow the locally estab
...shed pattern of race relations. Unlike applied Mohammedanism f
...implies the Christian Church has no content that philosophy f
...race relations. Indeed the Church has usually been the leader of the
...the purpose in the past is that it is and this is not only u
...rising. We do not expect the Church as stabilizer of the morality of
...social system to counter the reaction of the ruling class. Ind
...and class may even race prejudice is in fact a decent and re
...ctible tribute that is a mark of refinement and that it is
...to the Church since the Church is daily expected to be the
...author of social refinement it has not only made terms with segre
...and the discriminatory practices but also tends to perpetuate
...institutions which even the popular social sanctions are elab
...ely indifferent. One may expect for example to find frequent in
...stances of Roman Catholic and Protestant segregating one class
...colored people from the schools and churches not only in the South
...but also in the North and United States where secular institutions m
...t segregate

In local countries like Barbados Jamaica and Trinidad the
Church could be depended upon to perfect all the subtlest of lo
...instincts. In short the Church being naturally conservative and
...ions and stabilizes the mundane interests of the ruling class

Fla for Resolving Race Relations

We have already mentioned what seems to us to be the inevitable
...resolution of international conflict. Many conscientious students, how

we bele cth t o-ope t on nd ood w l between ht nd l ed
 will uel m fth ht as dth t t cl ed e
 h en n up all d en up n e m t F n t f a e
 m stu n lud R F Alf d H nl f t S h Af
 l p son d n th pat nd s stll p ng p nt ll oth
 el t ns bet th tw g p A dth w t n

Th m tw n m t d h p t d h l t t m ll
 p t b t bl h h f m t p bl b n p
 m t th l th t ht h l m ry ht d bl k n ry
 bla k d th t t m tl l t bt ht nd bl k th h
 lt g ddt t th l ed p pl t b d it
 p pl h h h b t bl h d f th d h l m
 g p p d d g o p d t ty fth h d t b m m
 l ly d fi l m t th g p p d d p d t fth
 B t T k h th t ht w h t b th p h ld b ld
 th m l p th p pl m t n l t d f t

In th all d h tom d t s th mm d t p b rr
 t d to b rel ng un lu nd they c nfu vrrpt m th d
 ea e The Bantu c n up th th m t m l g n t n th
 des f ltu l qul ty th t ytail gh po t n f
 fr rt The ht m n h m de cl tt nt el m nt
 n m mp t t n nd t pe pl f lo numm d t nt t th
 ht wh n t n w e b c m n a t o list t n m
 cally npe t that th pt th h ll nd e k t l q d t
 th l mp dum nt by a n l am t The ht m n ha t up th
 c mpetit en m t m the f l ly pr p t u t k th
 cl d p oplet eman un sp n e t

Th B ntul k th pe p s f lo ll t lv ad pt h d
 i po th th r t t f W t n c lt e d mode n c l
 de loov goes w th the T f llo pla of l s t is to
 play c mpl telv nt the h nd f the wht l n l M o e
 th pp c t de lopm nt f p pade mon th B ntul n h
 b t on meaning It e t n h n the t nge t be m te
 get he n d f th exp n o' phys l m h m n htes n
 tum shuld xp t this stu t on t b h hlv p d t e f Ba t
 n t n l r

R M N P l y h Af I Sh p p
 pp 8 79
 l b d

P C l p h T h m f f C l H y I l
 d N g l U d S p h p h m f l d
 m d l m h h h b m l d
 f m h W h F E m l m h h h h F E m h
 m l e r a s a t t e r n a l w h i c h h a s h a r t e r i z e d t h W e s
 k y V a t i c s m t h 3 8

but I a d perh ps t tr Nevertheless the fl t a soc ologically
 l f they g d d p t t t d p t
 d h l d th m l t g th f th w p t
 b c n l u n h e s p l t th e n o d f f n b t w n n
 m t s m n d a e p j u d c --and th s th q u t o b f u s
 Ant Semit m t b o n th l l m r f l n t l c
 h h t t u d m v b e d f n d s n l l n o n n th p r t f a
 m n a t g p t l t th b l f s o p t i s b d n a t
 p b e u t n d th e s b l e f n d p r a t s t b e th e
 m a l t o p l d i t l e t t th n n t y f t s t a t u s
 R c e p e j u d n th o h b d s l t t u d p p e a t e d
 m n g th p b l b a n p l o t u n d l s s f th p p e f t g m t n g
 m e g u p n f th a t th p l t t n f th b e g r p t l f
 t u c e o b t h m y b j s t f i e d P r s u t n a d p l t t n
 th b h s p e c t f n t n c n d p j u d p l
 n th o d p e j d i s th o c t t d n l f l t t
 t l a t y p l a b p l t t n h l c l n o l c a e
 t o a t t d e p p t n g th e t n f s a e t y m p g i n g t s l f
 f o n t r v l t r l g p

t f J e u s d N e s
 W m v t h n k f n t l n u p p e s s t t u d a n d o f c
 j d l m t n g a t t u d A n t S m t m u s n t t d d e t e d
 n t h e J b u s th e J e h l e p j d n t t
 d d t e d g t N o r b th w t t b s n e t h n o t h r
 h N e g r e s Th J t the t l e n t l n e m th n th
 t y b th N t th p j d e d f n d n h p l c
 A J e h u T c h t e n b p n t s u t th J e s l t t th th t
 d b u t t l l W t o t l n h h b t h p h
 t e s t h h a t h v b l d W h e r h e l e l
 t e a p t H s the c h d g e t e f the l d n f t n t l t
 t t t t m t p o l t n d n m th th b l p o
 f h d f l c e p p e t t m l f n d t n t b y
 t e t i t l l l p n h h a d Th t o t h t l n t d m

F l v H m v p 34 S l J C H l G b
 d B d p h J O H d p t l F
 l h J t h I h A d l H l d J
 H b l d k g p b m h h d r
 b l k r d n l l h d d m
 m p f d f h r i h m
 m m b l I f m b d h h g h
 f u h k o r d h p w d d d m e k p l d f n a m d

t f t J n t n v a l a b t a l n g e g s t
 t l f l h J a t h e a d r y w t h t p e r f C h r i s t e n
 n d f f t n v t b l a d w t h l l w h o h t d t r u c
 n i t h C h h l f C l t n c t y h t h e h e y t t a c k d
 n v t h n f m i t h t
 T h s a p t n f t h J w a a g u s t f o l k p r v e r t g n d e v n
 a r g t h h p t i l y f t h h t h a s b e n t u r r d t o l n t h
 t y a g t t h n I n d e l a t l r n c e m t o o n t n n l e m e n t f
 p c t n n e t h p s t r t a t e l l y t h i n t t b l t y o r
 t h s u m d d e t r i t p t r t a l t s o f t h e p c u t d t e d l o
 f l t o r a t l a l p e r t e d O n t S e m t e h a b e e n q u o t e d s
 y n W h l e e p y f o r t h e J e t h e p e c u t a n d u r s e s
 h J e a r e t h u s c o r e l t l e m o t h a n p a s i e l y d v s t h e y
 e a l s o c h a r g e d w t h h t g n d b e t y n g t h s o c t y i n w h c h t h e y
 e

h Problem of A s n l t

Probably the cle e t d s t i n c t i o n b e t w e e n n t o l n c n d r a c e
 e y d i s t h a t t h e n t o l c n t g o u p e l c m e c o n s o n n d a s i m l a
 n w h l e t h e a p e j u d c d g u p i n t o n e d b y a t t e m p t s t o
 i m l a t T h J w p p l e w h o e f s e t s m l t t h t t o
 y t o g i e u p t h e i r c u l t u r e a n d l o s e t h e d e n t i t y n t h e l g e o c e t y
 t h e y c o n e f t h v a l o f t h e c l t u e a s o g f i c n t o r s p e r i o
 a t t h e y e w i l l n g t o f f r o n s d e a b l e p c u t n t h e t h n g e
 e m u p [T h J w s] h v e h a d a d f f e t f t h h f u e d n t e
 a r a g e n w h e t w a s d s e d n t h e t h r d e h a e t t i m e
 e m e d t b i m p o l t e i n r e f u s n t h e G n t l s h o p t l t y d h v e
 e a r d e d t h e n l s a s p l c h o n p e o p l n a y w h c h m s t
 i t e n m a r t i n n t o p o p l h d d n o t s h e t h e J w i s h f t h
 h w h e n t h J e g d e d s b e s t b b o r n s m n w h o
 r t h t t h n d d e l i b e r t e l y r j e t t l n t n o t o n a e o d
 l t d u p g a n t t h m

d f f h g f G d l h y h g t l h m h
 l d h p h m h m d
 p l g O p t p 4 6
 J h T h t b g p p 8
 I d p f S m t g g H l d l p h p
 f J w h m [T h J] p h h f k
 m g h d f g g g h m l l y d h f i g h w h h
 p h l d l d p d d f y g h g g l
 h p f b l d l m g h h d p p O p p 96
 T h b g p p 8
 T a l c o t t P n s m J e w m G n t i l e W l d p 5

Probably the first of these is the fact that the
Jews did not think of themselves as a nation
After all this Jewish history has been going
on for centuries the Jewish people have been
very much of a people the God of the Jews
is not a God of the Jews but a God of the
Jews but the Roman Empire did not permit
any other power than the Roman Empire to
exist in the world to all people and to all
nations it was

Assuming that the first of these is the fact
that the Jews did not think of themselves as a
nation After all this Jewish history has been
going on for centuries the Jewish people have
been very much of a people the God of the
Jews is not a God of the Jews but a God of
the Jews but the Roman Empire did not permit
any other power than the Roman Empire to
exist in the world to all people and to all
nations it was

The first of these is the fact that the
Jews did not think of themselves as a nation
After all this Jewish history has been
going on for centuries the Jewish people have
been very much of a people the God of the
Jews is not a God of the Jews but a God of
the Jews but the Roman Empire did not permit
any other power than the Roman Empire to
exist in the world to all people and to all
nations it was

Ellen White, p. 35. Probably the first of these is the fact that the
Jews did not think of themselves as a nation After all this Jewish history has been
going on for centuries the Jewish people have been very much of a people the God of the
Jews is not a God of the Jews but a God of the Jews but the Roman Empire did not permit
any other power than the Roman Empire to exist in the world to all people and to all
nations it was

th Centles and of N g oes th whites both nfr qu t c
re but the llttq lfc s n chst aton ess t lly
tict

Ed, d J w s ill

Th q st i l a b i q ntly r ed s to the possblty of
eg oe id J o ty p collab atngf th p p
adv cm th r l josit on Rec ntly Dr W n Cahnm n p t
n th y B th J and Negroe th t ned f th ame
tred nd th n h tlt Upon the st gth cf th th c ld
nte nact n B tlt t o t t t e t t on dffe nt the J w
e a toul y dcf nd n h the N o s a mlt ntl tt k g
tt tisd bt l v l t h Jew and Ne o h omm n b sf
nt nng ct r g t t e l o n n nt g p In lty th y e t
threatened by the s m h stlty and the e m p ob b l t th t
e e s a m h r n f nt g n n b tw en then
I a o f r s Jews bourq mnd d b n m n a d m
tue the elik ly to t t l t n l tly c p j d ed Th v
ll sooner unde t nd th luntng c l p l c s of th lng cl s
n th n b t n of N f l q lty B e th Ng
e lmot nt ely a p l t n p whl th Jc tend t b p
ss on l nd b sine n n th r s p t c l opp t ty f th
t lopr m rt of d p ty f t t b t e n them As Ne es b
e ne ngly s m l t d m th la g ty the l k l h d
at th v to wll b m tle nt

d g h g J h l l g l h ll h
pp ly J l d l h l f d b s f h l g ld
J w G l W l d p s l h l f d b s f h l g ld
A Am D l G h J h F m V l N W
944 45 P 4 f J l d N g l f L d S R
F d W d A C m g pp 3c L b ll W d l k 7 h R t
l V P bl d O t G m A S m H ld O l k
A N d K A S m m g N g b N J V l A 94 pp 5
J h P w V l I F b y 946 pp 8 4
G M d l g l l h w y J h l d g
h m y N g l h b h d d h l d m pl f N g
rv N h Th l d l k f h d m p by h
b d p q l m b g h l f
y k g th r h pp N g p Op p 4
f N g th b rv N h mp J w h l d g m pl
g mpl N g p h l t t p b bl h h
m h t J w p f J w h d b g
m b m l b

Th is ensc nwh h w m of l nt m
 t tn t th ml t n f nt Smt m Th pt t lte
 twh hth pe t d y d m ntwh t t ggl r h
 n med e u th th p b d pe
 th Jw Th th tt t t c t o l s y t m d fi t l d
 th bl k nd th ht p l t t p m m t t b c u d
 d class n — l n l s J nd ll m b m l d f
 q d t r if th J h b n k p th f f th th t
 f e t n m nd f th d m ntwh t G n t l t l k l ha th
 l b bl t st bl h Jw G t l b o l d t g n t th
 l d p pl d f n t th ht p l t t l Th
 l t d t l l y th nt t f nt Smt m To th t t h
 th t th p l t t g n l d t y nd p t th t nt l
 J sh b e m m e n f o t f l l h t p l t
 et ed nd pr b bly m e f o r th m t p l t d g o p th
 l o r d p pl
 S e the J at d ll p r s c t d p h v h l d n t
 e p t d t m k p t l f th p j d A S th
 fr n I d n te d t th g nd f nt go t f l
 et e n h s d the Jew

Th J t t m p t t t th I d t f th m m l f i l d
 l [th y] m y b t m d l th I d A t
 p t d ut th t th J fight p l th y m k t l h
 h h b t S th At Th J l n p l m
 t th I d Th y h b p l v b k l l y m
 It uld n th n th t th m l n f th p at
 l f N nd J f th al d i s b l t s a t d
 ffe nt d pp ntly d p t l t to And et t m
 app n th t th m t f b th nt Smt m d p j d c l
 he ht ed p n t th m t m f t h h m l d to
 d t f i t n f a o m m n e m y and th d the Je n
 eg t g th n n p th Wh n n 934 fo t n th N
 et d l d th t th cont n t f m e th b
 l do Je h blo d i s n c m p t ble th the a m of th N t
 c l t p a t th l d p pl nd th J h d t c m tog th
 pp s t n t c m m n d ng

P S J h p p 3
 F I Am h h h d h h l d p p l f h
 m d p d f g I h ll m l k l N g
 J h h m j p l gl y t b d
 a g d d ensuf d m m cu al f

t rain f R c I jul d I t l e
 It p bl t n f ny c l f t s n t l ph om n
 tho t mply g at t r r ep bl fun t n t s c log
 n Pr bly it l nce as old a hum n soci t b t ep j d
 e d vel p d ly r c n tly n West n so ty and th is con d
 f p n e n t n c A ns f i n t n l y f ac p ejud ce
 d n t l n n l ad n e t o n l d that p jud towa d
 l l r l g p col l e t c p h n o m n o w t h t s n t h e
 t n t p t Th p h e m e n a h o w e v d o n o t h t h s m e t
 If c s n that o c l s l d a r t y i s d d t u m n l l t
 n l d f t h d o n t n t a s c e t l r o p w l l y b
 l e n t o f u l t u l l y d e g n t g o p w h l t h a t n t h t b l t y f
 e s o c l o d Th p n c o f d f f e n t c d n t b f t e l l
 d i s o g n n f a t b t a g u p w h l l n t t b a s
 m l t e d o d a l y p o d u c e s s c a l n d g e t n M o t h
 o b b l n o s o t y s o l o s l y o g a n d a t o p e r m t s b d n t
 o p s t o t h t n t s t c e A s n n i n f i n t O e t l c l t t h e
 l l o s o f J e s m g l t h e b e n t l e t d o e v n d s e g d d B t
 h e n J e s u b e g a n t p e h t o t h e m u l t i t u d n d t h s d p l e
 y n g W e u n t o y o u c r b e s a n d P h n s e h y p r t l f v e
 e u n t o v h t e d s p l c h e h h n d c e d a p p b i f l t d
 t w t h n f u l l f d d m n s b o n s a n d o f l l n
 e g n t o n o f p e r s h o c a n y e s p e t h d m n t n f h l l
 e t m e h a d o m e f t h l a d o f t h e J e w t o b t l e n t a n d t
 e r s e c t e H m a n d H s f o l l w s N s o c t y u l d b h h
 l w n d d — t o t h e s t u q u
 S o l o t m g h t h a e b e n p a s s b l f o r m d e l e l u s l d n d
 a d n n t n l s t t d i s g r d t h e J w s f n c n q n j t a s
 m n t n t h g y p s e d n l v t o l e t e d f n o t n c o u r a g e d B u t
 e w e s e l d m a l n o n e n t t t h y n t r e f f t e l y n t t h e e

Ell w th F p p 348
 C g h J w J O H l b r h J w h l l y
 f g l — d g d l m t — h t h l g l l I J
 G t l W l d p 74
 T h d h f m b l d t g h h h f p d h b
 d h l d f h p p l h p l f h h g h p d l
 h y m g h t k J b y b l y d k l l h m I d d h f i l f f
 r p p g d p h l l l d J p l d d f m l d
 y m g h f h w d d f k I
 a l h h g h m p l d y l d h l d m H h
 l d h l d J l d h m y t t h h g h p w h t h b
 l d w m b l d I l d g d b i m p l b
 teeth.

m c nd p l t l l f f th m munt, The f th t S m t c
 d r a s n t l fo p t ul nst f J wish ealth
 w d p t t t l h s th m f Je h lt l host l t
 Th s pp ntly n nt bl th t w th g d me
 t c g t n f ty th e ll b corr l t d c e a s n
 al nt l n Th f f t l m y h nge—th t is to sa
 w m y b e t l t e d—b t s i n e m y p t h t e e n n n d
 e n c e d d m o c y c l l s ll b j l ly d f d e d n e r p
 g r d d l e n n d d i s r u p t f l h m n y d l d a r t y u l d
 e s s d p e f u l t l t d a s t n A s L d A t n b s r v s
 The t r u d m c t p r i n c i p l th t the p p l e h l l n t b m d e t o
 h t t d o s n t l i k k e n t m n t h t t h l l n t o l a t e
 h t t d n t l i k O b u l y t h s s n t m n t y t h t n
 m y J e w l l b e g d d l n t n t n l k l y h w e r
 t c h t m i g h t b M v e n y n h h l l g e s t h e
 a t s q w h t h b S o c t e G l l e H u M r x m t
 p t t l n C r t i n t y p f t i b l t t l t
 l t l l g e v n t y o f b e l e f n d p t s b t n w i l l t l e r t e
 e l f d p t s h h e m t t h a t e n t e i s t n c
 T b t o n l y n e c e y h t t h e d m i n a n t g r u p b e l m
 m n f t h u l t u l t n e t s n d p t s f t h t h e r u p
 h t h t h y e t l l v h m f l n t n t t h l c u m
 n F m t h p n t f e w f m d m u b n c v l t n f n
 a n c r y m h f t h l p r s c u t n f P t e s t n t s b y t h
 o m a n C t h l t t f E u p w l e l y l l d s d y t w e t i l l
 a n k t h t t w a s y f o t u n t t h t C t h o l c E u p d d n t l l w
 e l f t b w m p d b y I l m
 I t i s t h n e t h f e t h t t t h l d t h
 a t u q u t h b v u n m l b i l t y l p o l t l a n t c t b l t y
 h c h n t t u t t h b s f n t l e n d p r s e n T h e l y
 h a s t a n n R o m e c l d n t p p t n n d w h n t h
 l l y d o m t d W e t e n s c e t y t h e y t h e m l v g t o t h e w l o
 s l a s s l n m p e s t n W e m a y t h i n k f t l n e t h n
 e m n b y w h h t h g u p t h g h t l n g l s e e k s t p o t c
 t n h a n t s s l s l d t y
 R p j d e n t h e o t h h n d d e l o p e d a d u l l v n W s t m
 c t y a s p t l s m n d n t n l s m d e v l p d I t i s d i s t t u d

k a t l t d m t e r o f s v p t h f o n a n f e r r c e
 l l p l f t h m l f f l t t t p l t t I n a
 h p t l a t t e p t e d t h t t e p e j d c e s
 l t h s y t e f p t l t p t t n
 T h t t t J h l e f f d r y m c h
 t e n d p t a n g t h p o p l n v b a n g t e p l
 t t o n f t s t e f d e t h e m e d f t h e d e l
 m t l p t u n T h o h o v l l n o t b o r t d a n d r
 p p l t l p l h v j e t d t h e m l t y n d c l n o r m s f
 g u p b t l t f l l n g l p t t t h m l b y o r d t h e
 o f t h e l e c c O n t h o t h h d h e a e
 j d e i s m e t t n y l d l e o e n g g v t t o g e t h t
 N g o k n l y c a l q u a l t y t h t i s t o y o r l y t h e n h t t l
 t h m n n t h e l r e r s e t v I t n s t t h s r y u g a m g
 g r t i l t f v t h e m s e l s t h t h e d o m n a n t o u p t h t t h
 e s t i t v i o d

Post ter t

The domin nt o p n t l a n t o f t h s e w h m t n d f i a s
 t i l h l e t h l d c p e j d a i t t h h m t
 e f i n e a s s u b o c a l P u t n d c p t l s t e p l o t a t i n t h e
 p e c t c b h s p t f t h e s e t w o c o c a l a t t i d T h s e r e
 d n l v n t o l e r n t f j s b u t p e j d e d g n t n e o I n t h e
 o r d t h e d o m n n t u p r l n g l d o e s n o t l i k e t h e J e w t l l
 t t l k t h N e o m h s p l c T o p u t t n s t i l l n t h y t h e

I h l d b g d h w h t h h f m l f
 s m E p t m p b m d d f h J m l g h
 h h l h f p l h f p l b l l g p A S l
 b M d S m l d h h t l y m p
 f h f p m p l y f d m l f h S m J
 h A y l g j T h w f f m g h h d f f
 t w J w d G l d h f l d f f f d l
 d d T h w S m m d h m h w g f f
 m d b y h d d l m h t b l h l
 p m l w l y f l N l m d I l Th
 h J l V l X V I I N l 9 9 p 5 H g d l p d
 j d h p f l f m m b l h m f t y b m
 t m d b g h h t f h d d l g m y b m
 h p d g p A d t d t m k p j d m
 P f J F B w l h b r v Th w h m d b l
 m y d p p y b t h l h h m w d q l
 N g d m d g y w h h U d S b w d
 h l l l N w h h p l d l f S m
 I n J e w C d W d p 4

nd t n f t l kung th J w is th t h se b ng J nd l
ly b con l k th gn lt of ty hl th nd t n f
ing the \ is th t h s try t b m l k th lt f
ty nd m n nt at dl \ gr
F m th p t f w f th d m n nt or up th J rr
l ble n m w th t t th t th is f u G d th dis
b f w y fl f nd f l p t th N gr as
rv nt n th th h nd u nd p ble f d Th f t
n abl th N Am ns m y b m nt Ser t nd
w n f a t y b n m ma l nt l th f d
d mb t s N or es Int l n p b bl ld as se l g
t n whle pejud m nt b ly th th ns
p r l frm f l gn t I t l n d m d
t t n nd c n p j d l th the d f on
n

Wh n u c l g t on th t d th t l disrupt n
d n the Bl k D th n E p th f nt tt mp f th G
n t th ff the h m f V ll w m y b m d p t
d mass e th J Th y e h m t tubb r nly s p t
o p th t w n find Th n gat e tt t d n lud th ph
m n n f s p g t B t h n e und m p
d in dep ss on m d n ed by h ng t d u w
n l l b hl N dl e p n p m f th m
t th m nt und t nd n nd m and pl t p k th m
nt A Je h pog m nt tl m l t N gr
h n In p m th fu d m nt l m t th t r m n t n
J lyn h ng h w e th n t th t f g r th N g
l n d b h

W nt t ss m l t th J w b t th y n th hl ef w th
rob bl jut f t t b ss m l t d th N o nt t b as
m l t d but we efue t l t th m ss m l t

t l m

Elsewh n th t dy h e ns d ed n t l sm n t el to
ac l nt n m t th pont w h ll tt mpt t d cribe brief

C h f h J w h m pl m I p f m h
d h ry w d h J w h b m d h
h h m p p y d d h by h d p d j l
h l g l Th Ch t h g b d d p
p d t y
S J w G l W ld pp 94ff f m l ff
ings agans J w wh n h social der se med be threatened

...d t n t n h a v l f t i d t n t n a l i s t u f i e s s t l l m l d
... (l W f e v a r t i n t c l s t f N e g r s l a r v
... l y o t t i d p r t o f t h e n t l e c u m s t n e a b u t w h h
... t o t n l t e t r a g l l W s h o u l d h a e e p e t e d t h w h t e
... p l o f t h N o r t h t t k e s d e w t h t h S t h n h t e s h d t h
... n f l t l n l t e c c f i t b t r b l c k n d h t f t h

... l t r o a f o t h s h l l p b b l y t b o g h t n o m
... a s f k a d i n t i b t t l n t h p o l t c l l s s t a t n f
... l d p p l l u e c l e p l t a t s y t m f e w f v
... n i f l t b t n l n g p l t l l a e c a n b e d n o s
... c a f f t b e c a f t h e c l s e d a p l t r n o r o p T h
... n t e n t l t f S t h A f f r n s t c e n p l c b l y d
... d d n t h r n n p p f p l o t g t h e t e t h s i s t h e
... n t t n d t h t n a t u r a l t y p r o b l e m m s t o t s d d
... n t o d f t i t I t n l a p w h e r n l t l o r a t
... l l a p n t h e c p t a l t a l g l a c g r d l o f t n l t y g m i
... n d p r l t a n o n e n t A l l H i l e t h m e c o d e
... l s t t r p l t e p l o t t t h e r v h t f h i s o l d
... a d n t e n a t i o n l c o u l t

The Jews n the Unt d St t n d p b b l y m o t p t f E p e
... n t n t t t a b l n t n t n l t y t h d R m C a t h

But in P l e t n e t h e J w a t n l t y g p h h e l t t
... n m t s n t n l m p p t l y t h t t o f a c h n g n a
... t l d m n a e n t t o n t y T h e p t c b h p e t f
... t n l s r t s h o l d l r m e b e d i t r n t n l a d m p e r n a l t
... g s n

Since nat n l m d e l o p e d c n t l y n n l y u n d t h t m l t r
... n t e n a t i o n l e c o n m l y w s h l d s e k t h b f o t h
... t s c l t n h p o l d f f n t n t l e t h i s n t h p t t f
... t l a t n h i p a m o n t h n a t i o n n l d T h e e m t o b e t w o
... n p l t t n s n h c h b o d a t e n t i o n l t e m b e e l t
... t t h e d o m n n t t t (1) t h a t n h h t h n t e a t o l g p
... c l u d d w t h n t h e d o m n a n t t t s u c h s t h e m a n y n t n l t

F d f J h l d h Z m L E
... e v t l T h C f J w h C l l h I l t h 4 l V
... 4 J l y 9 4 5 p p 8 9 8 S y L l l h J h p p l p p l
... b h m l T h l h m l h p d h f
... l d d l p m f J h l l p l d l g l
... p b l l g d d l g l l d l f m w l l l
... l d l g h g J h l f w h J l I b d p 9 6

dd with n the Russi n d th A to-Hungari n t es befo
9 7 nd (b) th t n whi n ly fa of n nd p d nt d
includ d with n the d m n nt t t ha the It l n F c
the G m n Pl d I th st at ns the p ttern f int
t n lt el t hp lt nd t bed t m db the fr fth
t n w ld pl t a d d p m cy
To b u th mmedit histor al cu f th d l pm nt
on l m b d nat t lg p h h s h lly l ded
up d n te t t ll with th p u a t h t
t on l hist ry and f th ult re f th p pl l d B t e
ld e pe t h pe ple t b nt ns ly t a b v g t d
y the f d al m h h o d n y ac mp ny th Afte
Vold W r I m ny ubo dn tent n lte m nl nth B it c nd
lka r a g n d gn t tes
Wh th s b dn tent n lty only mpa t ly m ll
t n f ad m nant n t n ts b ha nd f t will b d t r m n d
n p ly b v th pow r l t on sh p ist n b w e n t p e n t on
nd the ge n t n Ths lat n h p f u m y b e e d
ly n ol d—nd ed n les th n th t y f n t e n t al rs
nd d pl m cy To ll tr te—the G r r n m Pol nd Den m k tr
V the l nd B l o m Lu mb F n e Swt z l nd It ly A tr
ch lo k Hung v R ma d s n ll p nt quite
lffe nt pr bl m f th st t G r r n y mo th h ts cle
f f n h t f l p t d f t If w old m a g n the Unt d St t s
ng d f t e d b Jap ald L m g n quite d i f f e n t
bl m p s e n t e d t th S th Am n u t by o s E
n nd A t ubo dn t e n t i o n l t e s
P b bl th n why the U t d St t do n th e s
bo dn t e n t n l t p bl m a m t n t n t l E p n n
ie is th t t d d not d l p n s u m l m a t r i o f i n t e r n a t i o n l o n
f l c t T b it p l i n t t u t n s a d e c n m b e—p e a l l y
h l t e f f d t f s a l t t s t m—e o n t i b t n g n f l u
n e s Th U n t d St t l k m o t A m e n c n t is n a t n o f
u m m g n t It E g l h s p k n th t b e n g B r i t i s h Th F n c h
n L n a h e l s s r n t o b n a t i o n a l t t h n th F h i n
C d n C n d th B t h n d th F n h i n d t b u b t n l i
t e f f i n g t h e n t n l t e a l s o f t h e i r p a e n t t r i
J u t s t h u b d n t e n t i o n l t s f n g l p r t t n e p
e n d f f n t f o r t u n s n d f f e n t d m n a n t t t s l w e s h o l
e p e t a t v f b d n a t n t o n a l t e s n t a t t h e m r
o l e s f b l s t t u p w g r o u p A m n g t h e b n t n l t e s o

1 d d th n th R s n nd th A t H n an t b
 9 7 d (b) th t n h h nly f ct n f n und p nd nt t
 incl d d w th n the d m nt st t h th It l s in F
 r h G m rs P l nd In the c st t n tn p t m f t
 at n lty rel t n h p w l t nd t bed t m n d b th fort n t th
 t n n w ld p t c s d d plom
 T b th m m d h t n l f th d l p m f
 at nalism n bod nat nat l g p h h s h lly l d d
 n p d n t t t l l th th p l t f th nt
 at nal hist ry d f th c ltu of th p pl l d B t
 h ld pect u h p ple b nten ly t d by g e t nd
 th w c f d al m h h o d il m p n h m Aft
 W ld W I many ubo d n t nat n lit m l the B l t nd
 Balk n o iz d o regn t tes
 Wl th s b d m te nat n l t only c mpa t ly mall
 rat n f d m n t nat n t b h d f t w ll b d m ed
 p lly by the p w el t n h p e st n b t er t spa e n t n
 nd the g t n tions Th s l t nsh p f our n b c ed
 n ly l d—nd d n o l tha he tory f t m t na rs
 nd d plom v T ltu —he G m Pol nd Denm k the
 V th l nd Bel m Lu emb F nce S t l nd It l y A st
 z hol k H g r v Rum nd l l p ent q t
 lff nt p bl m f th t t G m y m e th u h ts l
 f frigh t f l p e t d f at If ld m gn the U t d St t
 g d f at d b s J p n e ld al o ma ine a quite dff nt
 bl m p nt d to the S th Am n nt e by o s E
 n nd A t ub d n t n t o l t e
 P ob bly th n hy the U t d St t d th
 b d t nat on l t p bl m m t nt nent l E cpe n n
 i s s th t t d d n t d l p n a s m l r m tr f nt n t n l on
 l t To be t p l nt t u t on nd e n n b e—p c lly
 he el t fl d ty of ts l status st m—e nt b t e nflu
 The U n t d St t s l e most Amer a out s n t on f
 m m g t It En l h p k g th ut b n B t h Th F nch
 n L n h a c l e s e nt b n t n l st th n th F ench n
 d n C d th B t h nd th F ench t nd to b e s b n t n l i
 e f t the n t on l t c l i c s f th r p t e nt
 J u t a th ubo d n t n t n l t e f s n l p a t n t o n e p e i
 n d f f t f t m d f f nt d m n nt st t l h ld
 p c t a ty f s b o d n t n t o l t s n tat to hav mo
 l e s f a o a b l e s t s p r o p s Am the ub n t n l t i e s f

h eff ct ly the n t o al compl x (b) the e n h t he
 St te n lud s m ny n t nat th State f n t nat t h
 Poland C e h l vak a d R ssa nd (thos n h h t Stat
 includ only part f national ty th h l b g d i d a r g t o
 m re t te th p t o f a t o l t y t t h a the Ge man
 n t l t y wh ch is d d d betw n two nd per d r t nd p
 St t s Ce many nd A st a with mp r t nt n the coun
 tr Th s a th th type f Stat u de h ch the Jew
 ish p p l h l d n the D asp a l f e c ns d th t t
 m nt f J w r y under these us t pe of S t hall b
 able to f m late our l w s follows Th t t s f th J w s m t
 fa o bl n pu t t f nat alit m t an f vor bl ti l
 stat d som z hat betu en the tw e t m st t wh h l d
 pa t f a nat nality ly And m upport f this hyp th B ron
 c n t n es

Th n l f d nt Th n t n l t t e f l g t y h
 t g f th J w n t t r e w h m g b t l h
 alw ys tr d t l m t t by f l l m l t wh h ft n k t
 h p f n f ed n n f fu n wh h g l l m t
 p l Th t f t t e b mp d f m d f f t
 g p f l l e d b t th t f n h d t n t l m t
 f d l d e m le ly th t n q l t f g p d f f t
 f m l l th th In the [p t f t l t y t t l th py h
 l m l t t n s n h t m l t t h t f th t te b t
 th l a k f m p l t ty ft n p lud f r m p l y d p l
 f m n t n nul f c a by dm nt the g

In th r w r ds th g eat r th n t o n l s l d a t w th n g n
 tat th eat th l k e l h o d f a n t S t u m Putt m t still oth
 wis nt Sem t u m s n m rs fun t o n o f n a t o n a l o d a r t w h n
 indep nd e t states But th hypothes had ly c m p l t e p l n t o n
 o f a n t S e m t u m s n o e B a o n p r e s n t t o f h i s t l u p p t
 is n t alw ys o n m c i n g Th e m v b e h g h l a t n b e t w e n the
 m e d n o f m u l t n a t i o n a l t y s t s a n d t o l r a n c e th r r e l a t i f t
 s l f h o w e e m y n t e x p l i n a n t S e m t u m I f the m l t a t i n a l i t y
 St te h p p e n s to be an m p r the u b j e c t s m v b e a n e r i e f
 m u t l l y a l n p p l e

I t d n o t s e e m to be the m e b j t i s t n c e f a l g e r n u m
 b e o f n a t o n a l t e s w th n the Stat wh ch p o d u c f a v o a b l t r e a t
 m n t o f th J e s b u t th the x t e n t wh ch th St te f i n d s p l

h n n t h S a b e n n n l t t t s t t n p t t o a l e v l d a t y
n g t t t u l u a l f c n n h h
n o l e a n n d t n t S m t s i m a s
l k t t l l l e f t t t t h a l d y h d a
g l d g e f n t l l l a t y t b t S m t c B t s t t
t t t l y h n g p o p l t l k l y t r g n e f e g n
p t y k d n l y a d l c m e t a g t c t t h e m l s
p t h a c a l o p b c n e n t l t n t m l y b u s
g a l I n t n l t t t t h e r b e s e t a s b l e
f l l y t b l m t t l n p f r o n f t t o t c a l a s p
o n o r f i n t u e n t g c l d y p h o r i a A n t i S m t m i t s m s
l d b e p l n d l y c a d t u n o f t h e p l a s m l
l t y f h J w s d t h o c i a l s t t o n d v l o p i n g a b u t t h m n
l a t t t h r p e c p l s

Pr jud ce Class C fl t I N t l sm

The United States has set the pattern for Oriental colonization for
countries as Canada and Australia. On the Pacific Continent, China
is especially different and rather isolated as it is to have
developed properly. The light of the completion of the
colonization cycle. He became one of the predominant
the colored people the national history of relations has been
recently expedited. Like all other nations we approach this
from the point of view of the white man's interest — the
benefit of the Americans to the benefit of the
The American into China because the demand
for the labor they are building the highly
formal and they. But the pull was far more significant
to push. No matter how great the high growth of
no man have decided the East of the new market and
the movement of certain hard pressed white employment
the great of Asia common labor because to move upon the
Western Hemisphere after the decline of the Negro slave trade —
1845 peacefully. The West Indies the Pacific Coast of America
in South and East Africa and the quotas. The Asians
not as labor but mainly as so-called goods and things. China
and other Pacific states had their Chinese and Japan
them. Then and South Africa their East Indian population and Cuba
Chinese problem

W th th l f th P p t T t f 8 6 b n F
at U t a St t — l h p d th l d f Ar l —
h g t f H b t l f J l b A l
868 h t t h d p t l l 147 J p f pl t
n l b th l d M t f th t l mm t h
t dt J p n p t p t i p t t Th t f
h R l ty T t w f l l d 6 by th d pt t th
I J p L b C t It w t m t th t f th
t t m f l l y p c d th d f th m t f J p l
t th t d l d Lnd t m f th or m t pp
t ly 8 J p w t t H — l l g t gl b dy f
k th t J p t t y l d

Follow th Chn E lus n A t f 82 Chinese w kers on
h P cfi C t b m l s l bl dempl v r b tol ok t
h J p r f th ppl f th b d fi n A H A Mills
b th pct to th r lt l t t M v f m f d
kep t l r h m f finding butt fr th d pp in Ch
ho h d h p d th tm t d m th d Al f
n f th mm ants c me by v f H Th igr th
it d St t Imm g at on C mmis n ep rt d

W th tl t d d f m l b l n th t th
P t th C t d l ll th d b
F i S tll nd d t th U t d St t
f th t t w f t m l l p t d by tl
t t t H l l m d t d t n th J p
I p p bl h d th h p r t d d m
t t g e th w t th d t t th
l nd

Th Ch n s the Japan nd n h m d umb f East
d n th c m t th C as wo k —m nly m

Cry M Will m B h d h St p 85

P 1 d p 3 4

Th J p P l l m th L d S p 9

R p f h U S I m g C mm Imm g

I d V l

... A ... p ... bly the princip ... of ... tago ... sm ...
 ... at ... fl ... b ... n ... k ... f ... ff ... en ... e ... B ...
 ... d ... c ... th ... l ... e ... t ... may ... b ... w ... ll ... t ... b ... e ... th ... n ... m ... al ...
 ... t ... r ... h ... j ... o ... g ... th ... i ... l ... d ... l ... h ... A ... t ... l ... w ... vs ... a ...
 ... all ... r ... m ... ty ... n ... C ... l ... f ... n ... th ... r ... N ... g ... ha ... b ... a ... n ... th ... S ... th ... In ...
 ... o ... at ... th ... height ... of ... the ... a ... t ... J ... a ... p ... n ... g ... a ... o ... n ... C ... l ... th ...
 ... r ... e ... t ... t ... d ... b ... t ... t ... o ... p ... cent ... f ... th ... pop ... l ... a ... t ... o ... d ... n ... 940 ...
 ... t ... a ... d ... c ... l ... a ... f ... pe ... ce ... t ... Th ... C ... n ... pop ... l ... t ... n ... f ... ll ... f ... m ...
 ... e ... t ... n ... f ... e ... t ... r ... e ... c ... t ... t ... i ... th ... f ... n ... pe ... t ... m ... 940 ...
 ... A ... e ... r ... k ... bl ... f ... t ... b ... t ... the ... C ... l ... f ... t ... u ... O ... c ... t ... l ... m ... me ... t ...
 ... th ... t ... they ... h ... b ... n ... ly ... t ... t ... d ... b ... white ... k ... te ... d ... f ...
 ... pl ... t ... of ... l ... b ... th ... l ... which ... ha ... e ... t ... t ... e ... m ... p ... t ... d ... t ... sho ... is ...
 ... o ... ll ... f ... ll ... mode ... r ... al ... n ... ta ... on ... m ... In ... th ... s ... p ... t ... the ... C ... l ...
 ... n ... t ... i ... o ... n ... p ... p ... r ... s ... t ... b ... th ... cry ... opp ... t ... f ... th ... N ... g ... h ... t ...
 ... l ... t ... o ... ship ... n ... th ... South ... B ... t ... f ... t ... let ... ew ... b ... f ... v ... the ... ole ... f ... l ... b ...
 ... the ... ant ... O ... ent ... l ... n ... on ... th ... Co ... st ...
 ... A ... c ... d ... n ... g ... to ... L ... ile ... E ... s ... f ... om ... th ... r ... ly ... f ... i ... t ... to ... th ... p ... s ...
 ... at ... t ... m ... the ... ha ... bee ... o ... g ... t ... n ... m ... h ... h ... all ... l ... a ... s ... s ... f ... a ...
 ... o ... r ... k ... e ... r ... s ... j ... o ... d ... to ... p ... r ... m ... t ... th ... l ... n ... f ... A ... s ... t ... l ... bo ... It ... th ...
 ... ne ... ub ... j ... ct ... pon ... which ... the ... h ... s ... ne ... e ... been ... the ... sl ... g ... h ... t ... e ... d ... i ... f ... c ... o ...
 ... n ... on ... t ... l ... on ... mea ... c ... on ... wh ... h ... t ... has ... l ... w ... y ... b ... e ... n ... p ... ble ... t ... b ...
 ... n ... o ... n ... c ... e ... r ... t ... e ... d ... a ... t ... o ... n ... And ... fur ... th ... By ... the ... pe ... s ... t ... e ... n ... t ... f ... f ... r ... t ... s ... f ... th ...
 ... o ... k ... n ... g ... p ... pl ... f ... C ... l ... f ... o ... a ... f ... i ... t ... th ... st ... t ... d ... th ... n ... th ... nat ... o ... n ... have ...
 ... e ... n ... c ... n ... r ... t ... d ... to ... the ... policy ... of ... O ... n ... t ... l ... ex ... cl ... u ... s ... i ... o ... n ... E ... s ... n ... th ...
 ... d ... d ... l ... of ... the ... n ... i ... n ... t ... e ... n ... th ... cent ... u ... th ... hen ... Cal ... f ... o ... r ... n ... a ... as ... i ... n ... d ...
 ... e ... r ... y ... y ... u ... n ... g ... state ... wh ... te ... v ... k ... e ... s ... a ... ch ... e ... d ... con ... t ... th ... As ... t ... u ...
 ... k ...

The history of white ... As at ... c ... a ... n ... i ... s ... m ... n ... C ... l ... f ... o ... s ...
 ... f ... n ... s ... i ... d ... b ... l ... e ... g ... t ... i ... n ... and ... pe ... d ... l ... e ... n ... e ... g ... n ... t ... Ch ... i ... n ... e ...
 ... p ... n ... se ... Th ... n ... f ... l ... e ... n ... c ... of ... o ... g ... n ... e ... d ... lab ... o ... n ... polit ... h ... been ... st ... ge ...
 ... C ... l ... f ... n ... th ... n ... n ... any ... other ... state ... of ... the ... U ... n ... i ... t ... e ... d ... St ... t ... e ... s ... d ... pp ...
 ... n ... t ... ly ... n ... small ... part ... of ... th ... s ... i ... n ... f ... l ... u ... n ... c ... e ... is ... due ... to ... th ... sol ... d ... t ... y ... wh ... ch ... l ... b ...
 ... as ... b ... e ... n ... ble ... to ... d ... e ... l ... o ... p ... ab ... ut ... a ... c ... o ... n ... u ... n ... g ... me ... c ... e ... to ... t ... s ... el ...
 ... e ... th ... eat ... of ... o ... m ... p ... t ... i ... o ... n ... f ... m ... As ... t ... l ... bo ...

C ... g ... th ... J ... p ... D ... M ... l ... l ... d ... M ... f ... h ... h ... m ... m ... g ...
 ... t ... d ... ly ... h ... P ... f ... C ... p ... l ... d ... Th ... y ... n ... J ... p ... b ... g ... w ... g ...
 ... th ... l ... w ... g ... f ... h ... d ... l ... d ... d ... Th ... y ... n ... J ... p ... b ... d ...
 ... d ... f ... m ... h ... m ... f ... h ... d ... h ... f ... i ... d ... m ... p ... l ... y ... m ... h ... d ...
 ... h ... l ... w ... y ... g ... l ... l ... b ... h ... f ... i ... d ... d ... m ...
 ... d ... b ... l ... th ... l ... g ... O ... p ... p ...
 4 H ... t ... f ... C ... l ... f ... L ... b ... L ... g ... l ... p ... b ...
 Ibid p 5

Th ct fl b h w n t p l ly r al ph
 m no th nst w sent ly be w n mpl nd w k
 d d v k llr tt numat bjects t m h n r n t
 t ist c y f th l tte is int d d dd ly grfi t b
 t tef lab W k h be n kno n to r t nd tt km h ne
 a n t nlik th tt ks p n the w k rs h b f
 w t nd d ef o d b empl v rs In 844 th e d of
 t h tade un n te

M h ry h d th k M hu ry h l ft th m d
 th ut w g t ll M h ry h d d th m l h
 m d th m n p w th n P b tll h f d h m
 n th u tr t k th d th b d d n d t th m I
 k p l mp t h h t d t l th d m d f h r
 b th d d l t th t ld p bl fl h h d f
 k l d l h ld t t b th d y f r v k g p tt —th
 h t d ty—t obtr t by ll gl m th t d t f h
 t y b h f h t d

Alth ght d y t ad n nists d not p ss th m l es in th s w
 ttud is n t l t w k m ly pp o h th p bl m d ff
 tly Th y ist upo h ngth p fits wh h u t the mpl ye
 ue of th ed p od t t f th m ch n B t mpt to
 th s b t nd d w k rs p ts st d d w k rs n en m e d l
 l nt ge s p t n n th struggl w th p t lists As ne nt
 t l put t

Ou g g t th h mbl t l m l g lt bl
 n fld d f t r v h d h w g w k fr ptt n
 l d ll t m t wh h w ld t th Am pg
 d t th Am km th lt t f mtt g d
 n d nt J h Ch m t d d f w dl g
 lf p t t n fi tg d h h t b lu

Edm d P h d f h P T d L q d by S d
 W bb I d l D m 9 d pp 39 93 l W C g
 m Th G h f E l h I d t y d C mm 5 h d v l pp 444 45
 S r B ll N mb 8 9 q d b Elm Cl S d
 Th A t Ch M m C l p 6 Th h d
 t lly l m y b d d b m l p f t l g s h
 mg h E C t f h U d S Th l m d d
 d dm ft g mg ry h l b s p p
 lly m lly l g ly d pl ll ll b g h
 k d h k p g g d pl m ll d l g l by m d
 l d w g m l g h m dy d d f d h b m l
 y ll g l f d g s d p pl d pl A d h
 l p pl d d d d p d d b l d
 l p d w f lf p h pl l y m l l
 l q d m F E Em d A v h b
 F g q d by L w G B Imm t p 9

mak i hou p fitab A prese th mpl es pre
rtat f h sid t m g J p nes

This pp ntl ai fl th is n f t a t n f n
d m p l t l l ss nff t Th mply d l b h pl
e finds th A t ke d displ ht m p e
bo w n th m Wht w k th n t l ntl g t th A t c
d d t unlik the h h ly h d c ft b t d
g n t he m h n On this p t El t G n n ll Me b rves
Th d l b ttud whl t ly pp d n ts
bl ut nest O l mmg t n is a t lly t et d n
l q t ns nly n of as th y T t m p t t e n
d t y The is aptal nd l b t d l b
On th C t th O nt l m b th u ht f nfi asp t
th by t m t t n th nff t bet e n p t l d l b Th
h m n y th S m nt R d U (J y 879)
sh b c u his p es n v and h ll m nd nt n t
as l n th is m n y h m W l n th t m m th th
n long p fit ble th t g n t n will t k c f h m d ill
d h m b k And S nd me v b rv

Th Ch h d ith t b t t m p ly t
th th g t l d l d d th l d S th l d d t
t g th m t d t d t f t d Ch mmg
t th h g f q tly d th t C l f r n d

Op p 55 A d M l L d m l b
h y h gh h d d mp l d Th Ch S F q d f m
h m f f g h d g m S F Th
d d f h d f g d l b d l l d gly
h m h y d h b d h p km I h p
t rpl t m f f h M h h
lk f h g h Ch k h pl f h g m d h
l b Th y m k gr h m Ver h
p l D d h b y m h h Ch W h
p l y d k b k h m f f h S F Wh
b d g h J p b h np d d ff l l I
m m h h h mp d d f h h m
g g l d J p d l y Th l b
y g p f m g t p g h d d d ff h h
d W h g k gm y m h h m w y h
f mp It d pp 4 43
R d O l h A m P f C pp 93 94
Q d b Elm Cl S dm p pp d ff d l h
ff f t Ch h S W h f w mpl d d
m b fi l fi bl pply f l b h p b d fi b
t h ly p l w h bl k lm m f h
h h Ch hghl d m l h b f h

ud. p 33

ng a ca t t sy t f l d a d s e r f f t e d p o t Th t
l h f t f th Ch The t l d m g
d d th th l t f l d y

The f no s C l f o W k n m n s Party rg ed n 877 was
d al ut p k ly a n t p t l i t a s s m b l g e Th l a d s called
on th km n d th r f e n d s v r y c o n t y t o w c t y d
a l e t t o r g i b r a c h s o f th P r t y t n c e a n d p e p a r e f o a
m p g n t h a t o l d r a l l t h m t d a f t a s t t u t n h h s t l d
a c e t h g r n m e n t n t h e h a n d s o f t h e w o k n g p e o p l I f c t
e W k n g m n s P a r t y i n 878 p t u c a l l y s c e d d m c o t o l l i n g
e C l f o n C o n t t u t l C o n e n t o n d g o t i n t t h n e w c o n
t u t i n a c o n d e a b l e p a r t o f t s r d c a l p l t f o r m

The w o k e r s w e a b l i n l g m a s u t d e f t t h e x p l t a t
r p s e o f t h e l n g c l a s s n C l f n a p a t l y b y t h e h e l p f h t l a s s
e l f C a p t l i s t e p l o t e o f l b o h s o m n t y t o k e p t h i n
b o f r e l y e p l o t a b l e a n d n e m a n s o f c o m p l i s h n g t h s e d i s t
e e p i t d e d d I n C a l f r n i a b o t h C h n e s e n d J p e s e p d t o
e e e d i n g l y n t a c t b l a s a p e r m a n e n t l b o f o r c e d t h i s t e n d d
b r i n g t h e p m y e l m n t s o f c i a l a n t a g o n i s m n t p l y C o c e r n
g t h s i t u t o n a f t e r t h e C h n e s e h d b e n f i l y e l l s u b d d C a y
I W l l i m s (q u o t i n g t h S n F r n i s o C h l) s a y B y 1903
t h e f i g h t h a d b e n n d d o w n t o t h e J a p e s T h e C l n e s e t h
h r n l o b s e r v e d a f a t h f l l a b o r s n d d o n o t b u y l n d T h e
a p n e s e a e u n f t h f u l l a b o r s n d d o b y l n d I n t h s c n
e n t h U n t d S t e s I m m g t o n C o m m i s s i o n l o o b r v

The p t t f e l b d f i d w h l p p d
t h m m g t n f J p n t t d t h t t h m u t w l d g l d l y
t k u f m C h n e f t h y l b l Th d d
t h f b l p n f t h Ch t t h J p w t h
p n t y w k m n t h f t h f l t o p l v l g
t q p f l d t g n b d t h
b n f d n t h p t t c t t h t h n q l t m

On t h f a m t h e s e t a d i l y t e m p y l b o e c o n o m d
t h e m n g s n d p d f o r t h w t h t b m d e p n d e t
a r m s T b e e t h A s a t e s w e n t b o g h t t C l f o r n t b e

firmers the w brought o en uraged t r as e
Th fo hn emmet rve p t a The
bably mor wh l b w kn g f O t l r n s th t
Ori n l l bo es k g f Am f r m e r s h t
n t l n tag m f th f r m b me g a t d l C l f
mbe fl w en t d wh h m r l ff l l d d th
t l f n th p l ff m n g

As b m n also Ch n d J p n e s t f th p l
h y l k d pon by th b s n s s m n a s f m p t t r s
th th h a t i s t l t h p f t l f r t As H A
l l s p t s out th e f n e t b th n b n n n d f r m

L dry m S F d l h b b p p r i t f
l l t l h r d th h p t t d h th J p h
t d th l t m p t t d u t p r a b h t b t l f
t n g Th r y f p b l m h b m p l d t m p l h
m d Th g f t b l b t T m d S t t l d
i b b t L A g l h p t t d f t l h
h b d b J p w d p h f l l
h m d th m k t t w d

As b s c m p t t r the As t m t th m t p w r u l h t
t i s t s C n f t e d w i t h t n t n t n s i t h l t t g p
e n d d f n d i B t w h e m p l y h a e b
th h l m o r n f f t h n a g t t h m Y t h m a s t l t t
d e f t h n p l y g o u p m y b i n d t d b y a s g e s t n t o G
n W l l m D S t p h b v C l f o r n b n e s s m n th
l n m p l y d t d p t l l y l l t h m m n l b n t h
p e r i l l t n D i s t c t I f t h i s M n l b l d b e
n d d u p t h h t h n t t t t h h t f m e o l d d t h
n g n d u p n t n d i m f t h f m a s t h J p n n

C l f d h O t l R p t f S B d f C l f C l
W m D S p h d J y g p 5 Th p C l
h J p h f d d r v m m b h f m l p h y l l b l d
l d h f d l l h l d h h f l d f l h p l l
m d l g h d k S d d h l d d d h m j f l
h k d d t b l h d d q d d d d b A m
f h A m f m h A f l m p h h J p f r m
P p 6 7 p p l l y p p d
O p p 43 O h p R m d L l B l l m k h f l l w g m
d l g l f J p l [p h b g h p h g l g
l y f h J p f m h t r m h J p p b l m Th
d y l k l y p m h m f l A m l b h f J p
m f m h w h l b A g h Y l l w P l J l E
h n s e n , d J p F n o p 43

l l w d w l g t d g r y l l w t t o u r J p
 the l u l p s f i l t t
 A l t g t h p r l g r a f t l n p l y g v e o d b i
 a g t a l t a l t a t t h t t t m o n t m
 t k d l t t t h h l t h p r p o f A s t c
 h p l t h t n t l n f t f l l l n e w t h
 t p l t l t a t t t t p l t f t h S t h
 l t e t h a t t f l g l s t h t f f u l y w e l l b d e d
 t l l t h g h l d p l p l t t n f b l a k k s
 l d d a t d l l t o k t l s d o f t h k a g m a f C l
 i n l r t a l u n t t a p y d t o e p l t c h p
 r e l l b A l y t t i r b l l y t h h t f t h S t a r m
 t a C g s h h m a d t p s b l f C l i f m t p u t o e t
 t a l y l y f n t O t a l s m

I n t h S o t h o g a n l l a l a k t h y t h r e c t f
 o t o a t h l i f i C a t t a t o n g r T h e S o u t h h s b n
 f u l l y d o m t d b y a w h t v l t n g c l a s s o m u h s n d d
 t w h i t e l b l s r b e n a b l e f f e c t e l y t o g n g t t
 h t l a b h d n o v e r a t l l g a n t t h e m m g r t n f b l k k
 s i n t o t h S o u t h a s q e l t e l a b o w c n s d e b l y
 d d I n f a c t t h e w h t o n n o n p e p l o f t h e S o t h w e

h l y p o p a g n d i z d t h a t t h e y a t u a l l y h e l p e d t h e m s t l a s
 f i g h t t h e C l W r t h e i n t s t f t h e c o t n u d e x p l o t t o o f
 c k l b o n n t e m e l y l o w l l I n t h S o t h t h e b l
 t e n d n c e t h e N e g o e s a d e g a d d t h w k h c h N e
 d l y d a l s t e n d s t o b e d e g d d l h p r p t s o t h e C o a s t
 t e r 1850 w e v e r y f a b l f o t h d l p n t f b a l y
 m t h A a t c c o l e s t k a g p l a c m i l r t o t h a t f N g o e s i n t h e
 o u t h n d p t o f t h e w h i t e c o m m n p o p l u m g t h e t t s f
 w h t e s

C l f d t h O t l p 36
 F d f f g m f l k G h m p
 N g w k d l R h d B M G m d L b
 l y 4 m p p 8 88
 I h C y M W l l m b r v W h h w
 l h h F t h A m d m t h f m S l g h H d
 373 d h d 8 5 w h l h l d h C l R g h S
 S p m C h d p k l h b d f h N g p b l
 d P t h m l S h h d h l l y t h h p
 l y f b g C h l l b f N g l l b I h d b g
 d M m p h 869 h h b m g h b d d
 l b h m S h p l t h d d C l f h h
 p m d O h y l d h w l h y h d g g d
 f t h N e g r t h i n t e r e s i n C h i n e s e l a b w i f l b t e d B h d t h
 A p 83

But cert n h t n l t of hem the d... r f ld n
 l f n b ght o-e t of h hl nd p d n t h t k
 t l n t m p t t n th th As t th f t m h t d
 d b p r t t l y t m All th h t e d n t t k th p
 f m l l l d s b th l n b d t e
 t Th l t n t w t n d t p t h t n d
 t t n h h d l p d th S th
 Imm g t n f u s p b l m of th F d l G m
 d th fl u n n of n t n l p l n a n t b a p l l
 h n t i s n h n t e e t f k n m n m l y n t t H
 th S uth m t th e f C l f m t b n
 t t m th w h t k e d i s h a f th p l t O t t
 b b t b u t n t d t d l o p t l t d t the
 F t t h t w h n t t t f c l d p p l m i n t f i t th
 f w h t p p l th f r m m t l g Th p b l m
 d f i d a s f i t b t n th h t s n d th As t n C l
 If th d m t t d th n h p e p l m h S uth h u l d b e
 n c d e d th g h t t n t l h e N h u t t f e
 m th n t l n m t Th l c p b l p t f the
 t t h t t h t l t h t p p l e n th South m t h i l
 n th C t n d k C y M W l l m s p t t
 this w y

Th l t b t th N g p b l m d th Ch q t
 l l d t d th t C h p t t m
 t d d f t 8 6 f f t g th Ch W l t r t h
 p d b th t f p t t f m th P f i C a s
 d th D p S th A d g S th S t d C
 l d p th p t t f th P f i C t t l d th H
 m m d t d g t th Ch

B t d d th h t k e f C l i o r n h th l t r r t e
 p p a e r y g n f i c n t n m b of A t k r s n d c t u l l y
 t b l h d d n th C a s t u l d th n th b n i z
 o? They p b b l y u l d a n d u l d h e b n g n i z d—e
 h th n d b l y m e d i f f i l t y th n f the h d b n w h t
 k e Th l t r l b b t n th E p n n d th As t

A h g d l b h d d b l f h p l
 l f Th l b h d d h p p m b h d d t y
 m k l p b l f i l m m p b l w h p p d m t
 g l l y d d h d h l b h l b d d m t
 l h m l f g h Ch Elm Cl S d m y p p 7
 l L l E p p 3

g dff nt l phy lly A th dff n l d h v t
t h b t and p t

We h uld e gn h w th t m ny gum nts f th
p s bilty f O ntal mil to m ltv g me ts m f
th p h b t n f O ent l ssimil t n B leg l n ctm nt h
t ssimul tonist p h b t term rri b t htes nd M
l ns p d fo p t sch ls nd t d nt l greg n I
t t n K k Ka ak m tells A n mb f J p rese f rn
and b s nes m n ask d th ? d m Am rri ns f th ty [Lod
f r mngt n] t b th gust t d m n Upon th he ls f
as meet n meares ut n f th L d p t f the Am n L g n
nd m nng th Am ric n p rt pat n n the b nqu t nd d cl
g h t w l k th d isf d d is pp o l n ny g th
g nte d d t p m te good fell wsh p d oc l ffl n b t w e
J p ne nd own p ople And w th ut pp e tly c
ng th int nt f the nti assimilat nists Ku h u k k i d l es

I t d f g t t Am h uld m t th p bl m th t t d
d t d n th p lcy f h t Am rri d m l t th J
e th t h th t th y m t b l f t t on d l t
up Am

N tw th t nd ng th is h e n n t a m h t th Chin
d J p nese ult e f l l f l k t on d k b k C n de f
t n the s m pl p g tail th q e of th Ch e e T t t f th
hin m n m y h v to g th gh t r n f p n l t distu b n
d t k p r m y f e l m t the p s s b l t f Am an b ng
s n h m p ny A M l l b r ve W t n d f f e t l a n g
th q d d f f ent d w th no f m l v l f w th d i f f n t cu
m d t l d g nst ch ng th y we th t g nst th m
as t nd m m d t w h n th y ased to b obj t f cu
ty

In th nd th Ch es n th C t h b en p cti lly g v p y
ed Th Ch nam n was a d l se H has thd n f r th

J h S Ch mb	Th J p	I	Th A	l V l X C H I J	
pp 4 5					
Th J p	Q	Th A	l V l X C H I J	9 p 8	
I h J p	M	Am	R l ty	Th 4	l V l X C H I J
9 p 9					
Op	pp 4 4	T b	m	d	f h A
d J	F S	Th Am	J p	m	H f l d b m
p h	l gh d	b	f h	m	H f l h b m
p g B	h J p	m	f m	Am	Op pp 93 94
O h p	R D M K	Th O	l I	J	l f ppl
10 g v	9 pp 5				

But the Japanese are organizing the youthful nationalism
ever its influence is being increased in the people on the Coast
and in the interior. The Chinese and the Hindus have
intelligence everywhere but they are a gross enemy do not
acknowledge it no they are backed by powerful nations in the
Pacific Ocean and in the world.

In some respects the relations of the Coast nations to
the world are the relations of the white to the Chinese
and the Japanese have depended to some extent upon the
relations of the people. The local situation in the
East has been constantly involved with international
politics and Japan has been the most dominant with
which the United States has had to deal. It is not the case that Japan
is a more nationalistic than Americans but that the Japanese
have had to be aggressive in the struggle for position among the
greatly up to the present. Disposition of Japan is the
most important has been taken as results to Japan. Moreover
the American business [Japanese] engagements have been treated
most seriously.

Clifford S. D. Th. O. L. P. 5 A. d. d. S. h. T. F. d.
g. f. th. S. y. f. R. R. l. p. 9. 5. A. d. h. h. b. l. d. y.
h. p. f. h. C. h. d. w. f. m. m. p. f. m. f. l. b. d. b.
d. l. p. d. b. l. l. g. I. b. l. b. d.
h. mm. h. p. d. h. d. d. y. f. g. mb.
h. s. g. l. d. h. d. g. g. l. l. g. Q. d. by. El.
= H. M. p. p. 7.
J. h. S. Ch. mb. p. p. 5. A. d. C. y. M. W. l. m. pl. All. fi.
I. l. f. y. h. mm. J. p. l. p. b. t. f. d. h. y. d. d. d. l. p. m. d.
h. h. b. d. Th. f. gh. pp. d. l. g. g. h. l. d. p. h. f. l.
h. l. h. m. l. w. dm. d. f. l. Th. y. h. gh. h. h. h. l.
ld. b. m. f. l. l. g. h. h. ld. b. dg. g. th. h. m. h. h. d. b. g.
r. d. Th. h. ght. h. y. mght. Th. h. ld. h. y. d. d. g. f. d. l. p. a.
r. f. y. mpl. d. f. k. g. th. l. l. f. I. d. P. j. d. pp.
96.

Th mor tuo list ueopl l les Hb t endency a
 amlt th m t lltndt l ts lt p llt r
 nt l ultue ts lg M h t hsh t llt
 us m t nt t th llb m tualf d rut and
 l n On th Cast t ef th Jp has b part
 th t n t n list fl A n nt Jp nes Th
 t d p t f Pla C nty is p ll ltl Jp C t l
 g th lnd t y p p t e th d h bts iz n nd
 o lt f the m th nt y nd d th nd fi tl Dff
 n l r y b bas as n f mtl ef th Ch d
 Jp ne A dff t g m les a dff t t f m lt
 B th h d y M h l D Motte nat A t m pl
 ath nd t st b t n p pl h ld ntl lv dff t d
 t the F th h d f G d nd r n esponsblty t n
 Th t l nt g sm is n t d t mnd by b l gcl nt l
 al m p ty ferir ty th brd at go p is dem st t d
 y th l t at n S m times t is op ly cm t d th t th Jp
 ar lt ally superio p pl On ths ev nt h w t
 m st dff ic lt t pl t hem d quantl t y m st nd
 ble We adm e the ndustry nd l enes ut th r
 e n b n mast fl p ope they m d n r Thy
 t te t ck f w as d th Chin but alw s
 kn nt l of th f m nd f th p D d V Ryde
 ts tp do cl, B u th y a e d l nd n t n j l b c us
 hy thr fy de gt be th y m ry t up hom d
 as famles th y d n th y a m n ce th y th t n
 h tes p m In fa t th n l m ts th gr t th t nd y f

Ew d Mead, Th Jp L d P bl m Clf Th A l V l
 CHH J rv 9 p 5 C y M Vll m l b rv
 h Tl C mm d d h l k g m g h Jp f d l
 P rt l mph w pl d h l g g h l h g Jp
 hp d h fl f B d dh m d Sh m p h d Jp
 Op P
 Clf —Wh Yll w Th A l V l XCH J y 9 p 3
 H J m D Ph l Why Clf O J h Jp I h
 Th 4 l V l XCHH J 9 p 7 O h p Cl Jh P I h
 A h Ch h db d m d f h mp d h Jp
 d m d f h mp d f f sob h h r B j m
 ilg d kll f h p f l d f h h D B j m
 d Wh l P d m f h S U y f Clf p h
 g h m d Th g d p y f Clf ll Th Jp
 d h d h p g p f l d g Th Jp
 I Clf Th A l V l XCHH J y 9 p 75
 Th J B b Th 4 V l XCHH J y 9 p S
 So H A Mill op ca p 39

an p t p pl rth th h mes f expl it th
et th p p c t f m th c p l t
We say id th t l t the A t c m th Pac fi Coa t
an pl uall l l f o c The th y n n t ed the l n t p
p t t l u r k Th l t v o k g m n n t o i s m a t
th A t a s t l l v i d a c o f l t b e e n l b d p t l
Th l l l n e r h d th o p p o r t u n t y t o d e l o p d m t n
t o r r i c a l i t a g n i s m a u s t th C h n e t h r f o e w h e t h
l t t r a d t b t h c t t o l a b t h y v t e a t e d w t h a h g h
d g d i f f H o e v t h e r e n a t o l i s m d i m
p e r a l m o f t h J a p n e c t d c u n t e n a t o n l i s m t l e a n e d
c o n t e r m p e u l i s m a m n g A m c a n c a p t l i s t s e s p c i l l y S e c b t h
e p r e j u d n d a t o n a l i s m b a s e d u p o n p t e n t l p o w e r e l a
t i o n h p b t w e n g o u p s c o u l d p e c t J a p a n i n t h e l o n g r u n
b e m o s t r e s p e c t e d b y t h e w h i t e r u l g r a c s b c s o f t h e r m k b l e
f a c u l t y i n m d e n w a r f a c R e c r e l a t o n n t l e P a c f i c — i n t h w o r l d
f o r t h a t m a t t — h e b e e n r e v o l u t i o n i z e d m a i n l y b e c s e o f t h e
p h y s i c a l m i g h t o f J a p n

R R l t Phv l Cas C l t al

US AS A SLDR BEGE S ON A AH AL BEI EX
 l d d f om th Ary n comm nt en pe s hm lf
 lud d p oc t th f m l f th f t m rth
 b ng l d d th n hm lf Th p t l t f m M
 ph c lly p t t m f t t t f i c a t o n t t s th p p t e f
 wn t m f l t Th s f de h th t ast
 nt ed B hm n nd s d t b ou th t the l m
 th t cs b t lo c t m d p bl d
 hman women lt f f s p of n a n f ty In th
 ds th m \ d p f s d nd B hm n man is v ry
 h pe t th m n ho f th is y t f rth S d
 n th m l l h l h m th is p B h Y t f
 y l d i f f n e n d t c l th t th l t m t b e
 d r t lly p B hm n W r not f c n h
 t th w lly e o o m d phv l d f f e n c b t th
 c t e s th p t th t th m n t b l d n c t e l t i
 p is n t the m l t u t
 Th ru l s y m b l f a e l t o n is p h l d e t f i b i l t y W h n
 s p k of Ch I d n E u p e N e t l p s w
 p t e p o n c s n d t c o s n s f l d e n c e of p h v c l
 f n t t B t h n f r t u h g u p Ch m s B a n a
 h s D m B h m s K y th J l h s f p h l
 t t n n e e d b o s e d W e a t h n l y E t I d n s I f

I h h p w h l l t d f l h U d S
 l l y I h d g h p h p b l m f l l b
 d l y l l
 FM X
 FV h d d b m f g h p b b l y h S d r a
 ns d ca U e s s n f u s t l h l l h
 m to r e p r e s e th w e r c a s t e s

The first of these is the fact that the human mind is not a blank slate, but is filled with a vast amount of information from birth. This information is not only from the senses, but also from the social environment. The second is the fact that the human mind is not a passive receiver of information, but is an active processor. It takes in information from the senses and the social environment, and then processes it in a way that is meaningful to the individual. The third is the fact that the human mind is not a static entity, but is constantly changing. It is shaped by the experiences of the individual, and it changes as the individual grows and develops.

It is important to recognize that the human mind is not a simple machine, but is a complex system. It is capable of a wide range of activities, from simple perception to complex reasoning. It is also capable of learning and adaptation. This means that the human mind is not a fixed entity, but is constantly changing and evolving. This is why it is so difficult to study the human mind, and why it is so important to understand it.

The human mind is a complex system, and it is important to understand it. It is not a simple machine, but is a complex system. It is capable of a wide range of activities, from simple perception to complex reasoning. It is also capable of learning and adaptation. This means that the human mind is not a fixed entity, but is constantly changing and evolving. This is why it is so difficult to study the human mind, and why it is so important to understand it.

sc f aste n su h obd rat rul I f et th nd vid
 ght b nd n his t li whi h nn t p bl p
 c
 R p bl ms th al p bl m wh h h f t
 p ph ll d t fi bl Th f h ld p t c
 t t d h ing m b l t g n sm t d l p d ff t
 bl m f p s th d ff t d g es f dm t And h
 n f t th F t n th U t d St t h p r so
 th ry l t l N bl o d is n f nt d th d ff t p bl ms f m
 h h the th p h te bl ck p r s m t m t O d
 rly th d is t t d p bl t t st ht N g ll t m
 d ts th th b h l k n Th h m y b f bly p t d
 m t t ng m ng N g es n p bl o n hl d l
 mpl nd N m b l t d n th h h b h
 gr w fel ks ht
 Th b t rud nd es f th m t l fl us f thes p pl
 rd t f th d f phy l d t g h lt the
 l p bl m t d t ry In th aste y t m we h ld n t e p t
 find nv u h g p f m g n al p r s b u the rit b
 g n g a n t p h y c l m ks Am n th bel n o s t a h
 s n t Th n h lf t p e s n th th t h
 lf m n Th p bl m h h a caste has f kn w g t s m mb r
 f the me d st h t f a f m ly s k t n t t ts
 A at h ld t d t ffil t t d r s n t d m t th m
 m mb On th th h nd f p n h th ph c l m k
 n th c h ma w th t y f m l t h te ss m th
 A ht N g f e mple m y de d t p nd h l
 his pp ed n t bet y h m But p e n m pa
 t h c n et nt t ly b v f m l dm ss n
 Aft rt n p t t e n f c l t n h b nd lop d ffic
 ns nt fi las f t f th h l t l f n eff t up
 s l l t h p In th te y t m h e offic l l
 t p d is f d bl mp rt n t th ast on
 nd Wh th ll ll H d s C u ot fo t
 ght d bla k mple oned H d th U n t d S t must
 p t t mil l t m nt But in the ast s t m t
 t m d s d ff n f th th u l b l t l
 l n S d Am n n th t y t m k n fo h th is n
 st m h is kn n p n ly b v h h l k

W h ld m h f h m d h p m ry d g m 1
 d no th w der su h as B ah Ch and so

Q d f m O D y l Th R , l C l I J l b Al
J m S d N l m I d Ph D h U f Ch g
5 p 6 I h l d b m d h h mp f h I d C
mbly l g l g h b l t v (Ap l 94 wh h d h
k g f h y m d l d h d f b
h
l g I d 9 4 9 6 p 6

... t m t g l w d l l t expe H lus as
h l t v l g t th st m
I t t f t t t t N I th l t h p th
t N gr A r h t l ut th f t f N groes l
r th l l h f l g f m a o un f l e t y of
t t a (p p g wh t m t y f l St c f N Cr
t H g Fr c f t m m n t t N g l e of Jun
r l n S th Af A a N g a a h l e p ob
el t l l v a t r f t t p t t l l t th C t t t o f om the
t t k c f N c i l l m M p p Th s is r co s
t cat con io n W th th f l g f f l o h i p is en l
t h st t s l a l l w th u r ty Th s me t s n s e l
t a f t u a w h h th d f t f j u I f s by J k J h s b h
t h h t f A n n N g r p d f o th w t n m the
r f C n t l Af l h j u f c a t f l n g l o w e doe
t c t i l y d t l a Sh l l h m r a t t l t m s d i l y
d c i l v l t S l h t c l t l y t a l i c t m
p a t o t l t t p l t t Y t t l f p t l l y
t f f t y h e r H d t t l th I t t y b w l l t o d s
t b f y t th p o t t t t p t f r e a d c s t e
v l y t l p l n o n k a p a

as
G common c l t u e p a s n m v b e t h o u h t o f a s a p c e d u
v h c h a m d b l o d p e s o - l i g t h p h y a l c h t r i s t o f
e d o m n t c - a s u r e s f u l l m m b s u p t h t a c t a t h e
y p t c i p t n t l l d a n t s w h h t h e s e r v e d t o
e l f O n f o r n f p a n g m a y b e a l l e d *s h t t l* H the mixed
o d m b k n d f r t h b e t c n the two r a c e s l e d n p m r v
m l l l f n t h n n d s o r d a r y a d u t l l i i t h the A l
m o s t a l w a y s t h f m u l a l g o u p s o f t h e s u b d n a t e O f c u s t h e
t u t t l r o p n t o g a t r k o f d e t e c t n t h a n t h e p s w h o h a
e d d o c e a n d f o r a l l t o m a k a c m p l e t e b r e a k i t h n c e
A c t e m a n d o s n t p a s s n t h r s h p e c c u p i e d w t h p a s s e
t o a n t h e c t e H c t h f l h d y m y l t t l n p r t o f
e m e t a n s e t g n s h a s s t t n n a t t h f a s t s n d l b a t i o f
t h c t e O n t h the h n d v e s h l d p t m t i f n o t a l l
t b j u g t d p p l e s t d e s i e t o p a s s O b u l t p o b l e l y f o r
t a g n a l m e n t o p a s y t t h g e n a l t t t d e s l l y s f i t I f
t i n s t a n t h i l l i n g q u e s t i n w p u t t A m N e o

Wuld sh that y er wh h n uld b b
 ould n b b o h ever fl me quest n er p t
 h h d r t et fl the fl l p f h e pl t t
 t if n to k ll East ind ns h th h ld l e t
 m B hm th qu t ld l t th rt f esp
 f Ame ed h th the old ll l e t b n
 ets o judge co ge me
 W h ld pe t th t the et th c ltu l d t g v d
 y the d m n t r a e th g ter lib the d s to pass l b pa
 as p t icul ly de f den n th d d al e n a d
 l opp ru t m ght b ub t d b the fa t h t t occ rs
 ost f q ntly d ng a ly d ulth d S fa p r l t n is
 on d t m y n to r n hild ho n id a l d d tho
 es f l and u enc mb d c lo d p r n ho h pa d ft n
 ct rn th dv n ng g t the l d f m l y t e

Ra Co fl t Add s ed t th Syst It elf

R nff t d ect d e the t t w d th m nt n f
 he n t r o d of th ce On th oth h nd c t lry ne
 ng th ast v t m nt q t n ts p r v f opp t n is
 n b d b v d n f d ast As a mat f f t n t t t u
 ng n t t n the th t t s e F r n t a e N groe nd
 ht n th Unt d Stat t nd t rd h oth a the l to hp
 f sub d n t i n nd upe d n a t o n a l t n h p mply g sus
 e d d n f l c t C n e ely t t d t o w d e h th n h l
 n h p f up ty nd n f i ty el t n h p mply ng t al
 ll c p t d p e c e f u l t t u o d g of th o ty l th first
 w h v e a p o w e l t n h p n h h d f i n t e m s and n d s f
 h g o p p p s e d th nd a s t a t i n f m u t u l m l o u
 e s s m n g l i t t l e s t a t u b r i n g u p

A f w y m p h f w m h m h h u p p ly b
 p f d b y h d f m j l m p l h m will
 b m k b l p y h l g f b m g w h A d d d h p b b l y I
 w l d l l p f l f h d l d d h k h m l d few
 g i a l d d d d g f l d f h U d S
 w l d l p f b b w h l d Th m d f l f h
 l Th h b d k l f d m b h g b h
 d m Th l C f E F k l F v Y h h C y p p 5 53
 Th B f l h m l f l p f g p p l p h d
 d h b d l d w h l p h h p l p f h g d l
 d m p l f G d h O l S b Th h S f
 A f q d b E V S q Th M l M p

ld is g ngt submit to ts pres treatment j tasl t rust
 d t n m m n l n Th n t d f l h h l th
 p d h p f m ol d l d d th f f m ht
 y b ath f f th d t n t t llust ate. ttt h
 st e t w d l t
 Whl th c t t m m y b th ght f as al d t b
 qul b um th d m n t f e by th as l
 bl tut I st t n ch t d by p y d d
 d l n the b d t or p l k t d t t
 l b n and t p ts f mp ht t t b t e th
 mb f the p d n t g p st tl d l t a l
 t As llut t d the f ll f m m
 n n th D p S th

St p th lly wht Q to g d t k d by h B b
 l f N g R en th t l t f th m m bl tru h th t
 j t t Am t ll p ll N t
 w th ht m d th f th N g f m f g
 t Y kn th t th wh h m t t l k d f pp bl k
 ll p p e d y d m t f ll S th h

Th ttt d t d t b m m t r v nd d y f k u
 ly b c m th g l f th d m n t d Th n t bl t f th
 t n p du wh t k p obl m ph m u
 w n t th cast t m

R l t P th l g l

W ma ll n t m f g up dju t m nt p th l g l wh f
 b rs lat nt nfl t ttt d d t d t d t destruction N
 m of m ng pp n f on p by n th f tself
 In m ltu sl r v is m l n th rs t m lass bo
 t nd still th t a ung A t bl l dju t m m
 th ght f n wh h the b l f of p pl e n harmon
 th th p t nd n f h th o l t m ts l f m
 f t l p bl dsc on Th as n f d f n f th
 l d d n t d thus t thst d g th p ss bl d
 j dgm t of p rs n es d g th c t O d ly th
 gn ng f l dis g t h ld d by rt l dis ss
 d y c l pp l f th s c l s y t m by n mb f th ty

t r r l t f A x i t y f m l m t r u s t a d l t
 t y p e l m t l t t e s
 I n t h S u t h t h e m t p e r f l m i s f e t l a n d f m n a u g
 t t s q u o u r r p t t u s d n d e d r m n l n t h l n t f
 t u t d l T h e s t b l h d n s t t t o n o h u r t r d f n t n
 u p p r t o f t h e t m t h m u l t b s s i n d d h n h t d m u
 n c i s t h t d T h m b n g h t r i d s n g s n o r l l a s
 n t n s s n a t h K K l K l n l g k d a p g n
 n d m b m b n g l y n c h n d b l k m l t h p r p l
 l a f t h l l y r t u l a t w h t s f g t h p t T
 s t b l t y f t h m m d t n m b d e t d o y t h t h a t
 n h t s h m d f t T h f l l o g p a s b y W l l m H
 s p k s f m t v f h t e s

I t h m t m t h l g v t d l h t r t h
 g h t t h t h h m p f m f h t h p
 t h t h I l d t h A d t t f P l h
 C h l f F t d f i d t h d f H t k h
 w l d f t d k d f l l y b t n g m p n t
 t f

I t h d b m p h a d t t l t h u g h n W e s t n c y t h t
 l g g d f i d a s p t h l g c a l n B h m n I n d
 t e t l n m v b n i s t t w t h t h f d m e n t l b l f
 s o t A B h m n n d n t r t t l d t e t o r i z t o f
 t m n n o d t t b l i s h h i p r i t f n d i s p u t c
 b l p n o h m t h n h t r t h t u b d d e s p t f u l n
 o r s T h e f n t t u t d f r m f p u n h m n t B h m
 y d t t h e f l g u n o t l w a s t e m a T h p s t n f h h t
 n d o u t e e d t t h m H i n d u t b t m A m h r
 n o s c h f d m n t l n t f n t I t t b l i s h m e n t m t
 m n t a i n e d f o m t l y t d y

T h s h t h n n r e c o n c i l a b l t t h i s w h h m t n
 t b l m m a n s t n t r f s o c l e s t T h e l w l s s n o
 d m n d d n g t h e l a w a n d t h l f l n f m t f t h
 b y p l m n m m n p n f A m r i n u t u t n s
 t t h e p t l n t h l s t e m T h l n m l a n n t
 T h o f o r s n l m u d f d m f p r t p t n n t h e
 l t e f N o r n d f e e d m f p h f b o t h r a e s i s h m
 t h t e t o f t h w h t r l n l s s W h l y t m s f p u d o

du t n F cto

W h l l d d b t the f t th to f th nc p l
p t e t l l d b B hm l Wh t t B t
l d cl ly m th c th u d go h b l oet
lly d p t d by th up nt ested ma t ng l d
v Ob ul y the i et fedu l d m t a n p
dex of t l t n h p The s d d l f t t n R S
d B k p nt that ry nt th ha r d ha t
n p l du i n m o l complet l — l e t t th
ll In th S uth b f eth C l v th p o h t e ff
ly x l d d f m d t on l p p t t d d n l t
m l t te h Ne t ad Eq l d t n l p port
n p p tu t f f cl s s q ur th soph a t n f
om u nt g p th i st u m nt f t t k p n th ph l ph v d
ten f th l t t What th N th is n d n th S uth is n t
n y d J me K V d m n a p st C l W S th m o
rno b t dynam t th duc t is n g Neg Th
l m nd g eq l t

E duc t n n h n e st h p f o m m c t n the b d te
up nd p t t n p ss n of th t h n q e f i n t n
t t nd th f e to d elop a d g of s c l u n t m th
ub o d n te up nd on w h n t fail t dis rh the st tus
quo Thu n ha a t ist c fash n lead g S th n p l t c
s n to B R Tillman f S u h C l n a p d t d m nous /

E ry man wh n l k b f h eth t th N
t ntly g t h l th g mb h d d t
m g th l d ll tr h up l t m

Th hite l l l has n t b n ble t ke p th printed p g
nt el v f o m the N t ha h e s ely l m t d h s
cess t t ad h s c c e d d somewhat i ha n l g h th kn
O m n f l m t n t f f t ss f du t n s th t at gy
f m a k n g du t n t s l f m l t N s Th y b r r d b
f o c f n e r v f o m p p tu t wh h ll f o m t t n th n k
m t t l t ly th ed t t n d t b n stly l u y
det n t n g p d ly fr n n s A t r u n t d e d t n l l

Op p 4 l d d ry r u l g l d d n o h h p
r h h d b h r q
Q d b d
Ibid 46

m th l l m l t c f m v l t l e t e y t n n d d a l
 t l l l t l l y f t e l h a m a n l t h i d o f e d e t
 v m g m r f f l l g t h r t o n l p f t h d d a l
 a n d a l l B t u i t h l m u l l t u n p t t j t p a t c
 e t n p m p l o f p p l d t u h a t m f e l t t h m
 l l l r t t o f t h t o c t y l t t s y t m t h e s n
 m a l r e t t h h t a n d e v a n e m b e r s o f c t e
 r u d a t p p t a l a t i g h t f f l t c h u s t t a i n
 a n t l i r a t t u h o w w l t c o n t h e d f e n n t
 g p l r t o f e p l o t t o n o f o n b i l t y

Occupation

F to influ ing th ch c of oc p t i o n f o b o t h a c e s i t h
 n t d S t a t s a f d a t l l y d f f e n t f r o m t h o v h h o p e a t m
 e c s t v t T h q t a s k d b y e a t m e m b i n g t h e
 l d f l b r d f f e c t f r a t h h l f t h t d
 a c k s I n t h a t t h p s u l t f n p t n t h e c a s t e m
 a t s t k n w p m a l y t h e a t t d f h s e a t d t h d o r e f
 e r t y o f t h c e p t W h e t h e y t m f e t n g r m l l

J C N f i l d p f l l h N h W P l t h
 p I l l b y f l K t w h t f h
 e t l h l U h l d H l d p d y g d
 d l h g h t d d t h l l f l l s h m h h
 h p l d l l t h h l l d g h m I q d h
 h d d f l l w H h l d g h l I d
 l h S l t h h l y y h f h g
 y m p l b t t f f d h d p d d
 g l h l l P r t g h l w p
 t f h K n H w b y f l k d d g d h d m p l d
 l l g h l N l l U d d l d d d b h
 h q l f l H l d t h w t d I l d h d l
 l l h g l k t p g g t p p e l d d d g g m f h m A
 h f f d d y t l l w l t p w f h m A
 t h h l l w f f C h h l l g p h l w
 l l h p p l l d H w k d w t h h w
 e m p l m p d g f d d H
 d d d d p f f t d Y w h w l d m l
 g E w h w p f m f l l d b d d h l l
 g y h g h h h w l l b d d p l l d d l
 g l h f m l l p f h l d t h f y h I h m
 b p f h y l l t h b h f g s
 m k t p p g t l l f w l l f b l h l d h
 e q d b y t t d g h l A d h p h l k l h
 m d g f k l l j h t h h g p h l l y
 l I h d h l k w y h m p m d b y t g m h
 d f h m d p l w f l t f l f d h h
 e h h d b y t h b e n f p p u n i t e s a n d b y t h a s p d
 o e t r y Q u t e d i n C m b d g H u r r y / I d i a V L V I p 3 4 3

wev and l al h f occup tu n is nul d t th drvd al
th nts has oc tu T both whites d N grocs th oth ha d
c me nd p s n l d pt bly to the c p t n e p m r v
der t n the n tu f c m p t u n f nfa th field is
n the imp r t n t f t

A th basl f the itut n l th diff no b t w n th c
m o d f the tw s c t es The thory f p t h ch
btan n the st st m s f u d d u p n h d t r y o p s p aliza
n nd c p t n It m ta st h t h m st t f c t r m
t m s n n v h h e a h p h p f i d c c p t o n nd n
r v e n sort f t g r p b r t basis It h l d f r m th t s c
ach g r u p m t s q u t l y b d p n d e t p t h r f r m o
s f t s d s n d s v c e s the g n l e l f d m a n d t h t c a s t
l o t h k p p e l y n d w i t h t f l u r f f e h e n s q e c e s
f s i l d i s p l e s u e N g r u p h a n h t c h a e t s w l y e t n t h
n t t h t s o m p a t o n b e o m e s p l t h o r o r u n p o d t e t h
a s t m a y u n r e n o t h l s s p e c t l c u p t n T h l t p o
s i n i s n e e s s r v t o m k t s d i s t a s t f l a s p o s s i b l f t t o
h a n g e t h e p t o T h s a m a n o k h m a i d t y
n d t o i s h f h a n e i t o s h i k a e p n s b i l y

H r e t h e d t e m m f p r n d q u i l b r i m n m i s p
n l y f e e l y f o t h s y t e m i s c n d s t t c t r m s f r t h r m o t h e
t t o f t h m k t i s n t m l y l g i s h d e t r m a t f o c u p t n l
t r u t u e T h e s n f t n o l b o m a k n t h c a t y s t e m s
a a s p d t n i s c n e d t h e c s t e v t m i s n t u n l k e n u
o n l c n o p t a l i z t n c l o n y f n t s o b e w t h h l a s s o f
m t s d o u g t s k n t u l l y n d h r m l y H m b n g s m y
p u t v r n t m a t e n t h w k o f c h l a s s f i n s e c t s y t f t h e
n t n a n c t h n s t c t v t h w r k f a h m y b d i s
p n s a b l e A n d t t i s p t l t f t h a s t y t m t h t t h
c u p a t n f t h l o e s t c s t t h o u g h l t e l i f r i s n t h e
l e s s i m p o r t t t t h y s t e m W m y t k r l g y l t t l f t h
n b s r v g t h a t a t s a s s a p p o s e d t o w k t h t h a n s o r t o f
y m b o t h r m o n y a t h e i n s e c t s n t h e n y n g n u r p n g c h
t h e s i t i o n s

P d u c t n t h a s t o o m y t h i s a r r d u t b h d t n l y
s p l i z d p r d r s a s s i t s h h h n t o n l y s c l g h t
t o p c f u l e j y m n t f t h e p l t y b t l s r d d t t
e e u t t f t h f l l y a n d c o n t t d l y P r f i t s d f f n t l n m r

C p l d g h d f m m d d i p l
speculiza accordi g to p od That is y h l m th p d

cup t ns from wh h they w r d narily b rred W y
d th th t khou h o th surf t mght ppea th t h
cup t n l l m t t n of th t sy t m mp bl t th se
l ped nd yst m f l pl t t n th y r n f ct tw
f n t ly d nstingu h bl l l ph n m

pr at F t

In l l ery t f w h t l d a t t th ha
n m k bl t m l t n f m b t m g h l d e r p
m t n t c the h t d m t g p h a o b r v th t t t
th pp h n l t a s h e d l p r t a c u f t g
nd n h nd th l t to
Un l k t n l d d N n Am h b e n k g o
as th p r t p t o d t g t th d m t l t
essat n f u h t n g s n n p b l e f t the at y t m
nd d l t u l l y p k n g th a s t s l d h n e d f f
t n e th N g h t e l t h p t l t h p
V u l d n t b e p r i g t a th pp l p t n
d b y w h t s th n n th l d b e m s t t l th
h d e l p m e n t f a l l y u f f i t t m l g n a t n l t a t h u s
t f g l l t u l d r i e a m N e g o h h p d f e a n d
n t g n s r m n th h r u l n l a T h u s th h m f c e
e l t o h p A m n e t e a b t t r p t s f N e g t o h
w l l f p r t p t n a n d p p t n t the t m p t b y h t e s
E v e f b c k a s th d s f l y N g r p t o n a s r v
h d n t W l d t o i f a n t t t t h p e h a s
h N p t l d e l o p m o n t h e l a s t f l d i a t
h l t t p d n u h m t f m p o m d p p a s e m e n t s
h e a l N g r o p h p n l t t y p l h l s s n g

By d b y

A h m l y d u d n y l d

a d

W l k t th r h l l

D n t h a g t u y'

P o b b l y n h h th N g r p r h e h u s b
h h f th D p S u t h m n n g t m p h n t l y the k n g E n

S l Ch l S J h G g L p h B l k B l l b l g 95 f
d f h d f h f p f N g r h l d f m

I A l w h h b l k d w h l f f
e a t l y t h e r h a s b n l f b l f f m h l d m l h w h

met me f th g ing as r d f f i c u l t d e s t m e
a t t h u n l d g b A g n H g h e s e m s t o m b o l z
a t t u d e

My h d '
M d f h d s '
B k t h h t h w l l
F d m d m '
H l p t h t t h d k
T m h t h h t
T b k t h s h d w
I t t h d l h t f
I t h d u h l d n
O f '

A m o g t h m o t l n g p t o f t h l o n h p h e a s
e p e i t c i s m f h t b m m t f h t e T h u s o h n o r n
m s t o b p s n t n t l l y l l t y p e l b t t i s p
l l y n k o n n t h t y t m F t h r t s b i s t
e h n u r t a h t h e p c l e f t
a c h p r l u d e s t T h e f l l o w i n i s t y p c l p n t h f o r m
a d f s t m n t

W t h w h t m t h t m f l r y t h t h N g b
p n g l t t l m d n t g w h h a t h
t l t t w d f T h N o r w t h t b l p h
t h l n t f l d t h g h t l g y t b p b l l
p t j u t h d m j t d h h m t

I n a p u s s e t o n e h e t t m p t e d t m n e t h f u c t o n f
a g e n t h c s t y t e m W e h a l l n o w l k n t t h l e o f m
n c e l t n s n d t s m n i n g a s a n i d n t f n g c t e r i n f
t

C t d I t m r

I t i s m m n k n o w l e d g t h t m t h U n t e d S t t e s t h e l p b
r f c e e l t o n s s t a t o f N e g r w h i t e t m T h u s p

E p f m A I G w O l d S J m W l d J h T h B k f A m
N g P 9
B d M h l l B l k J A m C l l b U p m p h l M
p p 6 7 S l R M S l g l l p p 7 8 3 f d
f p g d g l l l d m g d f f
H W l I h p h f M h 5 9 4 l d Th f h
b d h p d P d R l d Th
m n c r h f w n

t t n h h n t m r s n t p o h b a t p e t h
 m f t f e y f i m d r b N n d
 h t m n B e f t h l m t h q t
 u p l m y m b a d n e i r e p O t h t b q l
 o t h h l d n n l d f b u t t h n h f t r b
 l g h t e r o m p l n A m t h t h t e r l f r
 e h o l d t t h t h l d t n e l l d t t
 h t e s d e a s l t l y t h n u m b o f i t n r r w l i n c r e a s e
 d t h t f m n e r r o r r y g l t o p p m a t h
 h I t h a b e e p r t d t h t n t m r r g e h n d n S e t
 u s t h t h t o n f e c m c n d p l t l e q u a l i t y o l l
 l g p s

R t t n L w s

S n n l y n v h t m o e h n h l f f t h t t p h t r t
 g e b t n d f f t r t a q u o i s c t h e m e
 t h e l t h o t t h a s t h y t h i s A l l t h t
 h h p h b t n t m b e t n h t d m e t h e r l
 o h b t t b e t w n h t s d N g S m e s t t h c h h c
 c e g a t o n l s h e o l d t h m h i t h e l h h
 a s t h e b e n n d d u l l y e n a t d a p d f y r s F r t h
 o e t h l w p p l y o n y f m t h e d t o f t m t t h t l l p r i
 t l m r e s r e l g l
 N w i f w t x m n t h q u t n w h t h m r r a g p
 b t n i s t r o n o f c a s t i n A m e c a e h l d l k t a s k h e t h
 t t t y u t m r v p h b t n w h h u s d t m I t l c
 n t a r y t e n t h o l d t h t t y t m m n s t e

S R b E T R b N W h I m g p b l h d m
 U y f C h g 4 P E y l p d j h S l S
 B h d J S I m s b w h d N g O g C l
 T w y d I d h f b d m s b w h d N g O g C l
 d N K d k T U h A W v g V M r l d D l w O k l
 m T A k L M p p A l b m F l d G g
 N C l
 S m f i f p l i m p l d l f b d m g b w h
 g l A C l f G g I d h M p p M M
 b l N d S h C l O g U h S h D l W m g
 T g
 l f G m p l d l p l y f b d M l y d h m s g A
 g d W m g h I d A G g N h C l O g
 F h C l T b w h A I d A (H d) d V
 (A I d)
 e e C h a r l S M a n u m , J T h e L e g a l S a t j h N p 5

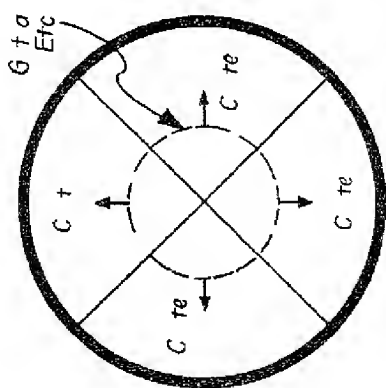
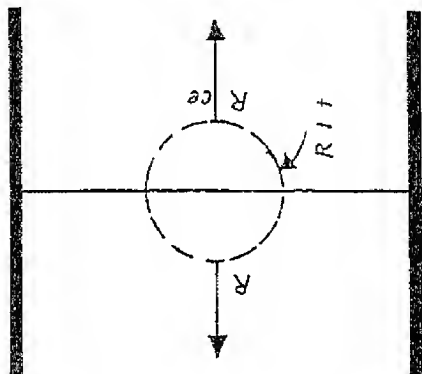
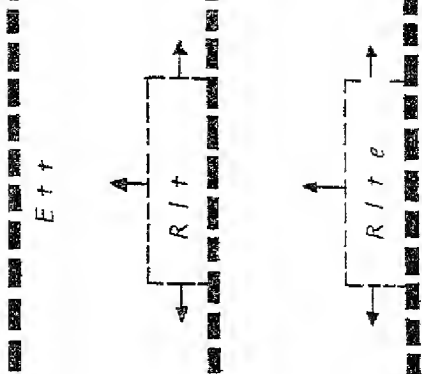
bl be ause t w uld destroy th diff rent racial classes. 30 In th
 nj b o teast women Ch m rs re ld to J t Gu rs nd
 app ts as w
 Th takin of l ed w men by white m n at last th i
 nt tw th pe ple f l l l n d d f m f h pe g m
 f t one t h e f und t p s bl t r d nt f t nd
 lat ons on this very p nt But th gn fi t d ffe e b t e th
 w forms o hyp g my is th t n the cas f ast th d ty f th
 oups is not aff ct d by it while in the c e of l t h mo
 equent th nt m ages th less l r th l d t n s
 Vom n tak n from l w cast s m y b t t loss to th l t —
 nless t be th t th l we cast ms om spiritual at fi at n f m
 s se of one of ts m mb p ruc pat ng in h he dh rr — b t
 he gain to the p ple f col vares ll th f om mpl t ar lg
 t nt th es bl sh n nt of a stl m < d bl d pe pl h t d
 b c me a chall n t the p t n ns f th f th r Hy
 my n n e b me l w n b a l s y t m f th n d
 doom d f m th m ment of t e tm t H e ag in th n e
 a s cal f ct wh h ms mmon t two diff ent tu t ns et
 ho e cal mean n s a dist nct

ndog m)

Endogamy is lf mpo d r t ct n up n utm m by a s l
 oup An gro p h h pli tlv l mts m rr ge of ts m mb rs to
 ns th n th gr uo m be all d ndo am u In Western o t
 h en tlv s n tions ganstuppe las p rso m rr lowe
 l ss pe ns t d n t o d n r'y think f the upp lass as b n
 nd gam us In f ct a cal l s ann t b dog m us b caus t
 h no ns n s f t l mts

With th x p t on f hyp g my end gamy m ng cast in Ind
 is bas ct t Ag o p c n n t funct n th n th B hm c yst m f
 ts so l e of cho of p rtn s m marr ge i u d f d The t
 is a truly end g mo s soc l nt t The p o h b t g n t o tm
 rig e n t a t n t m l t o s f s me oth astes th y
 th m t l bl means v il l e to th t fo p t ct g ts h rit ge
 Furthermo th o al h tage of lov tes is to th m s mp tan
 as th t f h gh ast s i s t th l t t

S me stud nt f th aste y t m ha e on lud d th t nd g m



ent f ch d of dj tment Th p t p ctu s ome of this
d isi n th s

My l m a wh t ld m
And n y ld m th s bl k

A y old m l d f b h
My n d d r a sh l
I o d wh I m d
B th wh e no bl k

The d i e for t c al p is c t ly des de t m m ng
e wh t ul n g l s f l e S th but th s aspect N o r o e s
e d f e n e Ob r v e for m p l e the p p s f H o k S m t h a
p l S the n politician

Th N who t t d t p y th t l t t f th
th t f f ty ll m p t t b g l m t d b tw
wh t d th bl k ll b t t d t f g t d

It s t thstand g the N r e u l t e r bl att tude aga nst
pt of a pla e of nat al n f e o r t y—th t s to ay cond t
e t n p l o i t a b l t y—h h keep c c p o b l e v e r y m u c h l
h p l e n t l t h h l l n b s o l m p l c e n v
h l h t c n i e t n a t a n s c h p o t n

Wh e I f i t t t l S th [y B k] I p t d t f i d p p l
l k g b t h N g l t I t l l p f a t f i d t h b y
p g l l d p l th f f I t h N t
h th t l l k t q t w h t h y t
wh h r y l t bl k p f d l y t t e d

One f c t w h c h c o t l t e s t o t h e f l u f l t n s A m e c
the e g l r t y f t l p c t i e s d d i n n t n I t p
d e n o p p r t y n t o n l y t o u t l t h s p o n t h c o l l e
t l s o f r a m n r t y o f w h i t s t o d i s r e g d l e f v d b y t h
t c l t u l g l S e g t o n d J n C w t n g b l
m b o l f w h t d n n c e y t h e p c t i e s a r e s u f f i c i e n t l y n
p t n t t n s t h r p p l a t o n f r q u e n t l y c e p t d I n s m
t e s i n t h D e p S t h h t t a c a b s c n p t e f o N g r p a s e n g
t h t h y c f N r t l I n r e t c N g o m t n t e
d l t h t r e t a r t e r t h i t h s t h y n a y n t a t t h

[illegible]

H I I t r v th l t t
 t n t t t t f t t t M t
 l t f t t t t t t t t t
 x t f t t t l l j t t t t t t t s
 l

[illegible]

Ды / I I l l

[illegible]

G l h T S p h R D I p 7
 F d f i t J C l C l h B l S M g
 J p Ch p VIII 1 C S J l C l U i h B l k B l pp
 70 8 f i u 15 h
 B k r W h g T S f H N V l 11 337 98 1
 J W l d J f Ph N g d R 1 C f t O I l d N l
 M d b Franc J B d Joseph S R k p 35

o c c u p i e d j o i n t w i t h N e g r e s a n d e e k
 e n g l i s h l a n d p a t r i a r c h a t t e n t h a l
 t t d o f h i c h a n d s t a t t d t h a t h t w f l l t k
 p u t o f l d e g g u p f m p r t p t f l y t h n
 o l t t r h t f l l d d t l r s f n p t p
 t h i h m
 T h e w o l d f t h t t n e d d n d f
 t p l t t f N e g t l t v d d t t e t f
 l N e g A m e r a t l s t k g t d t l d t t
 e g c l y r b l l b m n t t H w e t h
 t f B l m l d f t h l l l t t d v o t d t
 a r d t h p p t t n f t l f T h c l f N e i s d
 t d l y t n p v t l f f f n t h n q e l h d l f
 e g i s t t t h y s t l l t l d n f d t h e d n t t b
 o k r s n i t d r s t e h t h t l d t n t n N e g
 k N e g n n t e n d s I h r t t h w n t t b
 o n q u l f d l y A n n t n l c h d e s e n c a p t l
 e t v n n a m l t n a d n l g m t n
 I t m y o t b t f p l a t s y l c n t h t t h i s q t
 t h h r l a t a t e l t o n i s n t m p l y a n g
 n t l t o d l t h v e l t t r p d t h t t t h v
 p l t l l l a t s T p t c w t h t t l k y
 d f i o s p p h t t h t d y f t h s u b j e c t O n e t l i s
 p t m t b t t p r d i e f t h t d e n t s w h o h o n
 e d f l a t t l i s t a t h y h n o t m p l o y e
 e e s t c o n f t h p t h r t l r y b t t h t h h a u c
 m a n l y s u l t t t t t l f o c I t l k l y t t t f t h y
 e d t t m p t d t c t e a n t m e n t f a n l y s s t h y h l
 a d i s c o d t h t t t p p l i t l l d l y t h l

A	d	J	W	l	J	W	F	l	b	l	k	l	l
d			l	t	w	p	b	l	k	t	i	m	d
d	l		h	l	h	l	h	t	d	l	d	h	f
g	l		W	h	l	h	l	h	t	d	l	w	f
p	l	g	B	g	d	l	l	d	f	h	y	h	l
d	b	p	t	h	l	l	g	d	p			g	f
l	N	g	l	h	N	p	7	l	l	f	F	d	k
l	l	p	h	l	l	d	m	h	d	f	g	k	d
			l	p	p	W	h	N	g	l	I	y	d
												W	L

The Problem

THESE ARE THE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE CASTE SYSTEM WHICH
relate to the social hierarchy and the division of
labor. The caste system is a social system in which
the people are divided into groups, each of which
has its own special duties and functions. The caste
system is a social system in which the people are
divided into groups, each of which has its own
special duties and functions. The caste system is a
social system in which the people are divided into
groups, each of which has its own special duties
and functions. The caste system is a social system
in which the people are divided into groups, each
of which has its own special duties and functions.

In the caste system, the people are divided into
groups, each of which has its own special duties
and functions. The caste system is a social system
in which the people are divided into groups, each
of which has its own special duties and functions.
The caste system is a social system in which the
people are divided into groups, each of which has
its own special duties and functions. The caste
system is a social system in which the people are
divided into groups, each of which has its own
special duties and functions. The caste system is a
social system in which the people are divided into
groups, each of which has its own special duties
and functions.

The caste system is a social system in which the
people are divided into groups, each of which has
its own special duties and functions. The caste
system is a social system in which the people are
divided into groups, each of which has its own
special duties and functions. The caste system is a
social system in which the people are divided into
groups, each of which has its own special duties
and functions. The caste system is a social system
in which the people are divided into groups, each
of which has its own special duties and functions.
The caste system is a social system in which the
people are divided into groups, each of which has
its own special duties and functions. The caste
system is a social system in which the people are
divided into groups, each of which has its own
special duties and functions. The caste system is a
social system in which the people are divided into
groups, each of which has its own special duties
and functions. The caste system is a social system
in which the people are divided into groups, each
of which has its own special duties and functions.

In the first place, it may be well to explain that the
castes may have the same general status in the caste system. The
fore when we speak of the offspring of an intercaste marriage, higher
and lower status need not be necessarily implied. One might ask

[illegible][illegible]

On 11/11/11, I received the following information from the FBI regarding the investigation of the 9/11 attacks. The FBI is currently investigating the possibility of a conspiracy involving the 9/11 attacks. The FBI is currently investigating the possibility of a conspiracy involving the 9/11 attacks. The FBI is currently investigating the possibility of a conspiracy involving the 9/11 attacks.

I d d ff

I have admitted voluntarily that I know
 and identify him as the individual who inquired
 about Anna's child. I voluntarily admitted that I
 know that he is the father of the child. In the
 case of a fully legitimized child, I am authorized
 to tell the child's mother, and I have told her
 that the child is the child of the father of the
 child. I will inform her of the child's father.

M X 7
Op
G g W B g p t p 45
C f I l g V I I P I 379 R g h I j l h J t
d G j d l (R p t w l h t l f h w
q b y w Ch d h l w t w l g w t t
h l l g t h b l g t h w S l g h y l l
are satisfied, else seems to mind l b d Se also R V Russell Th Trnb
d C f h Gen al P u f I dia V I p 365

jo C sus find a v l f n t h e r e n t p o s s i b i l i t i e s f h e n t e
es dupo d f e f t l e e a t o l h

Wl f l s n k d d f t l t n f t h t t
t h l f l l S t t t k t h f m f p l y p
t t l f l h c t t t n l f l f h
P j k l t l l A d t h A t h t
k t l f l t B t m f t t l d t
t y n q t d t t d t d t f t h p p d b d
d t l l t t t h t t t t h t y l d d
t y l d d I t h y t h m p t
t f f y f l G l f t t d f m t h h m h
j b d l d t h n t h p t f t h t p S d Th
h of t h P j b n l y j t A d K
t t h l c t l k t l k m b h d K h t

A race t h t s t l p h y s i c a l m a k e l i m p t e d t h c t
h e t s t g b l c u l r a l o r p e a l t t i b u t I t t r u e t h t a
s o c t d l m e t h m a u l t l h t g b t e
a n p h t l t d t t h t l m n o f t h B h m l
t m d t h t s m e a p p l t i n a i b e t n d
s o n f l t h j m y t h S o u t h m s t a t e o f t h U t e d
t T t h t a t l l n l e c b a l t i n h p s t h
t h n t m n a l d n t y f r p r o n f N e r o b l l b o n
L g l n d o I n t h e W t I d i e w h o h p p e t b e n t h e
t h n t c p e r t t a s m e t h a l s t a t s o f l l t h N e I t
l d b l l t h o l d t l t l l N g o s i n t h e o l d b l o n g t o
e m e t e b y l t

If l o k b e y n l t h n i d m t t h h a t c o l o e d h l d c n o t
t m e h t e t h e m v m t l n n g f l e t m c y r
l l y d e h t d c t I n t h e f i r s t p l t a p p e t h t t h e
l l l o d o f f j m a y b l t n a t c o d n g t t a t t o r y l a
e q t l t h o g h d l l o d h l d e n m y n o t b e c p t d a
t h m v p t f t h U n i t e d S t a t l l t a t h m i x e d m
g a t d c l l l l t h e h i l l m a y n h r t p p e r t v s t h o h
p t f I n o e s t t I n d n t h c h i l d s i g t
t t h l t h a n t n s p h l t n l w I t h
o f t l l t h e t h e r e d b l o d h l d m a t e l t m a t W
o f n n H r l l I h l d v l o b l t n h

V I I P S S J I M S l l f f l t I d
l I p 57 V K D O G H f c l l V l l p 58
K e g t C a o 68 5 47 4 S F 9 9 4)
M i d i a S t a A d B 933 S e c 44 7

All Hind. h. ent. nl. are t. s. with p. t. to oth.
 at n. but l. th. ply. and f. H. h. B. s. of th.
 th. h. ut. a. th. y. m. l. e. r. l. l. ad. th. ch. t. f. h. to.
 But the l. ut. an. t. and l. ps. p. r. el. a. n. h. ip. of.
 th. l. n. n. e. ad. n. e. p. e. n. n. f. a. f. a. t. y. th. H. i. d. e.
 al. h. e. r. g. o. l. t. u. f. h. u. m. th. all. th. H. i. h. l. e. m. a. t.
 it. g. a. u. f. f. e. r. n. t. t. h. n. f. r. m. all. th. r. e. H. i. d. e. All. t.
 m. l. r. s. m. u. t. f. r. t. h. e. r. t. m. l. l. l. t. a. l. t. b. o. l. y.
 al. f. l. t. b. o. t. p. p. l. e. a. t. r. m. l. l. p.
 When. e. f. n. e. c. e. s. s. a. r. y. m. d. t. o. r. e. l. a. t. i. o. n. s. b. e. t. w. e. e. n. a. r. a. c. e. a. n.
 e. c. o. m. e. s. r. u. l. e. m. l. e. m. t. th. k. f. th. l. t. r. e. f. h. i. l. l. e. n. a.
 et. m. i. n. i. f. e. c. t. l. f. th. l. d. p. a. r. e. n. t. s. p. t. l. a. t. h. l. t. e. s.
 a. e. n. th. c. h. i. l. d. v. i. l. l. o. b. a. c. e. p. t. l. h. u. f. th. p. a. r. e. n. t. s. a. c. t. a.
 e. p. t. l. the. l. d. r. n. m. a. y. l. f. A. a. b. l. p. a. t. t. o. a. m. e. d.
 e. g. r. v. h. t. m. a. r. g. a. b. l. i. g. a. t. i. o. n. t. h. t. h. e. g. o. y. y. t. e.
 e. d. n. g. t. o. the. l. i. g. h. t. s. f. e. l. of. the. k. l. p. t. i. r. th. e. r. c. h. i. l. d. e.
 a. y. b. e. m. e. a. p. a. r. t. of. e. i. t. h. e. r. the. l. t. e. e. r. th. N. g. g. r. u. p.

I have been thinking of you very much lately. I hope you are well. I have been very busy lately, but I have managed to find some time to write to you. I have been thinking of you very much lately. I hope you are well. I have been very busy lately, but I have managed to find some time to write to you. I have been thinking of you very much lately. I hope you are well. I have been very busy lately, but I have managed to find some time to write to you.

I have been thinking of you very much lately. I hope you are well. I have been very busy lately, but I have managed to find some time to write to you. I have been thinking of you very much lately. I hope you are well. I have been very busy lately, but I have managed to find some time to write to you. I have been thinking of you very much lately. I hope you are well. I have been very busy lately, but I have managed to find some time to write to you.

We cannot let it just fly that the
 re-orientation that a people and want for a
 the old fact if not a very high value
 in the that Negro is a great thing
 floods with the fact that the
 people of the world are not the same
 Negro and the people of the world
 white man is not a people
 social system and the people of the world
 people of the world are not the same
 government of the people of the world
 that at the time of the civil war
 clear of the whole and the people of the world
 No longer a people of the world
 when you are the people of the world

I d l f t d l g d t l l l l t
 th d W h l l h p l y h t l f l l l l g
 p g f f l l l l M l l l l g h
 y b t t t l l y l d w l l l h y l l
 m m e a n i n g a n d s i g n i f i c a n c e i f t h e h r e a r e k w n d h f w s h a l h p e
 u s t h j u s t i f i c a t i o n f p e r s o n a p p o a r e

and I use people Aryans who have the physical might to support their claim. The tendency of literature is fundamentally to glorify. I think perhaps the biological view is sufficiently convincing to the nationalist mind and general opinion in Western Europe and that is not the heart of the matter.

Book by E. P. K.

Professor Robert E. Park has produced an American anthropologist and outstanding scholar well known for his contributions to the study of literature. I think generally well known. He is one of the most consistent opponents of the idea of pseudo-intellectualism. He has taken up the battle with the people of color and the white people and has been among the two. Dr. Park is not only a brilliant scholar as every much concerned with the theory of civilization in his *Introduction to the Study of Sociology* in collaboration with E. W. Burgess. His theory will be found mainly in his more recent and evidently the most significant of the work that contributed to the volume *Race Relations and the Race Problem* edited by Edgar T. Thompson. A critical examination of Park's ideas is a valuable contribution not only to the study of his theory but also to the state of contemporary thinking in this field but I believe that many books go into small fields. He is a thoughtful and considerable contributor to the social sciences.

His Meaning of Race Relations

In attempting to give insight into modern civilization Professor Park goes to the heart of the matter. He has said that he understands it. It is obvious that the facts and all that they imply are the products of migration and contact. This was true in the recent world and it is equally true of the modern. This apparently is the conclusion on which he is going only to know that all civilization is a lot of things. I must note with dominant people may be described as types of race relationship even though none of these is the result of actual contact on the basis of biological heredity on the other.

To Park the difference between the dominant and

Th. N. R. R. I. m. R. R. I. d. h. R. P. bl. m.
Edg. T. Thompson, ed. p. 7

aut
 et
 ne
 pr
 th
 e
 n
 th
 an R

f
 l
 un
 ne
 me
 m
 we
 sy
 ted
 eh
 nor
 is
 very
 st
 nece
 on

I epud

ce
 to
 ble
 p
 ex

th
 be
 6

his profess his bel ngs ast y t his cast is d ter
 ind by birth M n t h ould be int esting t know m w t
 vs the c ste l a fo d a tion
 With this fame of refe e P k p o eds to int pret r ce r la
 ns in the U t d St t F st how th on tr ts f ast
 h h a e p rt u a ly mport n in h s lysis Etiquett h
 rit s s the ry ssen of t n th pr t g of a supe
 way n l e th resp ct of a nter c But why h ould etiqu tte
 e th n of t nd not th t f lass o the f m o ny othe
 ttle dog b g d g el t onsh p?

At any te in a eal r t t ment P rk seem d t h e f ed
 dffe t en Thu l b rve.

Sgh l p nt th t th p h b t n f t rm b d th
 t g d d b l t f m f d m t l d t t n f th c t
 f th b l a th f nd m t l c te on th Ng n th U t d
 t t ccup th p t f t

Th cfo c v at th c n lu on that ce r l t on in the
 Junt d St te n f ct c ste rel t on The colo line is a
 o al a ty of h t tudents f c cty nd huan tu call cast
 [his not alway s but w are not t ll cert n h n it ame
 bout

Th o d h h m d th th b l t n f l ry w
 y t m f at — t b d d l S firml th
 y t m a te fi d n th h b d t m f b th r ce n th
 th th t ll th c l d f t d t t th C il W d
 R c n t u t e not fu wh lly t d t y t

The quest on here is Was sla ry the cat ystem or did the aste
 yst m rise fter l ry? D P k docs n t wer th s clea ly In th
 p ge al o h cemst s y th t lavery as aste And to the s me
 effe t ert It w hen aft the ab l t on f sl very the te
 y tem bok d wn th t the ds o and ac l a m i s that e
 o d n ly id ntif tl the pr l l m b g n

W th th onf n p t i the st g n t e e t n of e

I B W D y l I h E t t f P R l l
 P k B s I t
 I k P V D l I F
 I b d p
 I b d p Ag y f d ex d w r t d b
 l w b by b d f h y l f g O d f h
 th l f l f p b f f h
 h f l d d d
 wh ch w diff imposs bl m n t u by us and tr d I b d p x s

f t h A g S l h f Sur d m h is t p s s a b l n
 f n l l t l t t t d t l m t d
 th t t l p l l t t l t d t t t h
 h l l l t t t l t y f l N A y h
 w l l l t t l l t t t k l y t l m h n t f d
 l k t l l l t l N s q t l l g h h p l A d t h t p l
 l l l l t h h l t d t d t m h

H a t t l r y a t f l s t h t d l n t f s
 Wh t t t t l l t l t n n h t e d h n n
 a t l d t l t t t l l l t l p l If t t m
 th l l f t t l t A l S l e t n d
 th n A y t t s d th n T w h t t t
 a r t f S u t h th n H e P k f l l o V i l
 l C S m r f t l t l l y l t l l y

A l s S a l h n l d l o r n t [t h e m e]
 h l a t t l t l l d i d e t f i c t t h n
 c r i t i c s t h n a y a t l a l b l t h t p h b f h
 b e t t l t W h t h c p t p l d t a e e l t
 t h S t h t h p p t f h u r p d m l n d e e d T h n e
 a s s e t

T l l t l l t d t t h l d V
 t t p l l d t t l t h d b y l g i t T h l
 l t t t f t t l l t t m s W l t h t
 m t t t l l l d d d S
 t t t l t t l l h y t k t t d t h l
 l l t l t l t h l l f y t t f
 W l k l t t t t l l l Th l t l l b
 u h t h f t l l l f W t f t h T h y d t
 d p d t l l t l t l l p t M
 t l t l t l l l t

This s t h l a f c h h l k t k s p t o n t h s a l s o
 b e t h p t f t l t l l s o f t h e S o t l C n
 M y d a l t h l l r

l t h y f f t l l l d f f d f t t t d
 h t l l t l l l l S t l l t f l p l t l

I b d p
 T h e y p p y l t h l l l y f l h s d d
 b g p b l l t l l l l y f l d y f l h
 d f f l l l l l w h t g f p p h
 g s o c y w l f o u d t l d t o g l a w p a s s d
 r e a l i z r i g h t w y y m s e r f u k I b d p 3

I have been thinking of you a great deal lately, and wondering how you are getting on. I hope you are well and happy. I have been very busy lately, but I always find time to think of my friends. I would like to hear from you soon. Write when you have a chance. I am always your affectionate friend, and I hope you are the same. I have been thinking of you a great deal lately, and wondering how you are getting on. I hope you are well and happy. I have been very busy lately, but I always find time to think of my friends. I would like to hear from you soon. Write when you have a chance. I am always your affectionate friend, and I hope you are the same.

f t l l f l t t f l l f
f d t f l l f l l f d
l Th t wh h C l l l l l l y
t l l f Ng l l l l l l
f th d s d l l l l l l
lly th wl p l l l l l l l th
l Wh l l f l l l l l l
p cy t l l l l l l l l
t th t W t l l l l l l
h y p d f dl l l l l l
th wh l d h l l l l M V J
th Ada ta Cons son J

944

held by the l t bscn c off of l ral prisl A y wht m n
t ke b t Ne stel r det y h p prty che th m n
n act on and entake h lf th ut m hf fl gl p l
m v n b t st g an as rt on to st t th t uch c dt n
ld n b om st bl zed

Wh t

With p tt th l fp ht P k m t h pted
l pl ll n th t th is f d e t l nt m b t
ma d th l dp pl fo r t n h y

th be th l t ft t ft N S th wh l th p
t m h b t d t fi t f p N g th
l f l t q tt th th b n p bl f d d l
ld ly h g N g q d l y th t n th t
ht m f ht m d th f t
p t l n t d th bl k m p t f th
t n h

M lt tak wh t e f t Pal ha m nd wh ch
ght h lted in ar c ase of th Ne c p ct fo th
ter l P I ht th l wh t m n d m na t
th S th l d d t l h gwed n t n c f
po l t b th d m t f — nl f
entl t n m t f th l n h mob lowe d m d d l l s h tes a
n B t l d n t b P k m b u ht
b l l th t t l A m tte f t b th th
gc d th po ht pl t d b th ht l l
d th h l d n t ffect l by th n t e of nt
t c t t l s b t th wh t a d th l l m ses Co ld ny
b r f d a y asp t f l t n m ppo d by
l g l tha raff ch t t t n th ht d th l
l ma ?

Th t t t wtl P k s l l t th t b l ty f a l
n Th h ly p n th mo f th nt p t t n f l
t g m l ay k to d f th pobl n t l up
t f p u f l k att t l l g i s o t m n t ct
c to d r y g a c bet n ll b l lly d t i ou h bl
ople a j g n b y nd th h f c l t al t n

that
frail
red
one
like
m

[illegible]

If I have the honor to hear from you, I shall be glad to
 receive it. I am, Sir, very respectfully,
 Your obedient servant,
 J. M. Smith

I fully understand that the American people will not be satisfied
 until they know the truth about the situation in Cuba. I am
 confident that the American people will not be satisfied until we
 if it is not a good idea to let the people of Cuba know the truth
 among the people of Cuba. I am confident that the American people
 will not be satisfied until we have a free and open society in
 Cuba. I am confident that the American people will not be satisfied
 until we have a free and open society in Cuba.

C d f t h l l f t
 b d l f f p l f l l l l P l
 l l S y l l l l l l l l l
 l y l w l d t l w l f t l l l l l l l
 W d t k w l t e l t l l l l l l l
 l y h d l w l l l l l l l l l l
 h l d d S H w l S l l l l l l l l l
 F m l l l l l l f f l l l l l l l
 graph f Robert F P rk Phyl V VI W tr 27 8 Bbl

m ess ty f m p j d f d i P k himself lmost p t
 fng upo th Ih h w te
 Th h tl g a a p bl nbf h C l W nd
 t th t ry ttl f h t d l ll p j d
 pt th as f th f N Th f Ng th sou
 g f l i p bl th B h w h w
 n m ly d f t t t t th l h l d n
 I l t
 Alth } we do n t nt l th th t n t t might y t
 b n l d th t th U i St te th p blem d
 l p l t f the l of the plan er l th ruling class t k ep
 fr d Ne x l t ble I do thus h r l n s had t d h t
 rv h la n t l th t s l l p n s upport f t p ly
 p jud w d th nt v l Appa nt t ow
 e om sp bl t g v n g t l ph nom f a p j d c
 R ce p e j d h U r t i St t i th cio t t d n l m t ix
 pp t s l ul t d d det n d ffort of ht l n la
 k e p s m p pl pe ples f l r d th r pl t bl
 q tel t l n th v h e l n g l th N g s bud the
 y g th t th ht n l l d n th g fo the N pt g t
 ff h s k put th s n d ph all It is the econ m nt nt
 fra p j d e f h rak t e f l d f r f ly sub d ng
 ce Th p c i t i f N g th S h an x t me f r
 f xpl t t n l pp n b t th t c d t c p j d i c
 Th p j l l d th the c non nt t l d d
 o t f l p j l g t a l t of l d n ne mply
 I h l t th l ft H t th f m t d y
 n l c t l n t b k o t f h pla tog d e v th th d t
 d t r expl it f h p r l t l l the
 d p t l l l m y l e x l l p j d Ih pr jud
 m y be th g l t f l i g u s th p pag distic l l al
 t f th h i r h g d f t i n g s s upport of it
 t e r e t It t t l f d i s t r l e t r a g m nt m r l l th
 p n l h t t c p t u h a b t e s I h n n b j t
 f e p l t u n Ih ut g ty fr p r e j d c m t b p o t e c t d nd

H d p
 I f d l d I l l i i t I l l t
 h h d l d I t f h y f l l f k j
 I h f h l Al l l l l l wh l w t Th f p
 f h f f k l l l t l m l l k h
 A V H S l l l l l l D

The first of these is the fact that the
 second of these is the fact that the
 third of these is the fact that the
 fourth of these is the fact that the
 fifth of these is the fact that the
 sixth of these is the fact that the
 seventh of these is the fact that the
 eighth of these is the fact that the
 ninth of these is the fact that the
 tenth of these is the fact that the
 eleventh of these is the fact that the
 twelfth of these is the fact that the
 thirteenth of these is the fact that the
 fourteenth of these is the fact that the
 fifteenth of these is the fact that the
 sixteenth of these is the fact that the
 seventeenth of these is the fact that the
 eighteenth of these is the fact that the
 nineteenth of these is the fact that the
 twentieth of these is the fact that the
 twenty-first of these is the fact that the
 twenty-second of these is the fact that the
 twenty-third of these is the fact that the
 twenty-fourth of these is the fact that the
 twenty-fifth of these is the fact that the
 twenty-sixth of these is the fact that the
 twenty-seventh of these is the fact that the
 twenty-eighth of these is the fact that the
 twenty-ninth of these is the fact that the
 thirtieth of these is the fact that the
 thirty-first of these is the fact that the
 thirty-second of these is the fact that the
 thirty-third of these is the fact that the
 thirty-fourth of these is the fact that the
 thirty-fifth of these is the fact that the
 thirty-sixth of these is the fact that the
 thirty-seventh of these is the fact that the
 thirty-eighth of these is the fact that the
 thirty-ninth of these is the fact that the
 fortieth of these is the fact that the
 forty-first of these is the fact that the
 forty-second of these is the fact that the
 forty-third of these is the fact that the
 forty-fourth of these is the fact that the
 forty-fifth of these is the fact that the
 forty-sixth of these is the fact that the
 forty-seventh of these is the fact that the
 forty-eighth of these is the fact that the
 forty-ninth of these is the fact that the
 fiftieth of these is the fact that the
 fifty-first of these is the fact that the
 fifty-second of these is the fact that the
 fifty-third of these is the fact that the
 fifty-fourth of these is the fact that the
 fifty-fifth of these is the fact that the
 fifty-sixth of these is the fact that the
 fifty-seventh of these is the fact that the
 fifty-eighth of these is the fact that the
 fifty-ninth of these is the fact that the
 sixtieth of these is the fact that the
 sixty-first of these is the fact that the
 sixty-second of these is the fact that the
 sixty-third of these is the fact that the
 sixty-fourth of these is the fact that the
 sixty-fifth of these is the fact that the
 sixty-sixth of these is the fact that the
 sixty-seventh of these is the fact that the
 sixty-eighth of these is the fact that the
 sixty-ninth of these is the fact that the
 seventieth of these is the fact that the
 seventy-first of these is the fact that the
 seventy-second of these is the fact that the
 seventy-third of these is the fact that the
 seventy-fourth of these is the fact that the
 seventy-fifth of these is the fact that the
 seventy-sixth of these is the fact that the
 seventy-seventh of these is the fact that the
 seventy-eighth of these is the fact that the
 seventy-ninth of these is the fact that the
 eightieth of these is the fact that the
 eighty-first of these is the fact that the
 eighty-second of these is the fact that the
 eighty-third of these is the fact that the
 eighty-fourth of these is the fact that the
 eighty-fifth of these is the fact that the
 eighty-sixth of these is the fact that the
 eighty-seventh of these is the fact that the
 eighty-eighth of these is the fact that the
 eighty-ninth of these is the fact that the
 ninetieth of these is the fact that the
 ninety-first of these is the fact that the
 ninety-second of these is the fact that the
 ninety-third of these is the fact that the
 ninety-fourth of these is the fact that the
 ninety-fifth of these is the fact that the
 ninety-sixth of these is the fact that the
 ninety-seventh of these is the fact that the
 ninety-eighth of these is the fact that the
 ninety-ninth of these is the fact that the
 hundredth of these is the fact that the

S. H. W. C. I. H. J. K. L. M. N. O. P. Q. R. S. T. U. V. W. X. Y. Z.

[illegible]

U d f d l h w pp y f l d l f p j d
d f t mm y f t g l b l l f l d
p p l t d pl t t l y l j d l d l
h m m wh p l d y p th f l p d w t d l
h d g f t l l t l f d

and O din rly h w indl d l p n en ill t d to be
tent v th soc l definitions nd p
Pe h ps we c now b gn t n k c tuct ely bout c
ej d Tlem tf to p bably g ne Evd tl a ep j
n b h ll em d d p tal m b au plot
n f mlt ly e k pe pl s is nt n c p talism H w
th n th s ten the form f plot ton m y b h ged

th B I t

P ofes R th Be l t the dist g ish d Am n th p logist
mo eful n h t dy f l t y t the m m
t f n t Sh s es D P k d s r th t cal
t n is t E p nd el pment m sh h
mned ut t ht th nt lt l r l to hp m th
n R n n d m d l p ople So f kn w M s
ed th de l p d io th rv h h k t pl n Neg o white
l t n th U t d St t sa l to hp b tw oc st
Bo h Ben d t n l k l appo ch the probl m th
n ept l h t e ad st w k n th hol d sc s Ethno tism
pp d t l c n l t hp c l t go ism b the
ter h b en bl t t t l a ly w l th r l t nsh p The
m to imply at least th t th ocen n p t ce p e j d e
Ethno nt sm s y W G S m th tech l n n f th

R S d P l
I b d pp 5 66
I l b d f D P k wh l d l p l h
b l l p f P k II f h l g f p j
d b d f d d t f h th d p l h
f ll w R l p j d d h k f If I d Ih p
ll h p pl q w l j l W k w f l h m m
f wh h ll l m l l b g d h h m l
m ll d w l s d i t q l g W g lly gl fy h
pl h m p k l wh l l d l l t
d p d Al h sh d d f f f
f h w f l d p f l d f f l
dy b l l y l l f h p f l d f f l
d d f d l f f g I L W h R
d P bl P l 7 S f W t l Ap l 44 pl 3 3 4 (I l
d d) ll p f l f l l l f l l d d
ll l g l d s f p j d b l d f ly d t
b j I ll th f d I h I t ll
h d I l p f l k f f l l D Ng
th If l y l w ll l l f l h f l p
f l d f A E l D k l p S l f b
terpre ed b soc l f

I have been thinking of you very much lately, and wondering how you are getting on. I hope you are well and happy. I have been very busy lately, but I have managed to find some time to write to you. I have been thinking of you very much lately, and wondering how you are getting on. I hope you are well and happy. I have been very busy lately, but I have managed to find some time to write to you.

th v t k p t f l l k d f r l l t t y
ll th w li tk t l tly i t t t ll
th f l t y l t t k t t t k t t
d g l y l l l l t l y w ll k t l l l t
th t y t ft t f f l t t l l ll
tk t t t l l r l y l l t t t t t
gt k t t t t t t t t t t t

O1 p 3
 Op Ip 4 S Iso R t I I k I I I t I I I
 P m F l l h p d pl ff
 A l C k B l d I h V j f f h H j h I I h
 East I d i on E glish trans. 98 Vol I p 7

Lth oc t m l l m t l—both n t t d i d c n
 p pl f ble pt n fth mel sm b ff m d b
 f ff t ll by pr n f d i k f r t n
 p Th i t t th t m m y b th ht f
 d ctly d d f m t t l which n d n t l y b
 v d a t t Thes m y be () a f d l t t d Ne
 th n th y Ik W ll g n l t h l p th e
 and h n th y n o d ff l es—u h the t t d of the
 n t d St t t w ll l n d th t o ld (b) A h tle
 t t d ll l l n l d p pl W ll n t t t l
 v e bdu l— l the ul t t d th G k l n t
 a d th u H ll d p pl m h m th y settl d () A
 a d t n l t t d f m l l ty W lk th m th b st
 d f only h ll ty th pl c—s l th t t t le of m t
 f t S then n t d th d p ple (d A d f s t t
 l W h e n th a g t th m th y e p f l b t e ll
 th b k h n th ll t t — h th t t d f Am
 g e t l l t () A c e t t t d e th mm
 p pl pt f n y p Th th p bl
 F a t n l c l t t th f l f n
 p n y k g d d b e t t e t v d q l t v t d th
 p In So th M e c t l c l l l a t f th h t e E l h n
 f k l p pl n a d ff n t p t t d d t th
 w th l l t A t th n t s W l d e p
 l e th l l t y t l f f n t f th p l l n t e
 t t t i p l th th t t l l c t a t i n F
 n ly l t i p r l r y c p l t th f
 a t t l l t l

O J 8 13 t f l B l E p P l ry A
 O V S k f l C l S f l f l Am C g h H
 m V S k f l C l S f l f l Am C g h H
 b h t h A S f l f l f l d m bly h
 I l k l l f l t l g p b m
 d f g p l d f f d t p A l p gl
 l d A f ll l l g l
 Th f ll g A l f l C f l t d
 Fh l l l d l l f l f l f l f l b
 l l l l l l l f l l l f l f l
 l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l
 b l A g l l l l l l l l l l l l
 h d f w l l l l l l l l l l l l
 f l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l
 k f l f l l l l l l l l l l l l l
 h G l f l l l l l l l l l l l l l
 f l l f l l l l l l l l l l l l l l
 I l k l y h l l l l l l l l l l l l
 H t r e h a C o d p r t m d m o s a l l h a n f d f h a r h

pl t m pe i t
l l i p t th th l l f t
t t t i l t f t l l l t t w
l l t t v f t t l l l t th
t f d t t t l l l t o
t t t f l f n l l f l t t t c
t l t t t t v l l t f t t th
v t l l t f a e f l g l f l l l t t t o
l l h l g p t t l l t l t t u a f
l t t n d f r l l y t h n t l l l t t f l c
o s r s f l l y t h n t f t f c
j d c t t t h g l t t f l t t a l f c l
t d

A th l t m g f M l a l t t l t t t s
c n e i c f p j u l w l l l f l l d t
t n t n t o t t l s t a f t h e t h t n
t t a t h e l o g t t t t h p l a l l y t
h r d t a r y i f e t y a l a t h r g p r i t t l t l t a y
p e a r u y [R a i] l k c h a n a b l f l l a b o
l l l o l y h s t o c l l y

T l s t h k i l o f a p p r l w h h t u g h l l t t l f m
a r e a l m p o r l e n f i e p j u l l l l f t t t
a t h o r p r o l s t i d n t f y r c c f l t v t h l t t n
e g r i e n a f e n t l f f a h t r l t f e a
o n d l a g s a l h f e t t t t h l j t l l g
o n f l i c t a f l t n e f t h t m e f v t h p n t f i e
l g o p s e u t i o n s a n d a c l i p e c u t i o n d p l t e a t h r
g a m I n d t o n l t a l f s a t v l c t d t
s t g t e r c w a l t t t a t u p r t a l t u a
o l d o l d s t o y l l s t u l y n l l l

A s h a t t m p t e d t l a l h i t
n t g n m a t i s n t a l y a t e l a r a l c i a t t t t l q t l h e

Th f d l R p j l
g s p l It d t p l t l g l l l l
M p p l f l l t l l l l l
t y f i d I p d t l l l h d l g l l
th l l h l l l l l l l
Op p 53 l l f l l w s l l t f l l l l h
p d t d d f l t w l f l l l l d
I b d p 37 (X l B t)
I b d p p 30-3

good bet h m h d th b ge n n wh d posi h
 ld dev lop n g f tr l theo y R es n d n t l m re
 d l g of a bl v s r r ghtly e nq st the bas of
 d l n n i t p n th i d th t B l n ll h t t
 th f l d f l l n B t G b n f d t d
 ly at th i l t t p lly t th p l t d lo d p o p l e s f
 l l h t t i h l p h f r l a t n i s m I o r n d
 l h d l i l l t i r a l b h h t
 l t t l g f l d p l n h h m n y f t s
 l n n l l d th l y n q d t l h t
 t I t i t f f o l I j e t h I s y m g h t h
 t t b W i l l a m M D l l r I t h p s t d d
 I h c t l y o n e j t f t f o c o n c l u s i o n t h t t h e E s v
 t i l t l a q t h t d m o r i c B u t f s o w h h
 r d t t D B u t t h k t h e t o t A t o
 t d l o p l t a l c l C r t i l y G o b i
 e o t n g f a e t r o f f i a l n W l t h e i t e d p t l
 m l d b y i h o g p b o l t l n b l t y n
 g l d T h t t l t h i l t f t o l p b s o f
 e t l p n d g n h n t n l n h c h D B e n d r
 e d h c t t l S t J h n f F s m T h f l l o n e
 c p t m g h t h t k f r n M A p f
 I p l l t t l l f l t h m
 t l I r t l f t f D h d t t b t l f A b l
 e H t f l l t k t l t t t y t l A r v
 e R t h l t E f l d l t d m y f t h m
 c k t h t l h t d t t t f t F l t d m l
 l t t S l g t l l t t l r t y f b l d
 P d l l d h l l d l
 T n l t n l C l r i d h s s p r p e l y w l a l l h a
 q t d v t t h l t l I f i l f l t c
 l t n i t l t l t C l f l t d e p t a l m a
 p b l n l r d t l l p l t f t h m p a l t u
 e u f p t l i l f f n l d e f o r n t o a l n p
 d t h / t l f l l t v p l t t g p
 t o r l I h m l f n t l m n t c t b l y b
 p l t n l p o l t l l i s t t t a t s t t h y m t b
 t t I l t r t
 I l f l f B l l l d h p F l
 q I l l l h l C h l I
 A k d C h p t I 33

R sta f m t

We may state in simple outline to the next set in capitalism
 and a little with peculiar reference to the American
 Capitalist bourgeoisie is modern Western society which a
 capitalist system is totally different from any other ten per
 cent of the population.

Comparison of development in Europe with the rest of the world

In order that capitalism might not be a simple rule of the masses
 of which that state might be made the property to work
 To command the people of the person to work to the people
 in order to be able to be as much as the human in the
 human world is to be powerful and to have the right to
 the self of the human in the story of the fundamental
 of the people's story The people's story is to be the
 of power is an abstract quality of the people's
 and the people's story is to be the people's story
 of the people's story

Labour thus becomes a factor of production to be bought and sold in the market and to be exploited by capital and to add to the total income of the producer for a profit. In production the labourer supplies a commodity and produces at the end

To be ext t t wh h ilo an o nar p huc a ommodity
d f human nsblt s to th t tent als the t p n r is free
om hand a c t t l p p of m m i n p o f i t Th
ore aptal is n n t be p ma ly on c. with h man welfa e
slav ry n c pital t c ty p sen ideal situation fr asy
manipul o f labo p o v e b e t t a g a n t f r o m p t i t p o w
rful des d a t m f c p i t l s n I b r u n d e l v r y is f the t u e
f c a p i l I t h a l d b e c b s r v d h e t h t l n c n t n e d n t a c t
betw n l v e a r d a s t m a y d c l p p r s l y m p a t h e s n i h t e n d
t o l m t g d b u s i n p c t i c n t h v l t u n o f s l l l

It become then th i m d at re i i v t r i of he aptalst
the bo o s e not oil to d l p u d c l o y n d w l d w h i c h
facilit p r o k t r a n s i t o b u t l e w h i s s r y t o t t o c r
a c n p l i s h i n g t h i s n d

So far said I give you one and the other in speech and in action
with this to wit, that I will exploit the content and how
by any rational or legal means I shall be able to do the work of
their own race and all peoples of other races who shall they a

utl and t pen up th t ral eso es f h gr f f
 pl t u
 At e th h e e th So tn It l nt l t tat d
 nt e l ton a d t h l d h h d g f nt lo
 e l t s ppl T d th th y h d t m sh l y f i l d
 th m t n l p i th nase f ht n f n t c
 mp f h t e d w th p th m t l co
 I pp t f ths t r t th l l t d b l k o d e
 wh h the p c p l o f f e t t p t t h t th b l a k l a b
 e b y s l n t t s n d t m p g th th l b p p l y b y o
 g n s l b t l l y i th t c e t t b e w n th
 h t n d b l l m s w s p l l y l d u t b y t u d d y t m
 f g g a t n l l h l e N r d f e d a h a p l a
 h t f t h f l y c p l t u l k a p l h l t o l d n t p o
 b l k p f t n r l n t t d
 At t l s t l the l t q u a r t r f th n t e n t h t u r y the
 b m n n t the N t h l g l n d g d L b
 d t e g c n t t m t n s t r t t
 C p m t l l l t r o f b a l l d t f m t t
 s t t p t t t k e l h k n h t o f L a l m a p o l e
 n m m t
 T d v t h l l th S t h t v l y o r l l t n
 h t l C n g f a b l t the t n t x p l t t f th
 N m n l y t v l l n t l a t l th p l t a n s f
 h N t h n p t l t p l t f t l l b The d f th
 l v t th S t h t l o p i m a l l f l l l t a n
 g t n t c th m t p f l l l h r y t c f
 c e p g p o r l t l N t i l t p d t
 l r p p g a n d l l th n d the l d f r t l s x p e n d
 t c t h y p e t t l l l l l l n d l l n d n t
 T l y t f t l q th t l l c l l b d l l l b
 the S t h l k i t l t l th f f th p t l t
 o m t g t h f l t n d t l y t t t o k e t l
 d f l y o f p l t t l n l l l a e l l e l l l t
 I l e l t h p t r f t h e w l l t n o f k p l t t n a
 th l n t e l S t t l f p p l l y a t h e n t f t
 c h t d l t l t l l l k k a t h S t h
 The a t l i z t f th p l t t l r p l a k
 j l l y c c h d n t r a f t l l l y f th
 At f i t t n a l r l g th h t th p l l th
 D r w n th p o m t l n t t d y t a s e l l / u

y l 77 f d t f & & l w y
b u l t f t f thl t m
u u l t d l l l l l l l l l l
h t r t t d t l l l l l l l l l l
f l
t l
l
u d l t t l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l
t l
c l
f l
u c c l
d l
r u c l z t u n c l r d l l l l l l l l l l l l

DURING THE LAST DECADE A PROLIFIC SCHOOL OF WRITERS ON race l to in the Unt d St te led man ly by ocal n opolo lts ha l d cl o sly upon m enous f not o nal te hypoth i P f r W Lloyd W a the adm tted lead of e no em nt d h f llo cl de hol of cons d ble ds ctio We p p h e to examin crt lly th p iton f th ool

the Hypoth e

If eth k f a hyp the t nrat e ratem t of theo which ch ts tt d n t t t po th n the s h ol has hyp tl B t h ll q t lb lly th t th uth mght opp t t t peak f th el both th h ch e l l These sk ll all lo sly th h p th Th h l t l ly it l a l t n ntl So th t t s f the t d St t d t n r b l l tl t th v l t k up an

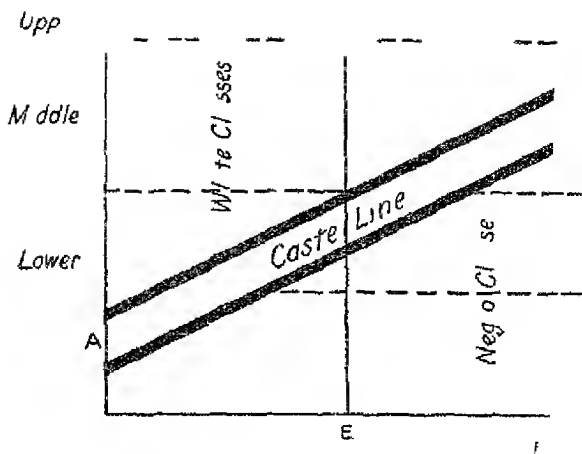
S h l d s t l l l W LI d W A C d Cl
J f s l V I XLII S p l 9 f pp 4 3 s l
t l l S l A l l l d M d C y b d V l
VI M J t J l 8 J W J l d W i W Al D A C m
S dy f A C I l l d l P I bl pp
4 W All D d J l D ll d C f l l W Ll d
B f l H J k W l A Ad C l H V
All D l l l C l l l P C d W J l d W
p s J t I ll l C l C s l l B ll G C l
h 4m C l h N C l R l A W N H
K s l D I C S l l h
V l l S l l l l l R h L S h l d l Cl
P l l Fd d A l l l s l W l F O b d
J l L W dw d I l l S l R l I S l l d
S l l l l l l l l L k d B h d J W h P pl
W b r t F M d Rob M W l s S r a f h A l B e w

[illegible][illegible]

A l v t d t v t r t t t t t t t t
N d l t f t t t t t t t t t t t t
r t y T) t t i p t m
n t l l y l e l l y t t t t t t t t t t t t
t t t t t t t t t t t t t t t t t t t

[illegible][illegible]

W L l y d W A C d C l 1 J S l y
V l X l l l l 34



Position of Connecticut within the United States

The motion picture film of his
may be readily explained

I h p lty h l l b fl t f th t
 t d tl th k df l f th m fl
 t b f tl fl t b th l t
 th t p f th N g l l h h t tly k
 g t tl t l

It ill lull t r t fth w ll
a ede lp l t t b th h n
t tt d nt t p p u C te W
as t th tp f f rl m t fh my a
h p t l l t f Af A nl Am
h th t i U t l St t l th fl t h
v ll ce l y i f t the t lk t ut
tm t m th A tm ot h
m m ther t I tl n ll
m l da last t k t t n whe t
up r v l y t a

P 3
 P 11
 me

On the 14th of June 1864, the following was received from the
 General Secretary of the London Convention for the Abolition of
 Slavery, dated 14th June 1864, and signed by the Rev. Mr. Wm. Lloyd Garrison, Secretary.
 The following is a copy of the letter as received by the Convention.
 The letter is dated 14th June 1864, and is addressed to the Convention.
 The letter is signed by the Rev. Mr. Wm. Lloyd Garrison, Secretary.
 The letter is dated 14th June 1864, and is addressed to the Convention.
 The letter is signed by the Rev. Mr. Wm. Lloyd Garrison, Secretary.

Considerable attention has been given to the subject of the
 proposed new Bill for the abolition of slavery in the West Indies.
 The Bill is now before the House of Commons, and it is expected that it will
 be passed in the course of the present session. The Bill is a very
 important one, and it is hoped that it will be passed in the course of the
 present session. The Bill is a very important one, and it is hoped that it will
 be passed in the course of the present session. The Bill is a very important one,
 and it is hoped that it will be passed in the course of the present session.

It is the duty of every citizen to support the Government in the
 maintenance of the Union, and to oppose any attempt to divide the
 States.

It is the duty of every citizen to support the Government in the
 maintenance of the Union, and to oppose any attempt to divide the
 States.

Letter of the 14th of June 1864

Although the Bill for the abolition of slavery in the West Indies
 is now before the House of Commons, it is not yet certain that it will
 be passed in the course of the present session. The Bill is a very
 important one, and it is hoped that it will be passed in the course of the
 present session. The Bill is a very important one, and it is hoped that it will
 be passed in the course of the present session. The Bill is a very important one,
 and it is hoped that it will be passed in the course of the present session.

The following is a copy of the letter as received by the Convention.
 The letter is dated 14th June 1864, and is addressed to the Convention.
 The letter is signed by the Rev. Mr. Wm. Lloyd Garrison, Secretary.
 The letter is dated 14th June 1864, and is addressed to the Convention.
 The letter is signed by the Rev. Mr. Wm. Lloyd Garrison, Secretary.
 The letter is dated 14th June 1864, and is addressed to the Convention.
 The letter is signed by the Rev. Mr. Wm. Lloyd Garrison, Secretary.

r m t l t d u s s a f s t I n d i t l f l o w n g n
h u s i o n h d
Th h h n t t p t l f l p h t d t t
h t t t d I l t t t t l y t h
t t t t p t d t h h t l t k d f
l f

A t h f t t n q u t m h y l e p o t h m f
h e p r a m d A t t a t h e l m h t i e p t d
h a t t h e u t h u l t n t t p t s h t t t h p h n
d d n m h B u t t h y d n t l t h p t t h e p
e d t l c l t n t h U n i t e d S t t e t o t l y b l f
h y f t f h t t e s t d n I n d A p p l y
n r h m l o f I n l c t m e l y n d d t o p o d u b
e t t m e n

W h h d e i d l l d f l t a l c f i a n g e l t t
n n t f p c p l U l l y n h p h r f
e s a f a n r a l l l n t c l n s t h
t h t h c l p l a b i l i t y T o b e o c o u l d h d l
q e o t t n e v a t m a y l l k n l t h s e h e
h T h a r l i f n t a h b f u p
t s c n n n t t l l t h I f e m e t l y o u l d i
t h t t t b f l T h t l n t t h o c f
n o t g t h t h f f O l l y a r t
y t h n l r t a l t f t h f l l f o u
l g e l l y d t e d t l t h e f l l t e n d a t
b f f a l

A t p t h r l i t y t n d l t h h o l m b l t m
b m p t t I t h b a c p t d t l t t h
f o m f c a l a t a i B h a I n d t t t t t v s
t e m T h y t l r n l t n h a c t t n e
h l l e l t h e t h n

D f t a f a t v a r d i f f l t o f o m l t t h e y a l l y
s f f t l r f l A L K l t t t l c a t n l
c m t h l n t h a t e v t n n t i f l e n W e t e r
s o c e a t t h t l n g t h W r t n h f
e n c t o K l r n g t c n c h r l p t d l l f t n f
a t n d l l t h o p p o t o n l s l t m f O l l
C t y [r t l e S c t h t l d e f t f K l n d f t l t h

D f S th p g
 C A M B l f d A t d C l R l l C fl d
 S l S f l H M h ll l j) C B l f l
 d 3d ed p 6

ly gnt f p ank l d d sv em f social
 q the wh h distnct h p n perso s r l sses o ex l
 t of th t sytm It f nd n ho s h h mng
 all s ll n p pls h l nrlt n
 f f l n l p d t
 Th th l f l t ad l t f ng latedly r n p t
 nte t l t h p h my mm sity
 of c l d t t n t l th a pp a p t n
 t n y t f t I lm t v e ho e
 p n t t t a t i b t m ly c nt
 pp r ntl mm h t t f l l t t of up o
 fe r r p r l n t n b d t l t h p I c a
 on th t t one l t t l t h l d N b t t
 ur t f th t f t m t l S th c i f nd th
 p cu f th t t t l e m t b l B t d
 l l l q l t l p l y t th Any off ma
 t t t p t a d d o m y c e t h g l e m e
 bl th r d c l t h p t l a d t o b n t p
 t n p t f d n n l d m g g e l l
 l n t a t h t f a t g t th t l m e m b f t h s b o d
 ate a

Th le n t l d f n a k n g p n o n b t th at
 ten l th f f l l t h p m k at p s s b l f
 after t m b f l t f l t o h o o d a t c v s as
 c t f t l y t n t l t b t l q n r t f th
 h o l f n j l l g t J h n D o l l d t t st
 b t l g t t l n t o V l l y d W t
 y t C u B J h t th l v n t f o m d
 n t R l r f l k t q t t th v n f t d
 o o m l k B u l l C C l l t h r t o l l y n t m
 n d t r l l th s p t a k t l th t l t y of t l
 he m a h l l l t k f g t l t t p s b l t
 t t o t k l l l l n f l f p r t a g d
 e d th t l r t f t d r l t l f w t d th

I h k d f l f h l l C M l l t l d h
 h m l l l f N l 4 D d l d l
 A l f f N l 4 D d l d l
 V h c h l l l p l l l f l l k b J w l l l
 h h f c l l l l l l l l l f l l y f h
 w I p d f f l l p w d d -
 d h w w d d l l l l h d t b l l y w d d -
 Ind wa w d t h m h g h h p t y

Persons

[illegible][illegible][illegible]

At y te segret is wht n a pri p nt l
 eap n fopp th f Ng nh 't n q it ob
 t t d t wad t D B is le d shp w s d m d—nd is till
 —wl n h y fhm lile p po th t c m l
 t sm l flt nd l n t sho l d b pl n ed
 d g l d c fl l th ght th b W m y s rt as
 rt of s l m th t th poi l t n tos pp o m t ly
 y th S th to v o l d neve eld t th N pol
 l q l t—th ght t te nd t mp gn f ote th t
 t m d t n—nd till mantan p bl g t n b Th
 t non to spa f polt l a d c om c eq l ty of p
 rt n ty th ge on

S al O t t f N o s

Symptom t f the p t nt l te of the c st hyp the is of ce
 l ti the l s f i a t n of f th ld by W m nd
 F m nple th o t c l clas les ete t o ow
 iety [wh h] p s es k d t al t ct clas nd c st
 de s groups w th d se c l t r l [ethn c] t d t ll s se
 nd eval t n ll th typ s f s ies n th o l d n
 ded Thu the d chotom d al yst m n th S th be om s
 tu l type of oc l nk The k ig chan s form t tu
 quat on m wh h th s l ttle or no ank t o c n wh ch almost
 l b hav r s g ven an ev l at on of r nk
 Unl s c l y l m t ed th tem ety is very amb g us It l
 r perly used w th f e c c to W t n soc ty r to a c n urers o
 be t e soci t howev the autho d d n t l m t th ncept I
 becomes neces ry h i to ettl pon some me ning of the term
 f discussng t Ac o d ing to John D ey

Pe d t b c ty by l g phy l p m ty ny
 t n n e c t be c lly nflu d by b g m ny f t
 l m d f m t I d l u l n t n mp
 l g p l th y ll k f n n d Wh th

I b d p 3 5 M y y e l Al d T g l l d Th Ng
 d h h f t l l l l p w l l m g l h w l l y h l
 b l f t l l l l d d b l f l w h h d y y l
 r l y q l l b l y f l l l t S D y

V l l l p 3 8
 I R R l d h R P b l m pp 5 7
 I b d p 7 S l F m l D k l m F h R l f S l g l M th
 by S h A & l y d J h H M l l pp 8 83 f d f h
 leading poss bili es f h po gy f soci es

t b i f th S h l

A t n h h a t t f th te h l f l t
t t d ncy to c n f t lf b g n l It b l t
ly th t th m d d co rv but l th t t has c e t e d me
g It d ff lt h t det rm e st t o n l ty
d t kn wh f st m d th l o y b tw l t
d th t v t m f l n d b t t t th t th d wa q t
p l d t l n d d l f th l t t ry O f th m t d t l d
d t n d d d t t h p th th t f th H n Ch l s
m p b l h d n 1869 a d 9 4 W l l I Th m b ht
f l l g t p l y p n th s b j t S th n n y t t b k s
p t d th d S me t d t l k S H b t R i s l h
d th h y p th th b f e t e r e a c h M y t
h F B R t d Ch l S J h h p p l d th t m
l l t th l tuat n the U t d St t D nald Y u g
a d i s c u d th n c e p t the e l b t l A m th
k m e w h t t d n f m the t g f j l t h
908 p b l h e d i b k f m the f n d n f h t d y o f r l t n
th So th
I e p l n th l s s t t m N g R y St d B k
y

I h d b d t f th th t l f N F t
th l d d l N f t m l m l t ly m l l

Th h l l h p f h d N g h S h
m l d d d l l p f h d d h h f d
d l h l f l g p f h d d b m f
e l l d C h l l w l l l p Th p f d l D
f l d l S l I d f i l y m b f
p D C l C l I d W D p s l I 5 A g
t p f l d t d l U d S p d g
l i m f f f p l f ph h g y
g b d N k f l S l P 34
Ch l S 7 l C J f C W l l I T l Th h l g
R P l l l J l f S l 3 V l X I M h 9 4 p p
3 6 A l 8 8 C W l l B C l f V f d
d l y h f N f l l p p l S J h H
l l Th F A I p f 5
Am g l b h C H C l S I P I h 79 d S
r e p p 9 8 I l d B I l d h S t S
e g y p p 5 6 7
S f m p l I h I p l f I l p C d C f I d
R Th f l l h l S p 3 f J h C d C l
Am I d r y l J l f S l 5 V l X L I I J l y 936
55 65
Am M y P p l p p 8 8 S l R E P k R l A m l
Sc n d r y Group p p 73

lb d p
 D C l C d l W l pl 7 8
 A l l l f h D l l pp l 5 d 8
 9 C d l l l d l l f l h w h h h
 ll w f ll N l l l l f l h h f h l g p
 f h N b It l l l l l l l h l
 l s l l k l l l (l l d l d) D d D ll d p
 l Th l l l l l l l y l ll l

IF THE THOUGHTFUL STRUCTURE OF OUR MOST ELABORATE STUDY
 of race elicit in America an *Am* *Am* *Dlemm* by G. n.
 My d. l. ect then the hyp. th. de. el. ped. n. the p. ece. d. n. g. th. e.
 ch. pt. not b. l. d. f. the tw. a. nt. thet. l. I. th. be.
 comes. umt. nt. up. n. t. am. n. c. f. l. v. My d. l. pp. h. In.
 th. xam. nat. on. om. pet. t. is. d. bl. and. t. eem. d. is. bl.
 t. q. ote. th. r. th. t. p. ph. seth. th. r. This. crt. l. m. n. t. n.
 to be su. is not ntended to b. a. w. of *in Am* *Dlemm*.
 As a s. of i. o. mation and b. l. hant. te. p. tat. f. f. r. m. t.
 on r. ce. to s. n. the U. ted S. t. t. s. p. ob. bly. pa. ed. W.
 e. nt. t. d. l. e. ly. the v. l. d. ty. f. the m. e. n. n. g. s. v. h. ch. Dr.
 M. v. d. l. d. s. f. m. th. b. d. n. m. e. t. s. of. h. d. t. The. d. t.
 conti. lly. ha. g. g. nd. bec. r. g. ol. ol. c. nt. b. t. f. we. d. ta. d.
 th. l. d. et. m. n. t. s. w. an. n. t. nly. p. d. t. hang. b. t. l. so. n.
 fl. c. t. l. f. t. My. I. m. l. f. d. i. c. t. s. t. t. e. t. t. h. l. l. g. c.
 n. y. ng. This. bok. n. ly. n. t. de. ap. It. p. e. t. f. ct.
 o. ly. for. th. k. of. th. m. e. n. n. th. t. p. t. to.

In his attempt to c. pl. l. ti. th. U. n. t. d. S. t. t. th.
 th. o. r. s. m. t. h. b. r. on. f. ont. l. th. t. p. p. l. p. bl. m.
 () the p. ble. f. o. d. a. p. ol. t. c. l. d. t. p. t. t. nd. (b).
 the probl. m. of. f. l. g. n. e. pt. ble. mo. l. eth. c. l. nt. p. t. to.

G. My d. l. f. f. *Dl* Al. h. gh. h. k. t. d. bl.
 h. l. ly. l. l. w. l. l. l. d. f. m. f. ly.
 by D. M. d. l.
 H. b. A. h. k. l. d. d. g. l. ly. w. h. h. f. h. l. p. bl. h. d. l.
 b. k. d. d. l. f. M. d. l. f. l. d. d. f. h. p.
 S. T. V. P. pl. 4.
 Op. I. l.
 My d. l. f. l. p. bl. f. f. f. l. h. U. d.
 States—as p. na. y. us. f. f. x. g. to. nd. f. his. m. t. ga.

b hown be t r l t d h m l m d n t th h
 n th t l t h p t th th l b t pl t
 hypoth th t th Am C d L th t l f An
 lf

Th t d ll l t f t C d th t
 d f A Ih fl t g t f l th t th
 p t l th A t p t b l d th
 d t m l h t m k th t
 d l t l t i t

W t k l t d h th th q t t h th
 th r f l f lt t th fl nt pl t f th
 t g t c n l t p p t b th th s
 ab t t tat H m t n th d t m g l
 f l t t l t t l t l v b kd p f p
 p tly nn A n d l o n h h ys ld th
 Am t H Tt

Am f ll t l l d d l
 h th A C l m l th l l t l d Wh
 th p pl l l l t t d th l k l l dy
 t t f t l A t Am t ly
 Ih lt l ty f th t th l f l th th
 f d t d t t h l d l

C t t M l l l l l l f l s d g p ty
 J M l r a f th l t l n l th l th U t d Stat
 h d th t t th t t d b l f f f th
 t t g l

Ih t l l l l l f f t l l th
 d l l l t l l l t l l h d th h
 th t l l t l f l t t ty l h

Op l
 H d l l l l l l M l l l l l A C d l
 l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l d l
 l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l C B
 h C l l A l l W l l A l A
 d l l l l l W l l l l l l f d
 f Cl l l l l l l l l l l l f l
 A C l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l
 H d l l l
 I d

[illegible]

[illegible]

It is my th

[illegible]

de d to d fin t ntl ase f th Am n N g H
tis d nt th t M d - n pt f th l m tabl u f u h ph as
s n h fined t d n - a nt t d
to n n w n pt I t Ch l s S I h s n s d f
c t h d d e Wedo t bel eth t h ast y t m sh h
d f n d e t d Th f e n h p nat n f e elt
n the Unt d St t tho ma t pt th k pt as
no m Of m g fi the w y n h h th t m sl t d
Thus is the s n g

Th t m pp t t fi a r v t
h b l l dg t t t h h ru p l l t d ly
d f l l b l f f t m l m t l d
f g t g l l d t f t g d t t p
f n wh h d d l b fill W d t m
t d t g l th l g d y t m t ty f l d f t t n f m
th n l d p t ty typ d h l th t t

Ob ly g t th d ou that m cate n
pl gr elt n the U t d St t D My d l m pl y s th
meth d of c l t W t t t n pt t be t t
m y be omp el th hat f th c e t t h m p n t n e
m l nd h g i n ty l fy t y t h m lf Th is
n t a c t I m th t log I m p t of th t th f
s I d n t l k f y th l I m g t al t d ck

Th n th ry or l l th t d b t t d e l p
th m t l t t d f t l a t l l f D My d l h d p t e d
t ly th l l th y f th at h l t l t n th
U t d St t b t t l d I k t l a l h p f th h l
h p p e t o h t k n c m p l e d a g r th l tudy
f H l ty a b f e m k g p n ith W t e r n
i ty f t l l p t h l p n d t ly up a the H n d
y t a f l t t r

Thu th l k l t e t g l t b t the c t
syste r A n r wh a h and t th t l
no th th f l l w a

It f l l b l l t t t h t t
t l l l l t t t l l y t l t l l l
ty f t S t l t H l ty f l l l t h th
bl l l l l A l t f l d t

The first of these is the fact that the
 second of these is the fact that the
 third of these is the fact that the
 fourth of these is the fact that the
 fifth of these is the fact that the
 sixth of these is the fact that the
 seventh of these is the fact that the
 eighth of these is the fact that the
 ninth of these is the fact that the
 tenth of these is the fact that the

1 1 1 1

[illegible][illegible]

My little girl is just getting to be a little bit
 like her mother. She is just like her mother.
 I like her very much. I like her very much.
 I like her very much. I like her very much.
 I like her very much. I like her very much.
 I like her very much. I like her very much.

Ib d 1 68 S 1 t
 W i 1 w i M 11 1 i 1 i f
 h y d 1 h h Af 1 1 [C 1] W 1 1 1
 1 ry 1 d 1 88 S 1 1 1 f 1 1
 Ib d p 66g
 Ib d 1 66j
 Ib d p 66g

h l b o d t e a s t s I t h l d b e t e e s t n g e e h
e f i t t h s e p p l n t n A m n a s t h c h y A t a n y t e
t h t h a c o n p t o n o f c c r e l t n t h e u t h n t b l y o m e t o
e n d t h b l n d l l e y t h t t h e a s t s t e r n e r r i n s n t c t l g
t h N g e m a i n c l r d

T h g d t h h t h A m t y t n
l t l t t t t t t h d d l b t Th
t t t g d d b d I t w l l m d t l t b m
t b l f p t p l g t m t l y f m h l t t t h h h
t t n p t t f Th A m d f i t n f
N g p n h h t h l h t t m t f N o r t y h
f i k g t h t l b l t y g d

My r d l s o t h o u g h y p c c u p d t h t h g t f i n c e
k i n c l o t h t l t h u g h h c l e t h a n A m e N g o o f
t h t e m p l c n h e g c t e l p p t n t e s h b l e t h t
e y m y a s l b e n m e d b l a c k s o f a s t h c s t e i s n
r n d A c o d n l y h r t W t t a n y d o b t a N w t h
t h t k d o t h e E r o p e n f t e s h s n t h N r t h n a d n t a g e
t h h t p c o p l n m p t n j b s u a b l f N g o e
t h p s o f c r e a t e i m p t a c t h f c t t h t t h N g r c m
n t y i t s l f h a s p t d h i s c t o p t n Th h e r h a
t h n g t o w t h t c d y o f t h c s t e l n e

W h e n D M y d a l t v s f o r h s p h y s l m p h s i s h b e o m
c o n f u s e d I n s n e h e c l d e h t b n g N o m e a n s b e n e
o b j e t t n d e b l d b l t n c t l l l l p h e f l i f
e d t l y t n s t f l l l l y f n t h t h t t o t h t n t t
t h h t h e s e d a b l t r e c m o d t t h a t t t a l s p e s o
e a s e s t o m a n N e g o Th n f r a s f r t h d o p e n d b y t h
c o m b i n t o n f c l t u l d l l g c l w f t

C t t f c t l t t t t f p t t
u p f l i t t l d d l l t t b y n
h g h t t p t l y t d l l g t t p g
t l p t l l y t t h f w w h h t h p h y l p p
m b f t h p t

I n t h r o d u c t r t n s t c t o t o f e e c m p t t n
t e r i t n t f c m p t i t o n e n t c l y l m t d b y m a n

Ib d p 67
Ib d pp 668 69
Ib d 697
Ib d 668
Ib d p 675

the ... N ... two n

the ...

W ... lab ing
... wht
... any be
... th will
... t of
... p -
... N ...
... N ...
... W ...
... t to
... f ed
... N
... ph ... f cast
... t tle tly
... St ...

It ... t d
... t
... N ...
... t

N ... f
at lf ... f ed
... knf
... t t
... t d
by ... the
sim th ... ng
th al m ... k
ki

An ll ... f
cat ... f
f at stugl ...
Ind ... Brah

²²I d. p. 693
Ib d. p. 669
Ib d. p. 668

m n Ind ad not nt b nything the th ast s The is no
 f r o log l d t h m g n ate th msel s A te a st tu
 nt in an sm l t d l f t f i d t Reg dl of h m p o t n
 n th s ty man c te a ed t l m an' n c t d nt
 d m t the othe The fl n des pt n f cast la ab out l
 o ppl t n to c te n Ind a

Th d t t ll gulf wh h d d th p p t
 nt t g t p Th t l t ly f
 t d fl c d t fl t b t t t m t l f t b t ly t
 t w d d f f d d fl t

My t n

If th c t st has no c n pt on of the n rm wh n h is ng
 t t p t ph th norm t l l kely t bec me l st
 n th d t V l th h p r ll dn l h e t
 my t al fl ght I My dal ms t t but mg l p e
 t u s k f th f th on n p t on f N e n
 th U t l st t l r Th c t p a n k p t m p r d
 ll d t d A l c t r n th c h l n n m j ty of
 N gr t th l l l d d th ol n t al
 plott th l n t l st l l t t h l f t Th t s
 b c d fl n t p th N d f h s d nd d
 p d f f d l l l l t t f l n d e on c
 d e m n t t l l l t t to f t
 p r c t l

Mo c n l k h d vt l p n l t m p p e
 re f th h l l l r l c t g ly n
 c d f th d p t a r l l l p r s
 Th t y t a j h l l l y t t l l y t p l o
 t t t l l l l l l t r l th h t M rdal
 l t d f t k g d t l l l u n f
 N g t d S t c l l t l l f l l t I
 th l h t r l l l N l k d l l d l c
 t at d th l l t p r v l n c l l y
 t l l l t y l r f r p t f m th
 N g l l l l t l l t t t th

Ib d pp 67 /

I d p f j

If d p /

Il l (l l d l)

Il l j (l j

I have been thinking of you very much lately, and wondering how you are getting on. I hope you are well and happy. I have been very busy lately, but I always find time to think of my friends. I have been thinking of you very much lately, and wondering how you are getting on. I hope you are well and happy. I have been very busy lately, but I always find time to think of my friends.

by this theory of no

The first part of the paper discusses the importance of the study of the history of the English language. It is argued that a knowledge of the historical development of the language is essential for a full understanding of its present state and for the teaching of English as a foreign language. The second part of the paper deals with the question of the relationship between the spoken and written forms of the language. It is shown that there are many differences between the two, and that these differences have led to the development of different varieties of the language. The third part of the paper discusses the influence of other languages on the English language. It is pointed out that English has borrowed many words from other languages, and that this borrowing has helped to enrich the vocabulary of the language. The fourth part of the paper discusses the influence of the English language on other languages. It is shown that English has been adopted as a second language by many people around the world, and that it has influenced the grammar and vocabulary of many other languages. The fifth part of the paper discusses the future of the English language. It is predicted that English will continue to be one of the most important languages in the world for many years to come.

8

e h t uppe lass H ambton suspected nd he d l k d
 n The o d ry white upp l s o pl l h e n u s f
 h N Th y n d n p l b f thful b dent un mbt s
 b r A d th a th obs res t rth In m t S uth e r m
 n te tie ulng lass of wht s w n t t e p N res f m n ng
 b u n s S me e q t e f k n n t n t k e p N gro f m
 d g the Constitu no tu v n o c l b y t s
 In th S th t u l ng clas tand T t ly b n th N gro s
 d tie v h t p l t a t E r y s t o n b a b put
 p b t y e wht a d b l a k p e p l e b y t i e p l t e M i l l put
 n th w y On the l a l e n the a m m d t o n m t e b t
 l f d o t u s u l l y n o a g N g o l d t u h d t s
 v n t o r c h b n d th h t l d r s t o th h t p e p l M r e
 i t s n t th p h t but the u l g l a w h h u s e i t i n
 l l n e n d i t m v t g d a a s t n o m e n t m o g
 J r t o t h w f t y o k e o f e x p l o t o n I n m n y c o m m u n t
 a d g l t e t m k e n o e c t f t h f a c t t h t t h e y a r e
 l l y f l l o g l l i f u b s p o p a d d e t
 m n the N r i t o m m n u t y n d t h a t t h y r f e t o t p
 n u n n t b g n n f N g p t t y
 Th a i g h u h w e n f l l o n g t m y b e l l t t e
 s n M y d l v e m l l n th n l u l h t h d a t
 e e m t o o m p l t i a t h r t n a k e b u t w h h h e o d n a l y u r
 o d s w t h o m m s t i e n t a b o t t
 F r o m e n p t o f v i t h m t r d d n t h a o o r r n d
 i l t n n d s l r y B l k w k o u l d b e e x
 p l o t d i n n p t i p e c t h e f l l w s o t h e d e o f t h
 l e n A M y l l r y I p l t t n N r o l a b o
 n e h a p a l e n t a l c f t t t h n e b l l m p l a n t
 t h n t o h p o t l T d y t l e p l t t t c o n d
 b l e d g e l p l t p t h a v l l l t y i e t a l l d e v e c e s f
 n u k r l O t u l n g t t l g l d e c
 p j d e d m u n a l l c i c l l y l n h g d t h
 t h t f l y g D r u t N i s o t d
 t h t d t a f e n n i p l o i t n

I d 1 9
 I b p 6
 I b d p
 I b 1
 I b d 1 4
 I b 1 I t l 1 1)
 I b d p 8

The first part of the paper is devoted to a review of the literature on the topic. The second part presents the results of the empirical analysis. The third part discusses the implications of the findings. The fourth part concludes the paper.

on m opp rtu tv com s first nd th t th wht w m com
d nd d he is m ly nfi ant st m n l m t g the
t M eo e thes s l e t d elem nts f soc l ds m n t n h ld
eth ght f dis t s l ph n mena th a th te
h d d fi t p tt m s pp r ng dom rant p rp If th
ht l l ntend to k p th l d p pl in th pl
th t s t y f ly pl t ole—thus l ca t p m t th m
m rv ht men n b c n it l t wht men m rv N gr
m If l ll w d t h pp N groes w ld n bec m o
ht d th t the p ofit m e w ld b bl t d ct mas h t ed
s th m and ula th l e th i p n c p l pon f i
t g the p m ry b n ss f xp t th wht nd th blk
ok f th S uth If N ld b m g m r f Ge g
ld b p r t l o cal gn f nc wh ther h f is ht
l d o t v at th o ld b n p l t c l p w p um
t l n t th f w fe B t f n a dem c acy y d
ust that h f m st t blk c ld not ly p ent nis b
m ng g f G g b t yo ld L o m k e h m d m st of
d ty d n w k ty w e S l b ss on then
ct th f id t t e c t e on m c pl t t on
As tt f f t My d l pp tly d w th h
ul mph th t h s h l d t c mp omm bl

I h ld b d l l h f f b l wh p pl
ly k p h ll d f f f p b h p
pl l f f ly f h h t d m l p rp
b r l l d l f t N m d f b g l d h p p
D d g C W C b t d ll f h ff
ry h h l l h pp f h l d
rd d h t h h t ll h
t bl h d t l l h l l f l l t d bl
h v Q l l t t C R G dl w t I m b
t l w l h f l f h h m d d ll
p h h f l l w l t bl S h Af
p d C f p R CXXXIII d p 347
I d l l l t M y l l l p lly l
t w f l l w t R R M v f lg
h l l l l l l l l lly p d
h l l l l l f f l l h lg ll
O l l l l N l d l N
m h h l l l f M l l h k d Wl h l
l l l b l l h l p l M f h ld h
hood f ts occ g w d y wou

[illegible]

Th 1 c 2 c 2 d

Captain L... finally in face
to face with... with the
forth... the
be...
log... they
m... them...
the pot...
of how...
Negroes...
equ... world

all ts hop a bl t k r g d t d t d
 [m] fa t I then n tu f th t m t k th
 d t p bl f nt Ih pl i b th the d cal d th
 t N ol d s Th l ly ll d t t t
 h h th d for p fl d l t n d o off s t th e of
 th
 Alth h M d lov l v h s d s n f e el t n th p
 l ly i t bel f h t ll g hyp th s has noth g h t
 to d th at H th r y f th l s h s
 t ll d This th r y nt ally n ab t t f n l t n
 d ly l ly rted h t s c le n t
 Ed R l m k e nd d d sc t f c by th p p l c t n
 ce t c pt h h My d l em t ha us d t h s s a f t n
 h t d v Mo t j F r l b
 A e h en p o c t on th c l ns fl
 W l t p j d k p the N l n s t d d s of
 ll turn s p p r t t h t p j d W h t e
 j d a l N t a d th m t lly ca h th
 h t le c t d p l n b t n th s c n ntly d
 d nt h g th ll flect t th nes ly If nt t
 h n g N t d d v by g ng h N c v th m
 d t h t p j d ll g d f w e h ng h t e p j
 e by l g ne l kn l e ab t b o l o g y d
 t u g fl t l f c g N o l f r o r t y th n N
 a l i ll g p
 It th l d f v t l r e f m p nd bles h h s t th
 t f th t r f l ll n n b l d nt M y d l d s n
 t h f t l M d l l t d clop f l d f i n t n f
 j d H d l e l p p [p e j d c e]
 f l l n t v h g st N c B th d o
 e th i f t t w l n t h h f c c p j d
 c l t t t d d t r d c y to t t t s m e a c t o
 t l th i of d r m t on M y d s t d
 l d l d t d d c th f l l w n d e f n t i o n o f c

Ib d p 94
 Ib l r l 5 8 7 9 d App d 3
 Ib l f f
 Il d p 78
 I t M y d l t g d f t m g h p
 f f h l t lly l k l N g p
 ll k t b p d t p j d w ll f d j h
 d f d Ib p 6 (l d d d) S l
 4 ff

I have been thinking of you a great deal lately, and wondering how you are getting on. I hope you are well and happy. I have been very busy lately, but I always find time to think of my friends. I have been thinking of you a great deal lately, and wondering how you are getting on. I hope you are well and happy. I have been very busy lately, but I always find time to think of my friends.

the exact nature of dog tory belief about Negroes is to the extent of
 apr m nt liquid d Wh use n th t n d of l n f
 groes th et d st b me ely c n o m t n t t n f th at n
 ton f the dep ass d d t n of Ng Th bl f is
 pty hamles ll o alk bl sm e lv o f s with t
 ee pl t t v nt t th h ch t is n p eg t d If th ec n m c
 re c uld b b dl d th bl f o ld c llape f m n n t n Th
 ted nte t m n t ra l bl f s

Th eff t n e nt et need fo sla es o p e ns n gan d
 ommon l bor — n d fo ch p doc'el b The t t n t
 t f use n l ed n a omplic t d b f l n t blish d
 both mm mo l n l nt on l t ns If bel f p e uld
 bj t pe pl he bel f w h Neg oe hold b t ht sh uld
 s ffe t th wh h wh t n ld abo t Ngro

This sumpt n f lly dal that cal bel f s a prim ry s l
 es l adsh m to onclud alm t p th t lly that the wh tem is
 lefs nly m t ke wh h h would gl dly ct f nly he
 ad t uthful nfo n t n Ac d lly ur a thor suggests th f llow
 g att k upon th bl f themsel es

A nd l f t t gy t b to t fy th d ry wh t m s
 b to f N o h t t d f rm h n f th p f i mus
 k h k g b th n h l l t b l t t
 pl n t t b t l t b h n t d ll f rm d

E d ntly th mu pp eh n on n this p e s e t t n n h e e n
 Myrd l mo l pp o ch H does t e ogn ons st ntly th t the
 o p gat rs of th l ng id a th wh s nt st t s to ep l e
 d b n k d bl f ith n c o es a n t m st ke t li a d th t th v
 h uld t be th o ht of m e dly a pe pl wh t p ple They e
 n f t p l s of p op h f e c cly oppos t f e c with
 the l l h d t f nt r i s t c i a l bl f The al bl e f ha
 b n t r t n lly b l t u p th h p pa nd Th y rem p y ho
 log c l t m n t s f c l t n g d s n p u p o s e the f th y can
 b e b opp d b l t g p p g a n d m t h o l s It is t c
 p s n t t t t t t h t h l n g c l s th South
 l l p n t f l y l o r of r a e l t n s n t s hool
 p bl f l l d y l ct n a nly a h ardou
 i g d n r t

— I b d
 R f l l l p f p j d
 p t
 O f j S k d y s h l p p 49

At k g bel f b n on s ob o sly n t p due—
 m me n f t n I ay f p ch m k g fi r
 t t n b t t h e y e 1800 H n G e d m t t d p o b
 ly l ly t h t t h h t m n m k g m u s t k n
 b N h t L t t o m b n l t t y t t h a n
 is l l f nly d t d A s n t t f f t C t A r t h d
 b u l m s t p t m n l k G g t o f e a s t n e I l k
 n n D W T C c h f r m l y ' t n h f o f p b b l y t h
 n f l t l S u t h n p s p d t o b n M y d l
 C h n t t m f M y d l e i n g t o h m s l l
 d n n t v t h w l t m t m k c t
 e g b c t h w l l t n a t l y l d t N m m r v g
 t m e r d g h t O e c n c e n l l d t t h n d l e
 t l y t n t r m H e t h t h k f b t n t h s s b g d
 t n n t h l h o f u p n f n b c h e m a y n t h p e f
 h t n a l t n s M o e n t h l t c l d f b l f s
 h h M y d l w h e h e n t h m h e c e m s t o t m p h t h
 h t t d l a t s T h r t n f e q u l t y a s a n
 l c s A d h a r c t t l l y p e C l W r l h l d e s
 n t e n t n b t t h n n f t h D c l t o f I n d e p d e h
 m n l d t h M y d l m o l n t t o I b e l e
 o h i i n D l t t d g p p r

h h j f l f h m f l d l f p m
 d s I h h s h l p f N l d d h h l l
 i q C h I l l d M l l d L t
 v B W l F l l 8
 A f P f D l d Y c h d p l d h t d
 A p l l h d l f l l s d d f h l y m
 p p l T h C h h l G l d d d f h l d l
 l b y p l f f p f F d L F g P G d g h A
 l l B R F l l H d h h l l d f t h p l
 h l d f w l f l l l l C h h l d b
 d l l l l l f h h b f h h l d b
 b b l g h k l y f l Y t h f C t l h
 d l p d l l l l l f h l d y h h
 r d f p l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l m
 h h l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l
 g l l d l l l l l l l l l l l l l l p
 p l y p l l d d h l l p l s f l p l h
 d l f l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l y s d
 l h t t h N W t R y f d W L d p
 l b d j

d with th u d h t k e s p r f l v i e w f t h o
d a d a s k N o r o e s t o g t o t h e l a b o r m a r k t n d s w h
e l n m y T h u h s e r t
Th [t th r v f b l d ty] t ty th wh l N g
pl t th th h t p p l b t th th wh t w k g l
Tl th fl b l d ty h l t k p l t l t
N g l l d h p t t t p h t
l f l l b t r y m m b f t h h l
l t t g d g d w t t h l b m k t b th
m t t d h t l k n l l d ty

as j t h t y l l t t o n f t h e l d i t y f h s p n c p l f m u
t n t h s m m t o r y t e c t n o f t h e e l m t s f N
and d d t h a l f c t r s M y d i s y s T h e p h l t h o p s e
N l u t t h N g t d e m o n i s t n d i d d t h
l l m a n t n f b o t h l s p g m t e l l y p p l e s t h
h y p t h I n c a l t y h v t h u s s n t a n f i r m t o n f
d t h r y f l t n t a t h e n p l g v f e f r m m
t h n t h i s t y t m o f p e l a t o s h p t h s i s t h m t t h t
p b l l w i R i f m m n e s f a s t i s g e t h
l m t f t h p l t t i s t m t h i a l a t a g o u s m I t s
a m e s p a t l o e t g o l e y o d t h a t t m m n t f f d m f
e r t b l c k m a t p t p t t h e p l o t a t o f t h c o m m n l t
g l l s f t h l f t h l t T h s s p t n i s t h e p p t w h
S t h l e l y w t h s o m e d g c e o f j s t f i c a t o n d i n r l
f e r s t a N g d m n t

The t e w t h f o n t n a e d t h l g c l f r i d f t h
g l l m t s l b t h m w h i t e i s t o c a c v f h
s t u l t m t h b c m e l k e t h f a y t h t b l o n o m
d r y f t h e p l t d r e e m u t b e c m n o t h e r d
l A n g l S l d d a r b o u c o p l t h i s
p l t h f i p t h t u g g l f q l t y i s n u r
d b l l i t o n T l f m r s k t l m i n t e o l y t h
p t f t h e p l t s y t m h m p m s e s w t h t h y s t
h h p l s t h l t g a n B u t t h w t e u l i n g l a s s
t l l g l y c e p t a t h i p r o m i f t k n t h t t h w h
s t i d i f f N g r p e m i t t e d t h l m t d t t
p t p g p l t s I n s h n t t h w o l d b n r a
p g t l h n g t l d h b f o t h c f d w h t c o n

[illegible]

e f n met when d ng ommun m th Ng m
t The t ll ay bo th th t y d O
k d fth ng J an St t ll ser pha Of llth l
l f pn mth n de at on of tl ff t f l d
l fluen th h m n and he n l th t of t
t th d t f du t nd characte t nn t t l
fe s M p llv it xp th fat l m up n h h th
l rh dov h l of c l ton e allv t
M d l onf n d m l t n t co c d th p bl ms f
b t th tl p l n of ge e at n th nd dul by
l t p h m t If nly th nd d al could b t ght to accept
em alty c f th C d t o tv ould los t t e f c p
l nd tl a nt happy x te ce H th p t
etv g t k l t n f dal v tem s fd n n tu l nd
t ef ll b t d ke f wa d s of h h th l d s
h p l n l k ntl l cr cv f th s th th la e s
t d l k h th h m t as h te bla k n m d m
p t l m bl k kes l d n a u ally d h t d
t l pp t f th e pl t t I tler o d n r lty f n
a f th al y t m d l ett sys cm cr ch g both m lty
h n t f the b t
The llb e c kers n g s s f t a c l t volu
n th l ty th c types llh cb mo ed
t th n r l th p t l t theor t l d m t is thus th t
c ll b r n p t l t s nd capital t pl t t n If we t
p t t l t l t l th m g f th p t l t
t p l l At n v t l th o u g h M y d l c t S m n e
l P k f t t l f t a l t v e s o f o l chan h h m l l
t d th t n v l t u a r chan c e a the r t e s t f d m r c y
ll l f t l

t n l l y ll wo k l y chang ng nl f t l
ll f t n l t d dd nly d th s t fo In t c th t l
th t l t nt lv t of g l p t h t f
l d t f f t l l l b cl d l f th by b n
h l y ll p f l h m l d l h by f d h
l b l l 9
P pl f l l l l y v l l 30 L g b l h j h L k h
d l t l y l a n l d s

of the Concept

Th S t m L m t d

THE NEW CASE TO THE QUESTION WHERE IN THE WORLD OF T
 side of Bahamian and distant socialist. And he an
 the briefly I totally the The cast system is an I dar
 I rinv tr and th tct that t d d t a f u e n y b e d u t
 comp t l t and d a n e s the H n b e d e s t n
 b l l d i f f u t f e e t n s t u n d the p e c l r
 s o f e l l k e p e A n e n o m s y t e m w h c h c p t o n a l
 l a t i o n p r o m i t n h r m r p t a l p r d
 f a c f g u a d t y a t h i n t t f a l p e a e n
 h c h l a d h y s t m d n l l y t y p a t e l l t o w d p r
 p l e e t t r a l l y r i d A n u m b o a u h i
 e a m r t h n l l H u t t S c t a d R l h v h d
 m l r e l n

ll f l l l ll f w d h b g l mg 8
Mg f l t I l f x v S J V B l A S dy f B l
F ly l 4 k f l S 5 J V l 8 36 pp Th 3 l
l Cl D ll D l l f r j d R d k
I pp 6
r f p B l l mm l f f
g l l l p f f H ll q h w ld
h l l y wl h l y l g pp h g h
ll t t fl l C f f l y V l l Pt p 4 3
k i H C f f l d pp 4 4 d S
l l ly I l W f l t h f t l m l I d
l t k l l O p 74 S
l l f Al l l Q l y l d N l l l ld d w
l l f l l l t l w l f l r f lly
l l l f l f l l l l bl l
l h ff x co f W l l l l Or p

f this
 y tom
 iety
 ne t
 the

[illegible][illegible]

R H I J A I W
 F I f t A I I y W
 D th J C t H t I I I I I I h h
 l I f I I I I I I I I I I I I
 I I w t I y I t I I I I I I I

pl n th t th t m cast lik is used in lesent gth d t ns f
 Ngr d l t ero ps Th h s be d b u l p t n
 thet g up n th mple te u form Bf th tate
 nt h Suth lnd p p dhs d r s th th fllo ng
 t l t In h t m nd d l n r s f n l l t
 th ly q r h p p r v m b l s In at c t y m b l t s
 t p t t d o l n s th nd d l p o t s y m b l h h has
 en d t p t th oup
 H r th p p e a t n y m b l t i c n f a s t o t E i
 ntly h t nd d f o l m o b l t l a th p h l t y f d
 f f e t t t m J th w n h p v n f s m b e l e q
 n c t t c a t e l n d h t d t r m e th p e r r t t n g a n y
 e q t n u n f r t l v l f t t th a d P b a b l e n h t
 t N g w h i t e l u h p n t h N t h s n t t e l k a t s
 th S o l B t t h q t o n W h p c e t h t m t h
 t d S t t f a n n y o f t h m o l h h N e o e s n o
 s s p A n d f p c h n t h w e O b o l y a t t h v
 r e t l q t n l y t h e l p a d d p t h y p t h e s s
 t o t y A o d n t t l t s t o t h p s h d e t h
 t h t m s t l i k m y b e i n t e p r t d l k g l d
 k e l b u n l k l l k d o n I t l u e t t h i o l o t
 n s t l p c p l l n t p o t o o b u c l p o b l m s

t d l l f t C f t

In n at th h t f l p e o n h s g g e t e d t t h
 t r t h a t l t h q l t h A p p l a t f t n e t m c a t m y
 h i f t n t h l f t d t h r v c
 f t h o t r t h j l t S l b u l t a p t i t e
 p b t h t d t f t h t n t n d c b s t h e
 l y t t h c t y a v l q t i l l u l t W e
 o u l d r m m l h o l t t t a o r t h l e o f l r l p p l e
 l t t t t h y l t l l c l f f a t f l t t s p p o t t
 y S t l B k y l l h a t t e n t h S t h h m d e
 o p c l f l f t h t
 F u t l t l l n e a p t l d i t t e f l t d
 n y n g t h i n t r u t h I r t n t i t n l i k l v t h t t h
 p n d t w l w k r t l t t t t h y h e p l e d t o t l

R I S F I d C l C l I P l y p
 l l d
 O p i 8

[illegible]

The Method of Interpolation

Account All that I know of the family of the
ethnologist, and the influence of the
republican policy on the condition of the

opl To be assimilat d s to live c ly nd un btrusv h th
 c ty On m st b at home so t p k th the d m n nt o al
 g n t n S lon as g p d t f i d m mb ed len
 w ll bef ed t h ead d d l l e g n e N t lly the ssml t
 cal of Ame car Ne o is to be e ogn ed as unqu l f i d Am
 n

lt w ld ecm p d l h o e t ssum th t th mo a
 ml t d N gr bec me th m e oc lly maladjut d they
 o d g t Ogb nd N mk ff

Th N g t l g ly m d y t g u i th y a
 w ll d j t d t t l wh t ld th n th y th l
 d f ry Th th hl m t d N b m
 m th y al th l m t t d d m t d h h
 mut nd th m n t f l th b m Th r m d
 N g th m n ly h p p h th h t n m p t t
 l h th g l n th h t m t t nst hum

App tly the re tw q c to l d this n l n ()
 Vh t d me n by th t m ar lv assimilat d ? and (b To hat
 t n t d int a l co fl t ep e t mutu l mal d j stment? It is
 ble th t N g es f r the y f m l t mate on ne d b
 n g n th ene l An an al rd th n any h te E ope n
 p that m h t c entl t th o t v If this is then N g es
 n Am c le l l t d th n / n c bl h e m m
 tra t up A d n t R l t f P k As m l t n m y n o me

a l to a c r t n d c b d b d f c t n f i b l ty
 A n r r m g t n o l n e r e h t is the m k wh h d ntify
 n n l f n l n g p h q n by th t f t the a t l
 f r t h l g l t u f at Pl cultu ton a l n m v n t
 e ff t f l t o r t h e l t l m e s s m p t o n of
 th l t t l t l p t t e r n s h a t b n m i c e n t t a s e c m p
 p l t t g t f th o p

In f t th l m n t t t d th So th th t t u l d p t
 f l g l n c f c h m p a c d w th d f f e
 k m l S g t n l l th l l d l e n t c p c f the l t t
 l t r l l l t l t l f n e n l f r r o l d
 th f l t f t t c p l g l t u l t l h g
 t th t t N g i t r l t l l k a l u l T i t

A V I V I I I)
 S) V I V I I I)
 S l)
 A l l l l l f l s l s

bar
 the
 the
 of
 W
 N
 al
 al
 both
 will
 Id
 as
 the
 W
 n
 f
 I
 X
 ce
 A

I

O
 n
 H
 a
 t
 s
 t
 n
 n
 l
 e
 r
 u
 n
 t

f
 It

[illegible]

1

[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

() The ...
agly ...
all frictid Mn ...
L ...
p ...
her by th ...

(h) In more reliable report from N. J. I. it is noted

I e l t c t b t n t ble h l ly t ll tb
n In k m n lth ul the ly h f Ng l
al o g t Ng bes de m ri t of d
mon th lyn h t uo v r p t ny impl d n
nent n y n ly ld t f r n f m
Lyn h s il p l l s loly th n th t m
bl thtl l noc Ch t n p t f W t ld Th
t f th tpt t ct t tl tl S th vt m f l
d t t bl c lyn h b ly h h ppe t b th m
L t f h d f nt a hl th d
l h t lp t d t m th l f ty
S th l h t de l m l nd l t nly n
j d n t f ut g op
Lynch n cl th c t f the cal yt m fine
tn l t p t f wlv l e yle th lt f n ces-
y Thi t t l lly hng th no t
th r tl lph l f th l l It th m tp w r fl nd
g f m f l p n cp tn th t t t the
at squ Ly b s th i p bl lf t p d
th r l e th tl o f j d llv firm t cel
t t t f l t a D ly n g th d m nt
st cf th m aty s o pl t t f te l
ll t By t t f th s al p pa lty t
p all t t th s t d l m
Th l l l t t pl th f rt f p ss bl
dff t ht th uty a l n l fr pp s lt as
nt t t alt tr t th f t l
F th a l f H n l t No
f l t lly f D l u l t l l l
ll dl l l l l t t g S th r
g f l l t l th S th t i p ll
tr n ut l ft tt l l l Are
l l N t l l D j l lp
p ll
Cl l th l l l f l t l N s
t th S th j d l l f t t fl
H l t t l u W l l t p t N t l
I l l l l l l l l l l l l l
II l l l l l l l l l l l l l
l Ad l l l l l l l l l l l l l
ned l l l l l l l l l l l l l

I say
 there is
 rum
 will
 hutes
 the
 ac
 is not
 ple
 m
 r
 v
 and
 In
 l
 th
 in
 l
 a
 t
 the
 hy
 n
 A
 the
 hy
 n
 S
 M
 th
 S
 th
 D
 R
 B
 N
 B
 8
 S
 ompe
 w d N

in a] w ld h lly how t e of s l h t m rd d
 pt l punishment f th m d f n t B t t ll b tol h
 ores of c s h h th ht m d p d s t f e ly
 n nor l p hm t [The n t l n m n a a nd
 p f m lt Th wht rri c ld h p th m nd m k
 m sl f h m In S th Af ho e th l chng p t n
 o t e tlv d pl t d be u p s l l n ag n t the n t es
 t on d bl e tent p m tted r th f m l l
 This is con d t fligh t m p r t n n u de ta d the
 e m ng fo e th p t t n f c l tions n th So th Th m
 t nc pon a p l ht f wh t me t c nt of N e h t
 o t s in the S uth e y t e n of l e y Th l d d h d ac
 h ght th Neg o l and th s n flo g t a
 ea ly the m t g ll c sp t o th C W As H n t R H l p e
 y th m ny All sl hold s a e nd the hie ld f a p
 t ll c n e to m d It is th ht hich the c n t e l i
 th st y p t c lly st ed Its b ll t e l f s t f y n g o t e
 e was t n d d t th h t e om mon alty s a ew d f th
 e n t l to ry p p o t Th astocra y et d this ght of
 e n l nt ol ve th Ng t g t t th n th t f y the
 ht kno n t th c st t t n Th class s n t lly n t v b t
 nd cannot be x p e t d e the t c p t t m k la h h w l
 o g t t Then t the ght ed by b long ng to a dom nant
 e m t necessa ly be p al
 Lyn h ng b ides is n e g r a l n th Southe n s st m To m th
 eat of t s to rth with Ing l s in the S th a d t h ng
 b s s f So th n e n o m y Th eat whipp ng id e e m e
 o s fo m s f v ce h e b e n c st m y c t n t n ut l

P S J h 2 f T₂ f C l pp 8
 Op p 4
 E b f F m p l wh m ly w l w d p gh
 l Ng Ih h d b d f p h h m h
 l h ld d p d d f p s Th p l
 p h d p g m h h Ng h l h h ld h
 p y gh h h f d m g f b J y t
 A h s M l p r d l I F d l G m t
 S h y d f d g h l h f H w d W h d Th p pl
 h g S h l d l W m y w l l h h Th
 l d h ly h g f H w d W h h N s l ly t
 h h d f d I J h h f h h
 S h ll p m f h Th l p p d h
 p lar ubsc p d ed by cad g so Mass s p p w
 n hed f d use f d Th ry rse d d Se P tab gh
 u 12 May 1943

nt n trect dte pl N g l l Wl tl sv t m
 f n to ing most effect ev lyn h t l t b t l
 N g o s A thu l R p r b s r v e a c m p t Th N oe
 r e n t g a t l y d t b l l t l c h g b g l d v i d t t h e
 and put d d m n t n f h t e In bol C u t t h a n a a
 n lynch r y f o r y e r s t c h o c r a c e s e p a r t f t h
 t n l p c t e O n e s t h n t h a n k i n g t h t t p s b l
 e a d c t e m b a t i n t h S t h t m a y b p o s s i b l e t o t m p
 at say th c n o f k d n p n g w i t h t l s q t n n t h f o d
 on of the S the o c l o r d e J s D a n l A m e E e t u
 e t of the A s s o t i o n o f S o u t h r n W m e n f o t h P a t o n f
 yn h i n g s e e t h e a l t t t h s l o t h c w h o b e l l y n h e r s
 e c r m n a l d e i l s m h e t l y c k e d a n d d p d t h p u n h m e t
 f t e e e n d e a p p e l t t h v i o l e n c e l y n h e b
 to c l a n d o n o n e s y s t e m w h i h t n t h e m t a t o f b r t l
 l e n e t h n c h a n g e o f t h s y s t e m p p a l
 W e h a v e e e n t h t l y n h g a s f r m f n t e a l n f l t f l
 t d b y t h e f n d m t a l l w f t h S u t h e r n t t B y l y n c h n g
 g k e p t i n t h p l c e t h t t s v k p t a a g t a s l y
 p l t b l e c o m m o n l b o r e r v o I t t e s n t l t h e f o e t h t
 e c t m b c t u l l y g l t y o f m c W h e n t h e t u n t n f n t e r r a c l
 m i s u f f i c i e n t l y d e l o p e d c p g t l l d N e g s h c
 e n l y h d f s u h a p p r n t t a l t e s u s n o f f n v e l n
 g b n g g t g s t h t m t r y g t c t l k w h t e
 e n f g h t e n n w o m e n n d c h i l d r e n b n g w t n s s g m
 n g m k i n g b a s t f l e m a k s a n d a t t e m p t t o o t
 Y e t t h e r e i s p e u l d o n s t e n t a s s o a t o f t h c m o f r p e
 c m m i t t d b y N g o s u p o n w h i t w o m a n d l y n c h n g I n d e d t h

G My d l p V l l p 9
 Op p 97
 Op t p 59
 I h p d f l y R t t J d g H m p h y f A l b m p d
 f d m t l m p p f t h l g l I b l h d h
 t h l m p w l d p l l p h
 g m f h l b b y h w h l l T h l l y d f f
 m y p w h b w h l d h m b l l b h l b b y
 m t h m h d Q t d b y W E B D B B l k R t p 4
 T w f h 93 m b m w t f m (h y
 d) d h g d b f t l g l f l h I f h l
 h d b l d b j w h m f y m m d d
 h h f i w h h h q h m m t t d h
 d b l d b w h h h m b g t h g l y m A h F R p
 p p 4 5
 I b d p 36

From T kegee Ins tu unp blushed rd y h i n g

arguments in favor of lynching are based upon the
 ground that Negroes can be deterred from committing the serious
 sexual passion upon the white woman only by the constant threat
 of lynching. Our problem here is not to dispute the position that
 Negro women have been lynch (but rather to dispute the
 contention that they have been lynched) and the racial system.

There are two points in this case why the case is apparent
 until the total defense of lynching. In the first place, the
 especially he committed upon a child probably he motivated
 race of crime in modern times. A reaction against a person
 tends to be used in the most effective the lynching is a criminal
 like the rest of the Negro. The same who threw some expert
 sort of all probability is a case and for the history. Hence upon
 support of lynching is difficult to expect to hold the notion of rape
 concerning old age to force a case upon it. On this ground the
 case is a double and a degree of frequency and hence in just cat or
 of the institution.

In the second place, as we have attempted to show, the
 chapter the white woman holds a true position in the racial
 adjustment of the South. To the extent that the lynching is a
 Southern maintain eternal truth lines, she has to the extent is
 the system may be perpetuated. The belief that Negroes are surrepti-
 tiously sin white men to monopolize the population of
 the sense of justice in calling for practically unlimited lynching
 against Negroes. It is a principle on the latter side that the
 ruling has been a belief in the same sense for expansion of mo-
 re a Central market for the South. It is a system not only
 a good thing. So that it also a non-alterable South to be a
 nightmare of the South.

There is no doubt that the Negro man has been manipulated
 by the exploited lynching and the deliberate violent manipu-
 lation of a lynching to the rape of the victim.
 The case is a case of a Southern doggy and
 and a nation. The latter is the majority of the population
 of the Latin American and the population.

d d pon sex l pre t n l th fi al lys th th h b
 leth f wht w m nh d p des th most fi t rati al f th
 t rsts f t e S th m a sto v
 S e the ct fly h d red ted p t l l g as th N g e
 th commu ty d p bli ty and e cmpl y elty ar d alle
 t pup of the lyn hng is ot m l th l n on of l nge
 t d dual f on s cety th th d l i t r k the occa r
 ampr s s pos bl t th hole popul t I Ne oes it n
 l h ll nge nd ett g t ght f ll th t th ight n e
 ld as rights t ntegr ty of per on nd p p rty wh let wht t s
 emon trat n d eaffirmat on of ht d m i a ce A Southern
 t asert Ly l ng a symptom f w k i ffi ntr le
 n h g v ll d ppar wh n the ht c s t f d that t
 p emay w ll n t be q t on d
 Som t m s o t s ders v ond at the pi e f wom nd cl ld e
 lyn hngs Fc int c Arth r F R p quot th R l gh N a
 d Ob e n a r g o lynch g as f llows

It q t th th g t l k t th bl dy d d h g g f
 lmb f t th Ed mb Wl C t l c tl m g
 Wh l f m i m t th m th d f th b g g
 y g t hld It th h w f th try d — ryp p
 h M j k d l dly t the ht f the bl d g b d g l
 ggl d

Ho e a a m ans of school ng h te h ld en n the South m
 ncpls f race rel t n th e o ld h dl b a m ff ct
 thod On th th h d the cut m of mut l t b n ng ord ag
 g th t m bod n the N g o comm n ty p odu es the obvers
 de f the less n

Recently th h e be n c n d ble discuss ns among st tistic n
 d lawmak conc ng the act definit n f a lynching Person
 h tab l te th numbe f l nchngs per ye feel a g eat need fo
 cc acy and l bilty hile l wn akers want to b c rt th t the
 nc pt is l mted s as to excl d th forms of ole e and hom
 de Th f howe the p oblems h e not been tld—and
 r g d rea on E ryone k ws v hat n o d n r y ly chng is b t

m g n l a s e d f f l t o d f W h i s a m b ² l w t
 m e s t w o p p l ² I n M p p N d h t m a m
 n g T h e n t e m n k l l t h N f h t n d g f I t h t
 n c h g ²
 T h o n w h y l y n d f f i l t d f i f p p s e s h s
 o m t n d b t h t h l y n h t h l m t g t f n
 r g h t g g \ t N g e c t e c m p l t l y t
 t d f o n t h l m t h p d t I n t h S t h t h e
 n c h s n l l u n t h d m n t t h e m o f t h t y I d e d l n h
 h u d b u t h t h m d l b u t o t l y h m d e
 y f h u n b d l t l p f f d k k h h t t
 o d l t N g d l y t h S t h i b d b a a y n h
 t t S o f t f t p N e g f t h c m n t y
 m d t h f t N l y b f e h t r y
 h d T f n c l l l l h g S p f i l l y m v t k
 l y n c h g t t n n h h N g l e n t
 e w h t m l h l t h y f d t h l v a p s e d t
 l t l t h l t f l t t h h m l
 t z t t t e l l t h t t h r i g t k l l d b y
 h t e b y l f l t p l f t h m p d g
 h t r y t h o n b t h d t h t t h
 l l p l l t h t h d l l h m
 t y l l h l t
 W d n t r t l t r y t i l t h t
 g t h S t h t t p t h a p h e O d
 e l y l t d l l l t t h t t f b l
 l y h T h f l l e f t h r () l y h t t
 h g h l p n l t v t y l t h N
 l l b n d t t t t h t h l l t l y n
 d s t o l y f t h b g l t f l l () h t h f t h
 l l t h l y l e l l l k p k f h t e t l n
 f l N e t d r l e a f a l w h t
 t l l y l t h l l h n t r t d d l p l l l
 g l d f t h t w I t h l d t t l l l y t h c
 m m t l k l l t h t f l h n l n t e c d t l m

G M y d l l t l l l l f l l l l
 h S t A N l l l l f l l l l l l
 f w l k k l l f l l l l l l l l l
 d l j y h l f f l f t i f d l l f
 l l l j l d l l l l l l l l l
 p h l f j b t j d t l d l
 e v a l r i g h t s h m h h a d O p p 85

th perph ry f th Deep So th th d finiti n f cts f extal gal
 l nce wh h co trib te to th s pport f white d m an e and ex
 tation tend to c tract

It is omet me believ d th t ll the b t h t ppl n th South
 opposed to ly a h ng Noth g fa l f m th t uth In fact
 uld p ct the l di g So the n cti st be n t l ply affe t d
 p l cy so s gn fiant to the co tin ic f th s cal y t n s m c
 l ne When t is poss ble fo he ff n a c r t r a tio
 non feasan e t d cla e that ly e ry m n won a aid l d
 ur commu ty wanted the Ng l n h d t d f f i u t t x
 lp te the lead ng t ens f om th l g f m l s n t m r t r o
 n ment of t In l ty lynch g s i n s t r u t i o n m r t a d b y
 d g wh t people of th S uth t r ve a powerful pport of
 e ling lass

The best white p ple m be clas fied nt> the f llow g g l
 (a) Th s ho a e co v n c d f the v n g n e s c f ly l g and
 ak directly ag inst it Th s g oup doe not th pl ce of lyn h e
 the So the n system The e a e n t u ally deg c of nth asm
 n ng them

(b) Those who cogn ze that white ol n n l g e r l a g s
 n g inst N e d t r m n e d by th p l t c l l s t e m but
 ho confronted w th the ma n i t d f the p blem n ol e d a t t a c k
 g th v t e m e m n s l n t

() Those wh nde ta d the r l t o n f the t m t l h g
 d t lly peak t st the system Th s t t t v e r y m l l
 n ty of h t people h l p e c o u s l y n t l S t l

A B d Sh p t t t lly wl Ng d J l d k l y h
 d ruffi fi Am m t h p t m h g d l y h
 l d g t h g h m d d M d S p m p 4
 W l Wh p t p 5
 Th f l l w g p t d d t p t p f f h
 P I h g m d l h M T l g p h d lly wh I
 h N g J m I r v f m h h ff d l l d l y h d l m
 h bl d y f y l f l w By th d d h y l y h d l y p
 g h F R p p p 54 S h p p p s l h
 g J D Am p p p 58
 Am g h W l l m H S k g g p l T l P l l h
 m l w l l t p m l g h p p m d l f l h

"The revival of lyn h af th [C v War] was caused by co condu

(d) Th h t k ly ch m of et ng th d
 th n n y tn y t al uts d s This p oc du
 nt llv n ttr of g d bu p lcv
 (e) Ih h con d b t th ghtn t ly h nd
 h th l tly app fo p l j st fy t t bl S me
 mes th s p pl t ally tt nd th ly ch m y E d ntl
 us p th h lm maj t
 D a ng ay g t ld t f olh dy f Ng es f th c m
 n t s k th pot t of t e pol c t t the sh off ffi
 the nrl t le tly ll n e d m f s e k ng h e lt
 h t e ch h lo e e th p c l t t on th m p t n that
 p j l l b l f d d g t th m b t f at the
 l In th d a h co ld y m b l e t th h t m b
 t N o p t t t l th m h of th l w t pot t their
 ent wh l th t th f th l chers object The t m f
 s th t g to th h m f wh t f d wh uld ne
 le to c t f v t th l h t t they a e h r d o l ell
 h d g I l e R p e t u M t of th
 h l g t th h m f h t fr d h d l f t t
 t m d n l t h h N ll d th p l f f e s nd R ng
 d m l t n f p t c t a th y t ld th t n th g ld b
 f then that d b l l t t g t o t f t a t a y t th
 m f l t f d

h l h f t t t v f h g t
 p p l 9 3 3 k t p l t h b
 M b l I j h t f l p k g h
 f y I j h t f l p k g h
 h g h p d d l l l f h fl l d f S b
 h p p d l l l d R y d B k p
 88
 A S l M f l l l l y h d h
 d l l l l l f l l h l l h h
 f l l l l l f l l h l l h h
 I y l l l d l p p l
 f l f d l l d l l All ll f l f p d l p
 l l J d l l l l l l A l l C l G
 f f l l l l l l l l l l l l l h l l l t
 h C l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l d p pl
 d t l l f l h l l l l l l l l l l l
 h l t l l l l l l l l l l l l l l l
 Op 43 I l l l l S l C f f H
 l r f h I k b mb C 94 desc b ch
 ua C ua, T n e s s e C k H F rem b e r v Th p p

of h h b j t t th d n e f s b e i g d e n t f i d th l t
 th p n con en m b th u h t th p r s r l t y d i s t b
 e p o d d b f l t n g d f i t n s f t h c l m l s t t
 h s th f o c n n n l th e i s n f l t I n m o d n
 m a c t n e n f l t d e l o p p r i l l y b t th d l s f t h
 e t p o l c a l c l a s e s th l t o a y b e n t h d m c t n d t h e
 c h d e l s B t t h e d a l f n t o n o f d i s t c t t y e s
 o m c g t o n a n d r r o t i n t h m s e l e p m r v l d e t e r m
 e n t s T o b e l th t h j a e i s t o n t h e r i s k f b e c m m y t c a l
 t h e t b l f u d l s t e m o f E u p t h e e r f d d t f e
 n d e l s f C h i s a n t y a s d l l e p n s f t l b t f
 s l a n d n m y t e m a s s a n t h t t h y d d n t w a n t b
 n S e f d o m p e s a s n t e d o f a s p p T h e t n t
 t t h e f d l y s t m a s s p e r s e d e a b y n e w c o m c o d e h o w
 r f d m b m p p e s s n
 S t o o t h e g e t t h d c l n f t h e b g i s l d t h e
 r e n t n s e t h d o l g c a l c n f l t i t h e d e m o c e s P o b a b l y
 e s f w h d l n g s o b u t l l y t h V t r l
 c o n f l i c t s t h e n e c e s s i t y f t h s u m m n f p a s n f f c n o
 e c m e p s b l n h o t n o f c n n c — f f i c t t o o c m e t
 s t t n p o l t n w o l l v w T h f n t c o a s t b e h t
 t h i n g s m a y t e s t v t h U n a s a l g n b c m e s
 e s s a r y o p t B o t h t h e b l a c k n d t h h t e s h l b o y h a n p
 o r t t t h o l d p T h m a s J e f f e r n a s a d l T h e l t t l b l l b v
 o n a n g u n d w h h d t h t j u t t h e f n d m n t
 w o f c t y t h t t h e m j o t v p p s n g a n d a d a l g l t v o
 m e b e t s t n g t h a n d b y a t a g t h l w f h t o n g e s
 r k s p t h f n d t o n o f s o e t y T h h t b y h v h
 f q u s t o n d e c i o n a d l m n a w h c h G n M y d l h a s m d
 t h e m f h l s c o n S l d h c e p t t h p o l y o f h t d o m a
 e t h n t h w k h t n i t n t h m f h
 l t o b m e t w d N g c f h e l y p t o f l m
 t k e f h d e s c u t h q c s t n w t h t h l t l b l a c k d m t

I d d l l I l f l b l d g l y f f
 l l f h w j p l l l l l f l f l t
 Th h e h b g f d d f h q l h d h l
 t h d l y s l l t p l d p l
 r o b d n s c i s m a l t h f h d d d p a r t i c i p a r s t h p o l
 t h s y c m w h o s e s o c i a p o s m h f p f h r u l i g l a s s

d t d l d l f l f q l l s e g r g u
n w h l p t l k l t l e h l l
B t h l t l f t l S t l l t l f v t h f l l s e
t f f a l p t n v a a t l t m A c d g
J h n S t u r t M l l

l l i t l c t t l l i t t t h
t t y l t l t t b
t h l l l l l f d l t d
t l t l f l l t l f b l e
t t l p t l t l d l h d t
t h t n d l l b q t t l t l l t

Alth ough m l t N l th S th l r p o r t u t y t o
e m g h t p l e g l l t a q u l l t t h h t n
e r t h e l e s s t h e i t t b e l v t h t t h h a c l a t r i g h t
a l t o t h e f w h t

This o l d e d t h m b y t h e l n c t e t t c f t h e d m
a n t c l t w h h b o l t s n l l o l n l t p r a c t e
d w h i c h m e a n f c t h s l n p o r t u n e
e v e n n t h e d a r k s t o f t h e D e p S o t h v h N g m o t c
e m m o d a t e d t o d c m n a t i t l v t h J f l g p e
e c t t i n I t a r t l t s h e c e p o b l m a n d p r e n t s t h t d e
a e r e l a t o f m t t a g n c n u o r t a l l z I t n e v g e t
t w h t S m n e r c a l l s t h e m o

O n i s m e d a t t h e s t e n g t h o f t h e s m p l e f a t l f t h o l d e n
t t e d u a l N o e s l o w r l e s n t h h d f t l h t c p l t
e y b n d t h e m d c t l y t o t h o n n p t a t C o d a l n o t h p p y
t h e a s s u r a n t h a t t b t o n w i l l c o m e l r d d t h t b e g
n g d s f f u e s t h e t h n k n g o f t h e n t r p e o p l e P o w d e r m a k
o u t s t n t h i s v y

T h N g f l g l t l e w t h g d t t h l s t t d l p l
r g d w h t h h t f l l t e t l y n d m
m s — p h p m j l y — w t h u t a d r t t t t h m l f l
t u g h h p t t h t t q d f l t h N g t l l y f
t l l t q u t p t h l t o t l t h t t t
h p f d b l f f d m c y d C h r i t n t y t h N
t t r n n t n f i d b y m f h t h d h t h y p y
o u t t h m k h m f l l l t h m n t h h t

Rsp t f r l is ind p n bl i d m c cy B t l rg
t c f th l th k th S th l t m f i e Ra l
m n t n nd o t f l n c m p t b l l m t v d y o e
v r d f th m h b r l S u t h e n n p p e h
f q l m s t h f l l w n

I h l f th d b n b f N h D l l
th l t m th th t g l t l m f l m t r v
t d t l r h t I f y th l th t h d t m l d h
t n d t l l d b l d n t h th
t n l d t d f th A p l t m
t b l k h t h l t t t p t t t l l
I f th t h h l d f N h h t f th t f
p d Th d f f t l f p t t l th
f k d th th p t y l h t th
t m L l d t l f t t l h d
t d l

It m b s a d n a l l t h t y t m h h d p n a f t t e
i p l l y p n t l c t p n n e t b l i l n h p e
p p t t t f d f t l

n S l S t t

It n q t e i d t h t h s t t N e the U t d S t t
h e l e s i b l y c f 5 It t l f q t h w
th t e l t o l r v th m n e i t d f n n
m t m t s i f l l t d t m h th h r d n
a d a n f b l t th t h l s t y f th p
t l t n f f t h m b l e p l l n l l
p t a t a m l t p l t y f t h e r S y p t f th l g m c l
t r n y a n d d e t H y c e l l f t t
o n l t r d f r l t y t t f l f t t
f r t m t l e f l n f p r t p t t N e
th g l e l t H t t l t h f t t g f l
t t t t p t q u l l f r n
m c t t t a e p l h t a l p l t l t a n
t N g n t n l l v l l th l
A p p l m l c p t f t l f l l v a l
o f t l t l i p l a l a t m t l t t t t t h l
th m p e t t l l t t e r l W h th f n f t e
th e l l l t u l N e t r t t
u l t a l l s t r a d n t h l g y f l a l t a s l d p

b d t n b t n th ce i th S th Th st t n
 xt em ly u st bl B th g p a ta tly p c ped w th t
 An d n c l t t s fa ub d teg p n v e
 t t the ult f wh h s cp cl d fin n f n g up
 t This o s n to t u m y b unt y n ol nt v but
 is lw ys n adm n that th dist n d or p m ts th r h t t
 n l d d f r th n th w f el g f the d m n t or p I h
 nt d St t N g e tri c ta tly t bta the admis o
 A p pl th t ltu c p ul t telf but h ng nly a
 t d p tt n of h g l lt th h h t l mght b
 p t d t ly up n de s of th p d c dg p f t m s f
 e wn h m nts I m st p rt f th S th th f th N
 d is one h l k d by h te pe pl d the fist N g t g
 ey nd m b f the t t s q l m st n ab y h p t
 th n his g p H a s m bol ng th o p f r m t n f
 ew pt of ts l f h ha tt n d eco n mon tho h v
 g to th rt f the c lt e l e has ted v l nt ry
 ol nt ary con ess n l d g to w de ltu al p rt ip n fo h l
 up
 Alth gh mp ti cl ol ted h m nt Negr n v e ult
 om f rm f d fi t n g p p sto th t at h h p
 es th m a' l h n e s ce nd ct comp tt lry
 c nfi t F ths eas n espe lly n the S uth om h te h
 nd t n y pol b t n t n n ol g d t match
 blt b tw n th ce At y te th p f as m l t
 l s p t l l f t up st m t of th m
 l H n f n j g fi t d n e n st t s f
 eg is a c i t n th p rt th t t a y h a n
 t on b ght t me m m d t oc l po t n

r s th N th

It m s emp l c l th t N g e ffe l f om c p j d c
 d d s m t n the N rth wh r p t l s m l f r th d c d
 f ndly c t c f the w r te put t l q t c th W y d es t
 -gr t S m t l i t ty not att n qut th m
 c ty th h ghly dut l ed N rth th ts i l f o n e o t
 l b f c a th S th? Th s pp tly n t f
 k I th North th p l t t s f h d nced than t n th
 th Inf t w m think f d an d a p t l m a tat r wh l
 p leta t has t a n d som ns r bl degree of pow I

w l th frth th p gress f j talen th gr at th cla
 pow fth p l t
 l th North l m c y th p l l n y t m f g v e r n e t u
 e d r e e d l p l th l S th w l th n t and th
 e k p o l t t l f t h y u p p l The f t g t m
 the p l t t l l e a t f a l n the a p t r e f t h b a l l o t I n
 N th th k n h e t h b a l l e t f o t h S u t l t s t i l l
 e n t d n e g w l t s l t u l l y d l t o N e g o I t m s t b e
 e t l t f t h o m n o i p l e g a l i s o f c l o r w a s f r e t o
 e n M a s s p p a t h v v n l l r M p p i c l d
 e t h h o t b d f l t a g o n t h t t s
 I n d u t h u n e t t h n l f o r e x p l o i t b l l a b o r f r b t
 a m t h v y n e d t t t h e p e o f t h p r l t t f l l y e i d e
 h f t r y o r g t o n t a l y p d t h b f o k r g
 t o n b t l f e l t e s t h e l e l p r a f a o c o n s o f c l a s
 e n d i n d i p l l t y S o a l q u a l t v i n t n p t i n n q e
 m n g N e r o e t h a l n n p l t b j t f t l w h o l e p r o l
 t e g a d l e s f l o t y l t t a t h d r a f a d s t l
 a p t a l m T h f r e t h e t g w l t p r l t a t d n e d
 e d t h s n d n t h N o r t h N r h a v d n d a l l t h S t h
 e v h t p o l e t i t i s e a k a d N g o e s l m o t t o t l l y p l t
 e t i s t o s y p p e r t y l e s s w o k t h v y s m l u p p e c s t
 e l d n g r e l a t v e l y n s g n f n t p o d t e p r o p r t y p e c c l e
 e a k e s t l l T o t h e e x t e n t t h a t d e m o y h l t o t h t e t t
 s t h e p w e o f t h e r l n g c l a s s t e p l o t t h o u g h a c c p r j d
 m t e d

S t k d y p h w y h f d l w h h
 N g m b m p d h h l l d p l l l y b f h b
 p d l l y T h m h h f i j d m b
 d m p h h p l l O h w h g h b p l i d
 g w l l f l g h h f f l f l C w l l b
 b l w t b l f h l l y f l w b k O h
 m d p l l f f J C w h b g d l f
 l l h h b f g t h t t T t l E q l t y d H w G l
 m m G d W 946 p 6
 O t h p G M y d l l k p b P l S h
 m p d t h h g f A m h p l l l
 d l l l d m r v T h S t l f d
 l w h p h N g p b l m l l w h l t l l l
 p b l m f h l d d s w m f f g d l b l g
 l h y f r r l l b — d h p b d p h l p h
 l l f w l b l h S h d d l O p p 73

Two principal of policy in to did the li gnan of
Neg ten that Ng s should tck t geth and the othe
th t Ng c sh ll h ft f th mcl s d dually since the nd
d l can d an em ly th th g o p s h l In re lity
h we th set o pl f ct n or ct t l The frst s an ce
sty th seco d an aspr t N st k t g the whe n t
t npt t to t s d d l they c r b f d r d s d nt ged
Ne th l s th r s t n s l l th t l y h l d b f e to
n th nd l l t A l p c t t th r l
th y ut m t c lly b r d l l t N g c l d r h d
p r c e t th l t p t d l t l d t y d l c d l
l s c m n g N g

Er l f N l l l

O f t h e r t h e t h e N a t h U n t e d
t h e t h e l t h l l H r f q
t t a t h a t r l f a l l B t N l l t l v e a
r t l l l l t h l t t t l l l s t w f
a l u l l l l t t n a l f t h t h
r A r e a t O f f t l v d l t t w s r l l y
t d a t t h t f N l l r f e t l d e
l f t n t h t l l t l l t y N r l l
c l t t t h p p f f l l t l l l f t a l t l d
t h p t l v r y p l t l l t a l l f r f t l S u t h
n t t v f T l l l l l l l N o e
t e t a t t h r l t v f t l t l s f
t h r l t a l l k t f f l l l n d o m
l l n g o t r b l o l t t t a t A p t h t h
t t a t t h l l p f l l t l b h o n
a y u p n n n u m a l l e t

These leaders cannot neglect fighting the National
 these G. W. H. and the LO. to have not
 a Mohnd. Candh. I will not but not the
 ask of leader of the first that they the
 the at first in the first the
 -lty to the national day the
 them gr. orl. comp. the right of
 oe. They do not deny the
 all themselves be in together the

This tentative nature of Negro leadership in the present participation in the civil rights movement is a significant problem for the Negro leadership. It is a problem of the future of the Negro leadership.

I mm t g p h d f l p w wh h G dh w ld I d h
 tt d Ng p bl t G S S h y l q d t sl C i Am d
 d Ng dy l f t h b t l f q l slt H d
 f h Th P b h C l b 7 43 Ph
 d ly h p l lly h d d h l l dy d f l f
 sl f B t l l l bl h U k l
 t l d Ng l l h l l t h f i t l L d
 l g m p d d by h f l t l f t l y b
 h W l l Am Ng l d l l l d N h l
 rv g d h y f l p r f h h d l l l d b g
 h S h O l l h y l d b dy t k
 h b Ng ff t lf b h t f h B
 g h q y h h b l S l h N mgh
 k F h D l b l f h p r w ld t k h
 se see d ul us

my H m t b h mp n f h f N e y t n
 ges s to n th n umm te it w i l f w h t e s H k s t h t
 a t b e l e d f h p p l f h s m p l t l y r j c t d b y
 h t h e n e n m l l p r t o h f n t i s g e d i n n d r s t r d g
 e u b l e t s o f c t o n t t h m p l t n o f t h e h t e s i h c o m
 t y

N c n t m p o y N g l d o f m j c n f i t l n n b e
 t l l v d f t l t n d m f h e p t f U n l T m i n
 r a t t n m p o m i s n d p p a n n t m s t b e h s p e a l t
 n t l d h m n t t h n b l l i z t h a l
 m s f N g o w i l p p h i s d t e d t o m n a
 n t y f N g B o k T W a h n t n s y m b l t h l d S t h r n
 g l d H e w a s p l d b t n t r o u s n t e v o l u t n r y
 t h d n p t h t N r t h h e l d n t h l p m p m n g A t
 a t t h l e n t f c m p m i s e m t h b e n n n p d u c t
 p e s s d l l e n h t T h s e N o l d h d o c t N o r o
 l d t y f o p p e f n t l t n l l b h o r t l e d
 a d e d n t h e S o u t h t h N e g o h a d d e c h i s t t k d e c t l y t
 t t q u m b f a d b y N e g e s d m k e d b y h t e s

P o b b l y t h i s t e h n q f l m a t m i g d s l k w i l l n e e r
 e f f i t t d c e t h e b d a t l t g i s m f w h t n t h e
 t h Y t t s c c t n t l t p e n h s t l t o n t h e p r t f N e g s l n e
 l l n t m p l h t h e l t t r d I f t h e i s t b n o t h o o f t h
 e t m t w i l l a i c b y w y f p l t c l l s s t r u g l w t h
 g o e s n l l y o f h t e d e m o t c f o f t h t n t w i l l n t
 o m b w y f n p n t e a c l m t h g o f p o w r A s a m t t e o f
 c t t h t u g l e h n b n h e t n l l b l k a n d l l h p o p l
 t i s a p l t l l s t g g l

B u t j u t t h s p t N g l e a d l p m s t b w k e t T d y
 r y f e o f t h o w h h t h a f t h e p b l p p t o a p p e c t
 i g n i f a n f t h m l n p o l t c l m m n t S o m l k e
 y L B D B e f g h t e d b y t h p p e t f l n c e O t h r s

Y t h l d b m l d h W h g w m l l y d f y
 l m l m p l l d i r p l l p r p f h h l
 h p p l l d i r p l l p r p f h h l
 t h S h l p h l p l l d H b l d h N g
 h w p h l p l l b r d l y l i f f h k
 p l t b p f l w t h w l g h f h b
 r h d d t l l g f t h l g l

S D k f D w r p l h l h w h w h
 l l g N f l d h h l p p g d f t
 l g l S f w l p t W l d w R C f t
 f f S M r c 344 w h l H o t a k
 d w r d t h p o s f s o c i a l W h a t h N g W R a f r d W
 g a n d p p 60-62 a n d i s c o a n d D e m o a r y

C S Shyl th k ush rh g usw lf hm h
mm usrr dfa n bdf llo th f th y d l r th
d Ne o n ld hve thng t d id c th A l l o th rs
e most f the ll p d nt l h p il th t f r
talk bo t m t all Of co e th t m ll g p l / t t b
e no th fl Neg l r n th p t d t
b p l t n ide In se f k a e f th l e d
wsp pes m t r l c n n tly th f c n f the s ca
o em t fo th f t velf f N
And y t N o hole not nt c r i st th y a ndee
ore decidedlv p t t lly comm t th ht At p t th y
m to se e me de j me n g d l th r net ou
nder the t m ndo l t f t c mm t p p l l th en
man me h t b wild r i Tl to th y t b e p t
tak the m t t e th m t P l bly m st t l m l
p s om h b ic synp thy a th foll ly C g n
d m Cl yt n P ell J T day th n g p Aic a n
d ng the Cl t r ch rch th t p ct l k th l d no
th s m h the Communist P ry Ind d i N Y k com

S S Shyl l m l P b l C w h h m
t m bl Th f ll w g ll h h h h V g j l
r f h m f h U S R H h h
k r d h d f l t t I t h l
g b d h t g d g d d I t h l
R C ml d g s t h l h h
d ry h l k l d h l l d ll f l l y l f l
j l d m d h p l t g t P d l w l d
h b k f d O l A J d L d R f d
d d d pl d d C S S l l f
l b k f O W h S l b Al d B P l l
f g h P b gh C O b 945
T h g p f h k l m t l l t h
g f W l m l m b h p bl m l
fl g p l Th l p t t h b l
m f h m h l h l l l
b h m m b d b d h l f l t h l
b h p l f N g ly h d r f
p g d
M p f lly h l g ml f j l d l p l w
t d bl k wh d g t h l m b l f l h y h l d l
l h d ly h p l y Tl f b h
l m h m l f l f h d f l l f l d
mm d p m y f h h l m h h d d d
l Th p b l t d d h y f h
l m m m g g d g f h y f h
oo no m d h h w d has ever se Compan owev rponsit
port ou J h Sc F p R

the P bl m f W h t I d h p

T b t ert tth t l l de th g
e rth n Wth t h mth n ll h at f t ry
f l c nst t th d m t p n pl Md d m c
y m thngt b th alw y t *u thh* ld by l
e W h ldm d t d g fth p l t l l t t
l t t fth S th f t th k s m t
t

U d l l t t l f y h h nbl d
p d t f l th t l l t l l l th h
l th f f l ty b f d l th f
- Ng t t l u p h h b t t h m t
h l d t th d t u t t t b k l t d t
h t h l f t h t

Th, k d f s n l t l a the g f t—th h
eq thy t l l—f t f l p t th S th n l
as B t l ly l l f l n th l l t l S th
r t g t p v h l l t t h m n t
t t h l d t l a t l l h m b l t
n h t n th f t g f f l
t tell l t l h t t l f t l h t th
n ff t th f f l W h t l p
f t t f t W h t h t d y l
d c t l d p l l l W a t k t a n t

Ed I L b I i I
#I P wd k p 3 4 3 k rs w f th
h pc x

et v l h h y f l w l l l p l l set d m m
d th i n t s o x l j l y s y
The C l W w l e w u d t l l t l d e
re l d a j t l l t t f t h n f l f t h S t h m
t v y t u t l l t l l l f t l d l p p
th l l l S t l t l l y t t l f t T l e
c c t l t t t j y t l S d l l f l l f t l y
r t h m c f l l t l l t l t h g o
m t t h e t r h d t l l t h l w l t l t t h o f
S o t l n c n n t y H r t l l l l f t t h t e c y
f l l

Th l d th l d S d l l t l l t l l y m
t t t h l l l y h h t l d l l t d y d
d j t f d t l h l y f t h l t t t
t f N f t y A d t t t l t f
U f t q l t l l l t t l t l
th l d d h t h S t h t t l l t

The pr at S the n to y t t t l t t r y
no m th m t j f t t f h l l l a
ff n p k R t t p t l l y l l l p l l
n t t n a l t c c l p l l p l y t h S t l G r r
ame K V l m d S n t l h i C L l b f M s p p
e to J f f D f A k s C e n H k S n t h l L
l m l g of G e r y d S t B R l l n l E l l n D
t t o n F d j S m t h of S o t h C l n a

Th th m l g l t h t l d l l y l l f h
t N g k p t the N c f d t k l l p l l
d d m t t l t l l l t l l d l w

m f h f h d g h b d d f f d f l l f l
d h l y i f P g l l l k l l g
d d g I b d p g I h d h l d l l p
h l y d f p h l g l S y I l l
m p t w h f f B h b g l y b j l 9
p p l l y f m l d f h l k p w l l l d
h l f f l l p f l l k l P
h p b m g d p f h S l A f B l h
m y d p f l g d b P W h m t l l l l h
m m b f h B p A h p f h l f l l h
d p d g m f l d f m p l f l l l
f h P W h l m E d g H B k T l C l P b l m
S t h A j p p 8 g

The p b n f d h l l s h p f h u then
 n t t t k f l l t l i l l S h a N e g o p b l e m
 t t p l t l l p l l f l f t n t d f t h
 e I h S t h a t t l a l l l l t d h e l g h t o f
 t t h l l y r l t h t i d g t h h l i b e t m t e d
 t h l g h t i l l l h i a t T h l l a t t d
 d i d n t o f p l t l h h b a k r e v t o e p t s
 s t i b e f l l t l l t s t f t h l g l a s
 t s t h N d p o w l t h a n l l l n f a d
 t g o n t e l h s c l a t t t v p l a f r m p g S u t h
 d t n n t f i t s t f y t h l t t a t e
 I t n o t p a s s i l e t f k t h n l e o c m p h n s v e e a
 e u t h p r o l l m f w l l l e l p t h u t e a w n g n w h t i t
 o n c l v w l d e t t l r h i t c a e l t w a t
 m p t d t o d e l o p t h h y p t h t h l p j d o o t d
 c e r t n a t t i d e a n d o r c n e l s f t h e l t c n d t h t c e
 j d h a t e n l f f s e d t h r u g l t t h e l l l y t h l t r a e W e
 u l d e t a t h w e t h a t v d n t i a n t o y t h a a c e p e j u
 c e h a s s m t e d e t n a t C m n r e l a d d t l t o t a l m
 h h n l d t h o a d n m n t f l a o p e t d t a t l d s
 e t e d t h e l t a l s t t n f v o l l f t h d l o p m t f h t e
 c e p j u d c e

In d a t h y c p t l m h l l t d l y p a s e d t h
 o t d o f t s g o n d g n g p l c e t o o t h e b a f o r m f s a l
 r t n W t h t h h a n c f l d m t e c n g t o
 f t h e l d h l d e p t f u n d t l l a g n c l t t u d
 In p e h a p t e h a e t t m p t d t l w l o t h t t w

h l l I f W l d W H Q l g d f i f h l m w
 l l l d d b w h l f d f l l g
 l l d y Th S h W j h f j d l g s p
 h w l y l g N g d d g d N g d h l S l g p
 p j d I f h d d h d h d b f f t h l l l
 h S h l d h d h h h l d t t f L p
 r d d h m k h b h N t f l l
 d H l d h l k l h d f l l b g h g d d A
 h m h t h d h b p h g l y h g b l
 l C I h h l d l b d l
 l g h q d y S p k d y S h E
 F l p p h h p l l m d y S k d y S h E
 h p p 8 d 4 f f l T l d H W l d A l J b
 d O t f C h p p 45 47 l p d h C l g k h k d l d
 94 Y h k I P l I h k p h J p f l p d
 g h I l l m p d Th J p a r m p d i s e a s f t h k t h e C m m u n i s
 r e d i s e a s f d h I b i d g

systems receding in primary in the super-natural
 conditions of order fascism and communism. Fa-
 vourable but in the worst of the worst as it is
 capitalism. We may think of it as the last great spasm in the death
 of the system or as the last great spasm in the death of
 capitalism. The child and the father of capitalism observed since
 the birth and birth of the whole body of the world as it
 has been old. In the generation of the organized fascism capital-
 renders every much of it adopted deals of political democ-
 has an alternative. Fascism is not only a system of de-
 established political class for the purpose of both in-
 capitalism and combating the democratic forces which are natu-
 rally opposed to capitalism.

Fascism then is defined and to repeat necessarily states the
 basis of capitalism. Since race relations are concerned to make
 fanatic religion of the state a super-natural. But this is merely func-
 tion of its imperialistic obsessions which turn stimulates national-
 heroism then who are honestly once and with the element
 to produce the exploitation of the white ruling class
 considered also the elimination of the old imperialism. I will
 probably not be able to state that the world should be
 socialism and colonialism is symbolized by the British Crown
 upheld by the military and economic power of the United States.
 The British Crown is a device kept in existence by the great capitalist
 the British Empire primarily to the world and exploit the larger part
 of the world. It is a putative institution serving
 to absorb the great imperialists and is completely

Of J K k d M W Th E m f B b m d J h S h y
 h C m S l P I f l h ry h th h
 oc h h b g h w y f d g h dy gee m Th l
 h S h P S m L k F pl d p h n tw m J w l d
 G g S l Th C m Am P l 48
 P b b h n l h g b t th h sem b g
 d f h k R l t B h d th l d d f h y l f m l h
 h g b l d b h u h k l l f m pl b f
 I h d f h t J h S n k h f l l g b
 R p t g b Am g il p p d high b f
 h l m d p d f l l p p th Am ca d ega jon ed
 Bri h R g f l f l p m s lon al peop es litt and l
 wing f R an tand bef h w d as champr f th h nd d f
 allous f d pend ast n peoples This single

ho t p rpose n-c p t l s l m cy As M Lask p t s it
Entst mpe al n ha d l be l l w c l l p c t f th Co
a meth l p t c t th d t k t A t f te
t f cy bund d p l l th b t h l m p r wh t W th o t
ie i g th npe l s t p t e f t l i t t houl b ap-
ment th t ac plo t i mot h d m n t d t o m the l d w th
t first d m n t g ap t al m n l att ck ng s ously the imp alism
G at E ta n

It sho d b ph s d ho r t t the c p t l s m nd mpe l
n of G c t Brit n c uld i t i th ut the t ag h d of
e Amer an i l s M W n s t n Ch h l l n h s Fulton Mis-
ur add s s n ght ha g f th t y th t not only m s
United States d B t t l l h p e n t m l t r y l l ce-
h ch f l l p t al p po al cady m eff t—b t l an eco
om c b oth h d Th b d c n of m k ng p t l s m coll p ng all
r the w l d w o k e t q ly a th h o l d of th An
l n l s nd n c p t al s m l g ha n o a l t y the p e pl
the Unt d St tes will ha to k e p t r e c t a t d d l e f n e d by
ou n t t n e n d l s s t m of c a l t h l n e r y a l n the
i n t d Sta today m s t f a n c l d c a p t l m f t not con
n c e p e p l e s by n y l g a l m n t f th a l d e c n m e v l u e
c p t al i m to th r Cl h l l k w th t the United St t e m s t p y
c p t l m p e d l y b e o n w t t t n e l d by a
e l s t w o l d h n e h p k s th a l c o n f i d e n c e C p t l s m
e n n o t o f f e to the m a s e f p e p l e th t b t t e o l d f o r h c h th y
o h n g d th t t c n g e th m o n l y r a t p p o t e d by
u l t a y m g h t a n d a s t t d a s t b u t n o f r e l t e l y f f l l b l l s
The Amer can r l i g c l a s s t s n n t e t m t m k l e
a e p e r m a n e n t e n t h o u g h t d g u s e d the f m l a n s
t g h t g f t to u f f n g h m a n t y Th s c l a s s l l h a c to s e e th a t
o o d a d s p p l e s e s h d a l l v th l d t t e n o t h n th
s i t o n f th s n a t a l b o u c o s e s th c m m n p e o p l

The American ruling class is not interested in making
a permanent enemy though it has used the former means
to fight its way to sufficing humanity. This class will have to see that
good and supplies are shared all over the world to the extent that
situation of the national boundaries of the common people

r d Am f t h l h m p f l b [] t f m l l
r d h l b l t h R d p d l E p l
U f t l y h m b l d h d p d l E p l
l W h g p f m l B t h d f
t n d h d f i d l th t d y l t l k g d q l l y
y m d d d f m h h y l l w g h R f m
p g O p p p 3 34

P l — — y G e r m a n i e E n g l a n d p 33

"For broad views on this question see Parker Thomas Moore, *Imp. al m*

ga methods suppl d by h l w th ns doc so w thou the sligh
t us k ws ha th vict ry h end quest f f rce Fascism an

rise wheth th ur p m t lt gi him t h wll
ntu llv p t b th m n j t fth h t f the S th
r npl th t y d abl tt i r t th N p b
p rt ul rly P d t F k n D l lt n d ubte ll d
e to le t the t t f N t l U d State th n ll th
ade s whte d bl k t th r i d d d bef e h m
g il y n th Am a p l t n t l fo p r
m M d s n p ob bly had me i than l th ght h n h
d to Neg th t nh ppy pe f p p l t ab nd r
m of the st te h d a th l n f ul v m nt
k b low the l el f men t t h t t m p t c
il iolen may em g to l n n c h a a t r d g pe ty
st th to ny p t th h ch th y n y t them lve
In th D p S uth l n l s t h t u ht Ne oe t l ok
them p n lly f danc n f ct th wht h ont oll
es th ough the r own bl ck l d Th suc f l N g ol ad
as l r n d to b en t t th w h f w l t In n polt l clas
ru gl the S th the fr t l t t d e sh ull p t l d by
d al wht l d sh p

Alth u h N oes ha e b com c n l t t l l to b th
d tly led th l yet r t n f th h t th h t m n
ys It is this faith to h h th h t ad c l l d nter ted i
reak g up th S uth n o l de h ccc M y o a t u
d c s ti Ne lead s who l no pat nce th mlt t
e oes bec me r dily n m t d hen h t f t a p ak to
em of eq l ghts Wh n th t m come for the So th to be p g d
t p sent poltical l ss le d h p at v l l s ly be a f r m st
e oe t f l l n n d h tes th n to tre d beh nd th unc rta n
t f thei far l bl ck l d r sh p

Mo eo e t is l s th sp n s b lty f v h t l d to c nd ct the
r ggl c cord n t p cpl of polt l l conflict Th t to s v
e ist t S uth n l d ss must b defe ted not o ly a
p n m th g f powe b t l o b k n p it so al p at n
h ch th mlt ry ct f th C l War f led to h c

In th s w sh uld n t be m staken s to the so ce of antagonism
nst ny e i o s ttempt to xtend d mo cy n the So th The

Th F d l t N 43

Th m y f p y a l g l d f wh h th H H y A W l l
m m d d d al g h f g h l d l p ff d l g
h d m f A p l p b l m h w l l f h U d N t m m
ly p h a n m f ry eith e G many J pa h said wll
t wha to d with the defeated na n W m make bool tely sure tha

THIS S A L T O F I O S T O T H E R K R F R R T O I N T H T E X T

C N L O f l H t y f F i m d O t h e v L d 909
M L I D y m t T t S t y f G l v l m N
Y k 9
f G E G E B N C l t d g t l M d d l N Y k
90
s R N I t r l M H a N w Y k 1937
N C H B t T d S l t T h W t S l
t V l V I I S p t 945
J D N h C h C l t f L y t A l t
94
N O N E N L W i m s C b i M a 937
N W C F M h t r G d l l d N Y l 9
l T h P n t D y I n m t l S p l R f t t h
J p V l 93 J
T H K H R A N S l R l t N Y 943
T H N H R a T h k l f R l h R u f
P l t V l 6 I n 344
N D T H U N W l h F l l f C p t l N H 97
U R A G o E N N S l t D y d C l u t f G
t b y C R B l y d F P t L d 8 J 6 9
N P o w B H l l l C t f I d l l 89
l R S N N F l l t h C l L N v k 9 d
I P R A l i N A T l S t l y f I l l I d d L
d 96
S H R E M E l l H t y f t l W t W l l
N Y k 937
D m y l h l y l f d l 4
T h H t f W l C l t v l l Y k
S o W R l S l l P l H t y f t l J
V l I I I N Y k 37
N t a l s d l t l h M l j l V l
X V I X V I I J u n . 99 d N 99

RZ J Q R A St dy f M d S p t t N w York
 93
 TE N M Y M d l l l d N Y k n d
 CH A l l m I t f t t f th C t t t
 th L t d St l N Y k 943
 C A d M R l l R f Am C l t
 Ne Y k 1330
 K C R L F l l P f b l th N Y k 945
 K G I e 5 F y to Eu p P l t N 944
 NE I U R S d l l t N Y k 943
 P t t C l l B t 934
 N ON E N L f M d l C t y L d 9
 N N A H I d M l l t t l C t P b l m L d
 9 7
 S mu J ff n d th I h R lut S
 d S ty V l VII N S l g 943
 S W m H F l l Empl y n t F S ty N
 Y k 945
 NON E D Th S h Wh t L b M g t t M h n
 Am S l l P u V l III J 8
 J H H d C t d S t C l t t 896
 N M A E M I t A N Y k & L nd 9 5
 UN E A H Th C t S y t f N t l I d O f d 93
 LE M M \ H M t F y l p d f th S
 S
 O NGR O d Roth R S k t W t b h P t g d 855 75
 O S N P L f d W k M d l C t L d 9 7
 OU C E S N C \ E l m d t 3d d P
 935
 CU Q G H N A F h V w f th N th l d I d
 t by Phl p E L l th l O f d 94
 C N T D Wh t R ht N w Y k & L d 934
 F Y Ro A B S y t m f P u N Y k 43
 Th Sp t d St t f G F m N w Y k 937
 RI G T A Th P l t t N w Y k 9 7
 F T Ro Th D l d R l l f t B t h Emp N
 Y k 938
 R as f 4 g N Y k 936
 G o W Th Ch m O f d 920
 w F N W k s F t L d 938
 O S E H Th C l P b l m f S th Af L d n 934
 R N FR J d R K Jos H S d O 4m O
 R l d N t l M t N w Y k 945
 WN d R U O R l d V t l M t N Y k
 937
 N J F P y h l y d th S l O d N w Y k 936
 U W H G m y th E ht th C t y C b dg 93
 J Th R l t ns f th l d d d B k d R
 Mankind d ed Oxf rd 903

BU H C I d t l E l t t by S M W k t N w Y k
 B ⁹ / K D B l F l f t M m x II
 A I J h h d t Tub ng 86
 BU R ND L Th N t P b m Af N Y k
 9 8 V II
 BU N N K H t l M t l m N w Y k 19 5
 B T W C Th G t Gl b It l f N Y l 946
 B K E R fl t th R l t F Th W l
 Ed d B k V l l L d 855
 BU NH J M Th M h ll N w Y 943
 B N C D P l t l l d l L d 93b
 C G W l h N Q t N w Y k 9 3
 C l f d t h O t l R p t f th St t B d f C t l
 C l f J 9
 C mb d H y f l d V l l C mb dg 9
 C b dg M d l H t y V l l III V l l C mb d 9 4
 C M Th E l h Y N w H 94
 CAR E H Th T w ty Y C L d 939
 CAR S A M d J N D C A S y f th S
 St t f l d d W l L d 9 7
 C J N F N N l h N w D l (P bl h d m l
 by U fl l Ob rv) N Y k 934
 C L R N B Th C pt f S l St t l h J l
 S l P y l l y V l 5 M y 94
 C ns f l d q V l l Pt
 CH E JOHN S Th J p I l h l l V l l X CH II
 J 9
 CH N A R l l Cl h f P l t l l d l N Y k 94
 CH SH N H M fl l Tl y f th St t Ph l d l ph
 9
 CH N E RD P I f B k d f 4 H t y
 N Y k 9 4
 C K M V M d l P p t t d C t L d 9 6
 COHN D L G d Sh t C t N w Y k 935
 C G D H W l t M R ll M t N w Y k 9 4
 C M NS J H N R d A c t s H t y f l b th U t
 St t V l l N Y k 926
 CO E L l h D l f A C f t l N Y k 93
 C U N G G T l M d l S C mb dg 93
 Th M d l l l C b d 9 6
 CRA N A D m y l m L f Cl g 94
 C O K W M Tl g I d I d 9 6
 C N N N H W l l G l l f l l l I d t d C 5t
 d V l l C b dg 9 5
 D N F K C l l I t I d I d 8y
 D A N CHAN R d C l l C l ut 8 Mad a 9 5
 D U A, SUR N R N A l l t y f l d i a Ph d ph Camb dg
 V l l I l l l l 9

R CARR R L b P bl Am I d t y N w
 k 4
 J E M t M N w Y k 943
 C G d W D f S t Ch 94
 K N L A C t l A l y f St t h t Am
 l R V l J f
 C l D t l l N Y l J 4
 G C F i d S l St t A s l
 l R V l M O t 946
 J i t t P l t P
 J 4
 M M C l f W h t Y l l h 4 l
 V l X C H J 9
 R u i G u l h H t y f E f L b l t b
 R G C l l g w d l d 7
 T W L F K G T l l f M d R A t g m
 l l m J l f S l y V l 7 M 93
 V L A A f d d d L d n 884
 y J L b l m d S l l t N Y k 935
 l f l h T j H A N Y k 94
 E B y W L t l m C l t H b 945
 M N L u h l l M m t f t l m l t f
 L t k b l Cl S t h l d M t l h U t t
 Cl 9 a
 J H C t d Cl S t l f a N w Y l 937
 C H l f C t L d 93
 E B W l h E t q t t f R P l t Ch 937
 J u D m y d A m l t N w Y k 9
 S C d C T O N H P B l k M f l N w Y k
 945
 L B W E B B l l R t t N w Y k 935
 D f u t N w Y l J
 D l f D N Y k 94
 A J N A N H d M C t d C
 3 d d O f d 9 6
 E l h R l f S l l M t h d t b y S h
 A S l y d J h H M l l Ch J 8
 N R A K U O d G a t h f C t I d L n d
 9
 T R P m F m d S l P l t N Y k 935
 L u A H t y f C l f L b L l t B k l y 9
 m P d P l t l P M p h N 6 T p
 N t l E m C m r t t W h g t D C 94
 N E H R A l M d l E j 8 4 o B t 894
 N G F H S l m U t p d S t f i (f t t h
 r y d) N Y k 935
 y R l t d t t h H b t Cl t d f l l m p m t f t h
 H d L d 8
 M R l S B l l d W h t S t h E t A f L n d 9 1



— D H Pr TT P f P p y N Yo! 93
 4 M E S l E Cl S t R
 E Th N t f H 944 V t N w Y & L
 d 9 / J N Th R l Q t f I d A O d f th
 R l L i t f I d O i d 92 I d N w Y 93
 — M l R l M I d N w Y 93
 — Th C w f H d m O f d 93
 N W K d B N G A S y f f b C l l
 B 4 R d t R t Bot n 9
 N H J T l D d Fl n t I d C l t L n d
 W H S l St t h t n Pl n d C m m t y
 1m S l R V l O t 945
 R L N V I d R l t h l t S t t Ph l
 d lph 9
 R N L N B J N A t p t v d by J n B l N Y k
 9 b H I l t d S l L I 93
 E I f f n F a m N Y k 34
 F R A R L N T l M m t f R f d R l t N
 F t th C t v Ph D d t U t v f Ch g
 94 i S I h I t f L b S y t f t l
 B t J C t E l d R l l F t h
 C F A
 9 G L B C C d C N Y l & L l 94
 G W H I l l H t l l D b L n d n 96
 G M H Y I d 94 96 N Y k 9
 G T E P I l F l P l t t l y w k A Ph l l p
 L d n N Y l
 G N W L M t D N Y k 944
 C H H H d M r C W Cl St t P t P l t
 O t 944
 — F m M W b F y S l y N Y k 944
 G H U Y G S Cast d R I d N Y o k
 G CH P l t l l y I t N Y k
 G N M Cl C I y I d f l l S
 S
 G K E O P l t l l f t h M l d l l y F W
 M d l C l d y 9
 G G l t C f t W f N y y
 G B N A l l D f l I l l t y I H I y A l n
 C l l N Y k 9
 G M S S t y f l l I l V l l N k
 9

WTN HER ER H. 4 Hist y f I d I t at New Y k & L
 93 I c u nd B r S H d J G t l W l d N
 34 MR J P I I f t l F f t t l C t y L d 894
 R L T H H y n f t l R d B n 896 9
 Ro R d S i c L J H N P W d St Ph l d lph
 345 W D H D I t R l f t h R d O f l 923
 N D N L F l B P t by I d M
 M l l N Y k 1939
 L C K S N Y L l l 4 m J p P b l m N Y k 9
 L U I M I t h l m p h f A C p t l n N Y k
 94 J o e W (Upton Cl) Th R l t f 4 N w Y k & L
 d n 9 7
 M M N J L d H M M N B A R A Th T a L b /6
 32 L d 9 7
 Y E R F E H A Th R d t S f d n Ch 944
 Y C A R L T N J H E y N t l N Y k 9 6
 E K E F M t l m t by M d l l Sh p L
 d 9 5
 E E G O G A A I t d t t W t C l t N w Y k
 939 M N N E U A R C m m m F m D m y N w Y k
 938 E E H N T O N R O W N Th I m p d g C N w Y k 860
 A M K m p f N w Y l 94
 H O U E L T L b l s m N Y k & L d n n d
 S N J A D m y d Ch g g C l t L d n 9 4
 C M B A N Th N w P t y P l t N w Y k 933
 O N W E S T h I d O t l k L d n 9 7
 O H T 4 m I d d l m N Y k 9 2
 O K N E W A R D W Th S l n d M l t r y P t f t h R l
 C t n A n t I d J l f A m O t l S t y V
 XIII 888
 O W R D H R R Y P A X O N A m n R l 4 N w Y k 943
 H E S P H Th P p N O d N w Y k 944
 U M E R O E N Th Th t P p l L p h d d d
 O f d 1934
 N T W I L I A M S I d O t t L n d 924
 L U X J U I A N R E p e O f d P m p h l t W l d A f f
 N 5 O x f d 939
 N D N I P j b C a s t L h 9 6
 H H S H Y J p I m m g t S F 9 5
 d Y B k Th B m b y 939-4
 n s t t t f l h t by J l u J l l y V l I I f Th S d B k
 f t h E a s t F M M u l l d O f d 880

J H N P Th J p I C f fh v
 XCH J 9 E d J E N Y k q
 HN N J CHAR S G g p th Bl k B lt W h gt DC
 94 HN G W R lt D t t D m t N Y k &
 L d n J 4 A A A I t V N Y k
 J Th B k f dm N P t y N Y k
 C L C bb B t d d P f t N
 Y k 93 I HN P I d It L f l Tl ht N Y k 8
 I S fh f y f C l D b 4
 N K K I th J l M Am p lt Th
 A l V l XCH J 9
 R N K S V H d E y B mb 9 J
 K M K K Th J l O t h i l V l XCH
 J 9 R N h l I i N Y k 4
 NN S N S th f p N Y k 946
 K S R R V Th H t y f C t I N Y k &
 L d 9 F K P It M g of F d Tl Id
 F d m Il Phl pl y f d D y d l Ch
 M P Ch g 943
 HN H N Tl Id f A t l N Y k 44
 H A W A l f Cl St t t C t p r
 Am So t I l t l C fl t l l G W I t
 nd Th d N b N Y k J
 d L d T d K k W l S l P l l N k
 J C 934 H l ft l C u c l l t l d It
 A l M 44
 P H S l C l l H l d h l J
 N M C N Il O f H I l l f H S l Cl
 L d 938 O d T I M Il I Il y f S
 l m M pl 8
 W C D l l l l H l y f l l
 98 Phl d h l
 H R L I l l D H C f H N Y k 4
 P l m t C l l l l Y l
 R fl t th I l l l O l N Y k l
 l l P f l l N Y l l l
 f M f l C l l l V l X V f l l S l l l
 l l L t M l O t l
 B G I C l l l l I 7

W E H Hl st v f tl Rls d I fl f th Sprit f R
 d l f Lo d & N w Y k 904
 — D y I l l t N Y k 899
 N OL I h St t l f l t N w Y k 929
 i l L H C f J l C m w lth Th
 d l V l 4 J l l
 L IRNE K l l l l R l t I d 934
 N O R I h St d y f M N Y k 936
 TI B j M N I l t C t f D m y M
 l l 938
 J v C te H t 1 J l f S l y V l
 XLVI Jul 940
 c N R y o W l W l t t N g W t Ch p l H l 944
 v N L w L Cl St ggl F y l f d f th S l S
 — l l Am F d l f L b W h gt DC 933
 P H P m t S ty N Y k 9
 ND F N 4 60 F l N Y k 937
 M c Ro R f m Pe l t (d d 98) N Y k
 937
 C N A u v N Y I J P O f d y 7
 v A HU AN I d K A B
 l d I d I d 9
 Cl R M S ty A l t b k S l y N w Y k 9
 K N I FN y d Pl d S ty N w Y k 937
 CN T F c AU USTUS B t l l m a D L C N Y k &
 L d 93
 N S HEN Y S P p l G n t N w Y k 886
 T N F W Th H t y f C b dg h M 7 l E l h
 H t l R V l IX 894
 N U C S J Th L g l St t f tl N Ch l l H l
 94
 v K L M d S ty 4 f R t t t
 by Ed d Sh l L d 940
 — Id l y d Ut p t by L W th d r d d Sh l
 N w Y k 96
 N U P U Th I d t l R l t t E ht th C t y
 t by M l V N w Y k 98
 l L u s C D m y R 2 N w Y k 1945
 l x K v 4 C t b t t th C t q f Pl t l l m y t
 by N I St N w Y k 94
 l R K d EN F c G mm t M f t by
 F d h E gl 888
 M K J U H R P f n H Th Am
 J l f S l v V l XLI M 96
 M A F h R l t E y l p d f th S l
 S
 M UN R S l g l l P 93
 M N J H N D A T t H d L a d U 8th d M d
 94

I K zIE R D On t l E l Ch g 9 8
 M W M C P d B t 944
 B t d th SA B t 94
 M D E Th J p L d P l m C l f m Th A
 l J l XCH J n 9
 R EL G NN R d t J t l th Am P h
 C t C a 9 8
 M G H u H Dh d S ty Th H u 935
 M H WL H R l e D l i m nt 1 S
 U Am S l l R J 944
 Th W t C h l Bl Th N t V l Ju a
 946
 M I CH E Wh I D m Ch g 94
 M U A Mddl Cl d R l t d C t R l
 t F y l p d f th S c l S
 M CHE S R P l t l P t t by Ed d C d P l N
 Y k a
 M J Th H t v B t h I d V l l L 4
 M E HE B R A Th B gn f T n N w y k 9 3
 M K y An App l l C N Y k a 8
 M H A Th J p P bl m th L t d St t Nev Y
 9 5
 M H RU t Th Gh F t t M d i d R Lt
 t N Y k 933
 M M P U Cl F y l p d f th S l s
 M N M F A M M t D Myth Th F l l y
 f R N w Y k 94
 M N P T Imp l d W ld P l l N Y k 9
 M L E D The Bl k M B d N Y k a
 M i P H B G t d L b E ly 1 N w
 Y k 946
 M G r Th A l Cl t l y H D Kh N
 i k 939
 M U J N O d S k l l i th O d H t y f l
 P pl f l d Lc l 8 4
 M KE J R H k l l F 4 f l d F L
 d 9 6
 P S FRF 4 H f l l I t t f
 M d E p N Y k 33
 M AL G NN 4 l D l N Y k 14
 N H J f d F d N k 1
 N H S S H R C l d C l t l l N Y k 13
 N J N C l l C t y t f th N l l l l
 d O dh All h l f
 N L Y Jo IN G d H J N H l l l C l l l l
 V l l 894
 O WL F d D l l l l l ht
 S c l Cl I t l s O t l y V l
 OLDHAM J H W l Bl t A t l

VI LARD Fh A t my f lf Mls ry Lo d n 97
 M I S S M l I l l t W t L d 94
 O G N F H t C l y N t l d l
 I d M d l 1885
 G C L II N Cl d l S l y N Y k 94
 E FR NC S M l l I t t f C l d lbb y C mb dg 934
 B N C AN l l S l f I d M d 93
 K E d B F W I t d t t th S
 f S l Cl g 94
 M B l l m F n d t L b l D m t
 St t N Y k 94
 T C C l t l n R t Gc n L t t S mb
 end W b I h J l f P l t l G my V l 36
 Tl St t f S l A t N w Y k & L nd 93,
 An A lyt l A p l h t th Th y f S l St t f t
 Am J l f S l y V l LV
 N E J d B l S l t d W k V l III O f d 96
 N AN l h W t t W s D l mm N w Y k 927
 H K L NC I mm N M y P t Ch W l d L
 d 98
 D Ch d I RE C St d d N t S p
 pl m t y l St l b C t t t l H t M h t 9
 EL N J D W h y C l f Obj t t th J p In
 Th A l V l X III J 9
 L C E T t O ast H l L d 9
 N Do N B l Ch 94
 G U A C S l m C p l L d 98
 NK M M W W t S d s pt f H
 d m N Y k 91
 NE H N E m d S l H t y f W d l L p
 N Y k J3
 M d l C t t by F k D H l y P t 95
 R W R l f m /89 t 96 L d 9
 M H Aft F d m N Y k 939
 W K F M M d l C l d L d n 93
 E M V C p m Tl C fl t b t Ga W ld
 N Y k 939
 E A H F P f t P ty Ch p l H l l 936
 Th T dy f Ly h Ch p l H l l 93
 W N N H G I d A Sh t C lt l H t y L d 98
 W H V Th R lt f L b t C l t O f d 9
 L U S Th L b Phl ply f S m l G mp N w Y
 93
 J F M t l m d th C l n C mb d H t y f th
 B t h Emp V l I II
 R NH J M M S l P sy h l gy Phl d l ph 938
 R p t f th Ag f C t C mm tt 98 99 G l utt G
 m t f l d C t l P bl t B h 99

p t fth C m m t t E g t m l d t h C w C l
d P t t t L d 90
E D B R N Th M l t t th L t d St t B t 98
U EDW BYR N d R d C l t C t t N w Y k &
L d n 934
E ER A D m t M f t N Y k 94
O R Th W h t S h b I d L d 97
H A E M t t C Ru n P ple S F b 937
S A H d C t m d Th J L n d n 937
Y F A Th P p v d Fas L n d n 931
d B h m t b v A th B K h H d O t S
V l 5 Ch l R L m d C m b d g M 9
L S H R H f h P pl I d C l t 98
N E W S il d d H E l y K Ed b gh
86
R H M 4 p t fth R f E m I d l l m C m
b dg 93
R N J M H T Th M d th M l g N w Y k & L
d 9
R d E p H t y B t 6
R J E H C p t l m C N H 938
R R A T H D m y d S o l m N Y k 939
R S I I d Th P b l P h d Add f F k l
D R l t N w Y k 984
R S E A P n l f y N Y k 93
R Y A N R N d f h M fth G t M d 98
R O Th I H t y fth P L d 193
R E R V f h T b d C s t s fth C t l P f I d
L d 96
R D D W N Th J p B g b Th 4 l V l
X C I I I J 9
S N E G H Th W l t G d W t l y N k 94
S N M T E E C l N T l 4 t Ch M m t C l
f U b 939
S E C l t G u d Sp 4 m J l f S c
l y V l X I X J 94
S Y M i H d R N A r E Th G t C p y B t
946
S H R G U Th M t l S y t m N w Y k 89
S H U M N F K L S t P l t N Y k 946
Th A D t t l p N w Y o k 95
S H U E J A C p t l m S l J D N w
Y k & L d 942
S C H W T A I d f h h t l I t D l p m t N Y k
96
S J N E f R l t B o t 945
S J N F H A d N A r u H R d g
M d d H u S New Y r k 933

H R I m C pital m tran by H B Vand trbl and
 g F Dori N Y k 98
 L F n t l Y III l P 95
 G o GE F t d F m N Y k 943
 Tl C th l C N Y k 939
 E L C t I d t by S E D n R L d
 93 I d W t C l d th V t f S th 4f
 934
 AY FR NR J d L y l N y k 98
 v M A H d T b d C t C lc tt 8,9
 R N K i W gt th W t N Y k 942
 U R W O f Cl St l L B t n R g
 9
 S W M H Th S th Ol g hy N w Y k 94
 H V NCE A Th O f d H t y f I d O f d 9
 W C M ty G up H Th A l V l 223
 S pt 94
 K H W R y N t l m d R f m I d N w H
 938
 C C p t l m th C t N Y k 9
 M W R D M d A p t l m II M h & L p
 937
 Th Q t f C p t l t by M Ep t N Y k
 95
 S l m d th S l M m t th g th C t y t
 by A P Att b y N w Y k 898
 K P A S l M b l ty N w Y k 97
 K N Pt A d Z m N C C P pl f R l
 U b S l y N Y k 99
 K N P M A Z m m N C R C d G CHAR s J
 4 S y t m t S B l R l S l gy M n p l 930
 AH W E Full Empl ym t E h g f Wh t Th
 C mm l d F l Ch l S pt 7 945
 AN V O H Kl d St d H du t b h D St t
 w h ft V l 5 J 9
 M F N C a R N C mm m I U Am Th
 Am M J l 946
 v J H L m N w Y k 94
 K H A k H t g t I d C l utt 96
 TEN J F k Th J p I Ch 97
 H N N G R D t t 4m L w N w Y k
 90
 v QU E V Th M g l M N w Y k 937
 TR H Y J HN S l m L k F u d N Y k 945
 W M Th C t t t l H t y f E l d O f d
 883 84
 v L R Th L b C H w A V l XXIII
 N J l 93

NE W M G I l l w a n B t J 6
 H N P I C l Cl d P l t y W h g D C
 94 R L d W w R D J L I t d t y S
 l g y Ph l d l p h 9
 Y P U M T h I h y f C p t l l D l p t N Y k
 94 N J H N A M m t Q t T h R p 4 t t d f
 b d C p t l Ph l d l p h 95
 N x R H E q l t y N Y k q 9
 M E w a R J T h L f f B d d h L d 9
 J M W I h M d d l A g N Y k 93
 M N W R R E N S D g S p t W l d P p l t N w Y k
 930 T N E C t d F b f S t l I d V l I I M d
 99 Q A D v A m 3 d d t b v H y
 L d 8 8
 W N N M y L y N I f C l l E p 87
 Ph l d l p h 94
 A J 1 S t l y f H t y V l I X L d 739
 N J I l D l d t J a N H 943
 L H t y f t l R P l t V l I I I N Y k
 99 A C C t n f y T h t f I d L d
 H 1 t t m t b y A G C h t N Y k 36
 T H N I l I h y f t h I C l N Y k 899
 G r E T l I l y t S l G l 4 J l
 f S l y X V I J
 E A S t l f O l d 94
 H A W l C t t t N Y k q 6
 K N f l l P b l C l t t 9
 J K v C I O N Y l q 3
 N W L d I P S T l S t t S y t m f M d
 m t y N H 94
 T h S I l f f M l C n t y N H 94
 L l S I f l S l S y t f 4 L t h
 N Y k 4
 B T W l t t t H l N Y k J t
 P B I (B t m L S I) f l C f t f C l
 N Y k 9
 S N I l B I l l t l D y L d
 S t C A v C l t N Y l 36
 M T l P t t t I l l d t l S f t l C f t l t
 y f l t l I I d y
 C l t 1 f t R l l f l t g 9
 W t h t d C l l t f t l l y V l I J
 E N R E M M A X H l P f N Y k 946

9
 -ITE W TE R p d F g t N w Y o k & L d 9 9
 o Woo w C t t t l G m t th L i d St t
 N w Y k 9 d
 N NIT M cd l H y f I d L t t t by S
 K th C l t t 9 7
 R Wi H ck S l I t t t f H d l l f
 V th I d b t ct f Ph D d t t C ll U ty 933
 E W H N ic d C o V B h d M d W ll N w
 Y k 93
 L I Imp l m d C l t N Y k 9 8
 S N H N M C h ll g t F d N Y k & L d 943
 S N SUN L t pl D n F h tr by P l M d El
 Sh gh 930
 N S U L Am l b St t N w Y k 936
 J M N R l th St gl f P D h m 946
 UN A H Th F m T th h tl East f F l d V l
 IV L nd 77
 UNG D N R l M d m M ty P pl D
 B ll tn N 3 93
 UN KM L 4 I t d t y S l y N w Y k 9 4
 LIN B tu T d L ght N Y k 943
 S N E s t a by Ed n nd C d P ul L d n 934

Abh d d Sw m 8
 A g 85 9
 Ab h m L l C m p l t W k S
 N l y d H
 A L d 5 3 399
 Ad m L 58 8-
 Ad m J Q 64
 Ad m R 355 3 8 389
 AFL 6 f 9 7
 g l m d g 7
 9 b
 7 9 ru gl w h CIO
 f 93
 Af k d 3 479
 Aft F d m S P wd m k
 A l I d Th S K d
 Ag 3
 Ah 4 4
 A y B hm 6
 All C 99
 Al k M D
 Am lg rr 3 3 4 7
 Am C m f 1 S S g d
 Am A h p l s l 489 49 39
 Am C d l N C l
 S G ll gh
 Arr C
 Am D l m 4 S N y d l
 q f 5 9 38
 4m Emp Th 377
 Am F d f I b
 AFL
 4m I d d l S H
 4m l l l L p S j m
 5 35
 4m J l f S l 49 9
 99 344 378 36 489
 90 500 502 5 4 544 5 3

Am L b S ggl S Y l
 4m M g Th 6
 Am M t P pl S Y g
 D
 Am N Sl R l S
 Ap
 Am R bl m Th S
 R
 4m R w Th 56
 Am l d l h h
 4
 Am S y W m 468
 4m S l l R
 3 87 96 9 5 346
 39 49
 Am 6 F l S L db
 Am I D 55 54 55 558 56
 5
 A l I P 6
 A m 6 343
 4 y f Af M y J h S
 Ol
 l C l W f S G
 A d L
 A J D 7
 l I h 3 77 4 4 4 9
 465 8
 A Cl M m C l f
 Ph S S d y
 A m 3 4 39 3 9 4 6
 6 l f 4 t 7
 \ l l 88
 l f l C Mill
 Ap H 3 68
 A 46
 \ d H h
 A 3 4
 An tl o- 7 479

d T W 8
 4 7
 9 8 9 97 8 3 5
 8 3 33 45 46 63 4
 8
 378
 I G w Old S H gl
 t f h R f E m I d
 d l m S R b H M
 ml 545 46 56 g f
 46 48 p bl i 34 C
 d P 68 98
 h G R 7
 C t 47
 M thly 474 83
 b ml 8 8 tl g f
 8
 C 4
 l 44
 b g phy f B j m F kl
 Th 49
 3 7 9
 h 3
 P ll B H 6
 dy 7
 k J E 4
 k R S 4 3 437 44 4 4 5
 5 4 6 553 563 5 6
 J P 6
 37 387 88 39
 H E 3 45 5
 H E d B k H 83
 S 4 4 6 7
 th l m w D L C S M
 N t
 J 3 375 483
 M 3
 R 4
 3
 d C A 3 5 3
 d C A d M y R 3 7
 l R 3 8
 k C L 3 3 36 38 4
 h d M d W ll S W
 k G R 95
 lg m 56
 el J 539
 d R h 39 46 464 4 7 84
 p m
 g l 6 87 97 3
 g l C R p 88 384
 E 35 36
 A H 9 4 54
 erar 77

B k G 34
 Bern S 66 94
 B V H 55
 B l M M 69
 B t 7 d L h S L
 Y g
 B E R j
 B dg S W H 86 33 38
 B lk F l/ m M m
 XIV d XI D S B h K
 Bh 7 459
 Bl 7 63
 Bh h y J H 8 58 69 3 4
 Bh h 69
 B g l J 49
 Ll
 Blb I G 76
 B d
 B l m A M 8
 B p t 5 38 8
 Bl k d Wh S l E 4f
 S E G S
 Bl k J S M th ll
 Bl k M B d Th S M l
 Bl k M p l S D k d C y
 Bl k R S D b
 Bl dg t R H 67 69
 Bl E A H 64
 B F
 B d P 5 8 8
 B l h m F m d h L b l
 D m St t S P l
 B mb y 8 8 8
 B g G A 3
 B gl C 4 6 5 9 3 37 4
 45 6 64 68 69 5 8
 B l ll S H 48 8
 B l M 9
 B g hp 49 5 g
 m 5
 B m l 4 g
 f d l m 46 p l g d l
 33 34 b lg h
 35 36 b m 8 p
 l 83 g
 3 7 45 J w 396 97 t l
 m 373 m by f ly
 p l ggl h 54
 338 344 fp j d 56
 B q G H 37
 B w T 434 436
 B y t 77 8 8
 B d R A 5 79 88 9 93
 9 97

m 7 9 7 8 4
 7 3 4 36 4 + 44 49 5
 5 6 6 6 6 68 3 5
 3 85 86 28 9 94 96
 8 p m 8 8 3 3 9
 3 86 4 7 b m 43
 5 4 44 4 453 455 57 45
 5 4 5 8 5 8 539 54 A
 4 K h k 96 T
 m I d h
 m l m 7
 m l p h
 m d 5
 m p m y f d m l
 hm K h y ggl f p
 8 3 b
 hm dm 1 5 k p
 t k l dg p d
 l 3
 l f d H V 7 4
 m l y F b8
 l 5 7 6
 f G A
 ff l R 6 68 4 5 75
 g G W 4 76 78 447 456
 L s S M d ll
 k y F 8 9
 k E H 3 9 366 7 3 4 43
 576
 k d h St S M W l
 l m
 Arr Emb
 I C 3 49
 F J 4
 J F 4 4
 L G 4
 S A 56
 W O 7 3 37
 uf d W H 3 3 35 7
 ry J 54 6
 h C 34 38
 h K 3
 k P 1 S 46
 ddb m 8 4
 ll R L 3 c3 366 388
 4 5
 kh N 47 94 1 3 7
 ll W C 8
 d kh d 63
 k E 47 89 9
 ll A C 49 6
 h J 4 37 8
 turn C. D 24, 33

B S7 m f r w S
 B dy
 By J 8
 C bl G W 69 7
 C l f d h O l 4
 6 4
 C mb d A H Th
 C mb d H j B h Emp
 S R
 C mb d H j l d T
 5 9 4 8
 C mb d M d l H Th 4
 3 8 47
 C mpb ll M ld d 3 4
 C D m y R S M
 C C l d 3 7 458
 C p l m 69 7 8 5 6
 33 483 84 d f m
 98 d f l d m f 4 44
 46 d f d m 34 d d
 d l m 39 4 d l
 98 d R 6 s
 d m 6 3 5
 5 b d p f p l 7
 m h b
 9 ll b pl f p pl 3
 n
 3 4 38 d d W
 48 4 b 88 m
 p d 9 p 48 49 ld
 d
 C p l m S l m d D m y
 S S h mp
 C p l m d S j S W ll m
 C p l m d l l 43 45 5
 C p l m C S R
 C p l th C S S d
 C p l t p d d h p l
 7 8
 C bb B k d d P p
 S J C L
 C l g D f S C ll
 C E H 64
 C S d A M d J D C
 95
 C J F 46 58 6
 C l l ph m 5 6
 1
 d d b 79
 d d 6
 4 d p t 5 d H d m
 d l 6 7 86 97
 384 4 7 8 46
 68 m g f h d y d
 m 454 6 d subcaste 6- 9

occupa 64-65 d
 g pl 73 d W d
 l t 7 h p l
 h 87 8j 8
 p h l d
 m 7 g 5
 y 8 9 f f
 6 67 d y f
 4b 48 bly 7
 3 b l g l pl
 5 B h f 73
 h 8 l f 83
 93 6 b d d 9
 l d d l b 78
 d fi f d l pm
 f 3 7 ly
 lg m f p p l l
 3 5 g h b t 5
 ff f l h g
 d g m 4 5 6 54 55 85
 98 99 447 49 P
 63 g 83 h d
 ry p l 4 5 h d y
 54 f h d y m g
 5 56 l d ff 456 58
 hy 4 5 4 7 55
 73 3 4 4 7 8
 p g my 57 86 87 446 47
 7 49 mp t 9 3
 6 8 8
 4 lg l f rm
 7 8 m g 9 39 4 74
 g f 53 57 m h
 gy g f 86 f
 N d g 8 t
 y 9 p l h g
 68 8 p l
 6 d l p f 6
 3 68 pp d m f bl d
 4 g 8 g f
 8 466 g f h f
 rb d N fi ld 96 99 rig
 f d l h f 85 86
 g f h f 99
 j d l p j d 35
 6 p hm by 78 l t f
 b 69 7 86 7 g d y 3
 98 3 4 4 45 5 8 9 54
 g f ll g 4 8 l d
 d p r y 9 35 73 l
 b l y bl m 7 9 y
 f 539 44 p l g
 73 yp f 6 7
 tr tificatio 423 subs tung occ
 ons 67 open rity 4- 6 sys-

m, d al f democracy 3 system
 f l d 6 w b 5
 d by m t m 4
 d m 4 8 m
 m g 46 59
 C t d Cl S h T w
 S D ll d
 C t d C d t S N h S S
 C d R I d S Gh y
 C d T b f S h I d S
 Th
 C I d S H
 C t I d S S
 C sy m f N h I d Th
 S Bl
 C S m f h V h W t
 P d O dh Th S N
 fi ld
 C h l C Th S S ld
 C th l M S h I d S
 S Kl d d M h ll
 C h l m R m 8 44 56 98
 94 97 6 3 3 8 3 5 3 9 3
 333 5 9 399 4 4 48
 C ll R B 9 97
 C S 97
 Cl b y I d 59
 C f B h I d 88 63 96
 8 55 64 7 457 9 6
 8 7 8 6 69 7 76 8 87 3
 99 456 9 7 3 9 93 6
 3 33 44 59 6 63 86 87 3
 4 4
 C l P 77
 Ch db J H 5 554
 Ch m 8 3 63 65 76 3 9 4
 447 456 459
 Ch m Th S Brigg
 Ch mb J S 4
 Ch d l 3 456
 Ch dl A R 5
 Ch g S H M 3
 Ch g g Ch t f Ly h g Th
 S Am
 Ch d mp 337
 Ch 8
 Ch j A 68
 Ch
 Ch m 3
 Ch y E P 375
 Ch g k h f 578
 Ch g J w h F m Th 396
 Chicag T ib 5 63 68
 Chicago Wh p 4

Ch7ld f B d g s Dav nd
 D ll d
 C 65 3 6 348 54
 7 8 389 4 8 4 3 5 4 9 3
 46 47 5 8
 Ch E l A 4 4
 Ch t y 3 35 8 4 4 45
 54 4 7 9 3 8 33
 334 3 74 39 394 99 4 434
 436 44 486 5 546 55 555
 56 66 568 574
 Ch y d C t 4 44
 Ch b 46
 Ch h 438
 Ch h d p l m 336 d
 l ruggl 75 77 d d m
 43 d f m 9 d J
 94 d l 39 436 d
 l y 3 9 d l
 7 3 8
 Ch h I I Th S Pl b y
 Ch h ll W 98 9 58
 C 33
 GIO 77 g l w h AFL
 C I O S W l h
 C l L b Q ly 7
 C l W 5 4 4 4 6 4 6 486 49
 576
 Cl 6
 Cl k K B 396
 Glash f P l l Id l Th S
 Ch dl
 Cl h ly 3 5 l
 8 97
 Cl p l l 5 3
 Cl d Am S l y S P g
 Cl g 8
 Cl C fl t d S l f
 s M d M h ll
 Cl d C 98 3 3 m b l
 3 3 p b f l f
 3 f h l 3
 f h hy 3
 Cl ggl 5 5 d h h l
 64 69 d th 4 d
 h USSR 8 8 l p f 45
 8 l f b t l 57 h d
 d p d 56 8 l y
 f 53 6 64
 Cla y m l l
 3 7 8 f d 3 5
 Cl l 6 7
 Cl g g 7 8
 40 4 h red tary 4

Coch C dh 45 4 9 ra f
 8 P 3
 Ch D L 349 474 563 58
 C k F W 549
 C G D 84
 Cl Cl d P l y s S th
 l d
 Cl d C S G ll gh
 l d D m S L g
 Cl d H m N S W
 J l d Ad m W A
 Cl p J d 346 5 3d 8
 Cl d p pl 33 334 336 339
 4 4 349 5 53 35b 58 368
 6 37 9 8 384 86 39
 4 8 4 6 45 46 4 3 4 9 483
 486 55 d b g 44 d
 d 34 344 365 66
 l m m g 368 3 7
 Cl l P bl m f S h Af S
 B k
 C m 4m R l Th S
 S l
 C m S ggl f P w S S h y
 C mm y A J w h R w 39
 C mm l d F l Ch l
 Th 5
 C r r G d
 C m p pl g
 3 3
 C mm J R d A 5
 C m m 6 6 7 4
 5 6 9 3 4
 5 5 69
 C m m F m D m y S
 H m
 C mm M f 47 5 54
 58 65
 C fl f C l Th S W l
 C g l d l O g
 S GIO
 C s l R d 9 44
 C ll l 79
 C l G m f h L t d
 S S W l W
 C l H y f E l d Th
 S S bb
 C mp y R 5
 mp y l l f h S
 S k
 C t mp y Th gh f l d S
 l d d
 C b h G l g f P l l
 E y A S f
 Cool y C H 5

J C H A R C d C r
 l i g C 68 6
 p l d 471
 I 5 8 6 7
 l W I 533 4
 l C
 l M 533
 \ 3 5 1
 f Hand 1
 8f
 y P F 384
 P L P 5
 m ll 69 7
 k W 6 8 3 38 5 63
 9 8 9 5 384
 w f H d m f l S F q h
 d 4 3 5 6
 b 69 3 9 376 4 8
 ll C 5
 lt f T q l ty Th S I d y
 l l h g d f I d 3
 gh m W 4 5
 l J E 55
 k t 8 6
 ll M a N 567 577 583
 g S p t W ld P p l S
 Th mp W
 d D l 57
 F C 384
 kw S D B
 y 9 4 8
 gh C ll R
 J E 6 7
 A 49
 G d G d d W rn
 3 3 7 489 49 9 496 5 7
 K 3 3 5 489 49
 d D ll d 99 489
 f B h T d t E t
 I d Th S S
 y C 53
 l f I d p d 3 4 47
 l d F ll f th B h Emp
 Th S B ff l
 l f Am C p l m Th
 S C y
 p S th S D G d G d
 d W
 m y 49 5 7 d f d m
 3 3 8 g p l
 m 6 l y t m d p d
 p l m 5 b h d
 by bourgeoisie, 5 43 destroy

feed 8 m m 5
 d m d g l f
 8 B 8 p b
 l l t 46 48 d
 m p l m 6
 D y S J ff
 D m d Ch g s C l
 S H b
 D m y d A m l t s D h
 l
 D y d l g l 44
 D m J L d t S D
 D m y d L b y S L k
 D m d Am S T q ll
 d
 D m y Am L f S
 C
 D m 73
 D l y 8
 D M M 4
 D p 85 l bl d p t l m
 D l p g I d 5
 D l F G 3
 D t h F h b f 7
 D l p m f E m D
 Th S G y A
 D l p m f h B h W t I d
 S P m
 D l d h J Th S T h
 b g
 D w y J 67 5
 Dh rm 3 35 7 4 55 74 8 95
 99 438 447
 Dh m S y S M
 Dh m 88
 D y f S l y S T h ld
 H P
 D M 6 75 7
 D C mm 7 69 75
 D ff B W 33 344 375 54
 D f T d C d P p
 C d 4 S P ll f
 D y d C q f G Th
 S A
 D Wh t R ght S B
 D f L b S y Th S
 D kh m
 D bb M 484
 D m y H y f h C
 S M d
 D m d R d s h H y
 f E p 9 8 S L g m
 D lb er M L 6 8
 D ard J 454 489 497

D 8 4 3 459
 D 1 B W 46 8 473 496 5 8
 D h 1 J 56
 D v S C d C H R 3 9
 D⁴⁹ d El m I d C l
 f h S F
 D d 84 85 89 9 9 95 96
 5 3 4 8
 D k P 4
 D b Abb J A 5 7 3
 36 44 48 49 5 58 6 68 7
 6 8 8 3 459
 D B W L B 4 3 48 499 5
 558 5 3
 D W 5
 D kh m E 5 555
 D f f D w S D B
 D i h J Th S D
 D N K 64 87 89 457
 D R P 8
 D y m Th S y f C l V l
 4 S Ad
 E m M 36 484
 E L ll 4 4 4 4
 E l 44 83
 E m S i H M
 i E p S P
 E f P l y f l L d
 S W ll
 E H y f l W W ld
 4 S B
 E m I p f f C S
 f f U d f
 B d
 F m m d l l l
 63 3 P d P l P
 E⁴ m R l 9 t
 E K l d W l l S
 Ed f p p l 4 4
 Egyp 9 t
 b l d S l 5 F
 E b Γ R 5 5
 Em F 8 t
 E Em d K v h
 4
 E R 4
 E 3 l p d f P l l E h
 C 8 3 4 f 69
 8 B 3 v
 S d a, 9 V R s 4

F y p d l f h S tal S ter
 A d 4 B h
 d H d sr 4 C 5 99
 49 Cl 9 Cl C
 E 94 Cl S q l 5
 R G l 39 F t
 5 I d Q
 7 4 8 I m g 56
 44 L h g 549 M m
 9 4 R l d C
 R l 6 94 S t 39
 E d f E m M Th S Dru k
 E d g y 4 5 6 54 5 8 6
 4 98 3 389 4 8 44 468
 194 496 8
 g l F 47 5 4 58 65 93
 4
 E gl d 69 7 88 9
 8 t 3 5 33 3 r
 7b 384 85 387 b9 4 4 7 4 8
 476 9 48 4 44 9 8
 E gl d L b G m 69
 E gl h b g ld 38
 E l h H l R Th 44
 E l h Y m S C mpb ll
 E p 8 8 85 6
 38 48
 p d L f 4 I d Th
 S D R C
 E g l s T
 E m 4
 E p f Γ m S F mm
 E m d
 B l
 E 3 C H m L d d
 s L k J
 E y h I q l f H
 f 48
 E N l S H
 L R l d t H b h
 d M l Imp m f H
 3 3 49
 E 3 4 l l l p
 8 t 1 3 6 d F 3
 4 45
 b l g 9 4
 4 d f d l
 b d l d
 4 4 14 4 p h l p h f 4
 4 d d
 45 4
 F f C l d A h b 3 Th s
 P g F M

e d f i d and lassified 3
 l d l 4 4
 4 48 5
 m 347 477 8 485
 q ph Cl y 7
 q t f R R l t Th S
 O l
 I bl m Th S W ll
 88 458 84 86
 R l S 5
 B k d f A H
 y S Ch y
 C l l E p S
 T w d
 M S 35 37
 pl t 77 84 4 6 3
 3 33 335 338 343 356 37 73
 378 38 8 388 8 93 4 4 3 4
 4 4 4 4 6 7 4 434 45
 476 48 483 485 88 5 4 53
 35 538 58 583
 b S l 6
 d F m S S d
 hld H P 37 3 6
 hld Mld d 7
 f h Pl t Cl Th S
 R g
 E 9 395 398
 m T h h h E f E g
 d S Y g A
 q h J N 4 46 5 9 4b
 d M 33
 m 7 88 9 9
 74 5 d hp 9 9
 Pl l 9 d
 l m 97 d 98
 d m 9 4 p l
 89 p l m d 8
 l m 4
 p i 89 p d i pp
 l d b g 88 89
 f 9 98
 m d B g B S G
 m d S l R l S
 D R P
 h D 57
 l f h 5 58
 g W k d B G 5
 94
 d l m p p l g
 4 5 4
 4 4 44 h h 9
 3 37 46 h w by p l
 um, 78 88

Filip os 403 423
 F H 35
 F l d 59 6
 Fl F 38
 Fl H J 4 8
 F H Cl f Y Th S R d
 fl d
 F Hl f C p l m Th S A ld
 F H w y S S
 F H w h Cl L S B k
 R S
 F d H J 3
 F m C ly P 355
 F m C H 563 64
 F m W H 3 6
 F d f l d E m Th
 S M k J
 F d f th M d C mm
 l h f h S H l mb
 F C 67
 F C J 9
 F 7 94 3 4 43
 F m q l XVIII
 d l L S S
 F kl B 49 66
 F E F 3 9 4
 F d d d m y 8 36
 F d m d R p b l ty S B k
 F N I g Th S R ll
 F h R Fl S B
 F R l 7 8 4 3 48
 F h R l Th S G
 F h V w f th V h l d I d
 A S B q
 F H
 F m E 87 9 3
 F l Empl y m F S y S
 B dg
 F E S 3 9 4
 G E A 3 5 99
 G l 43
 G ll gh B G 4 436 489 497 98
 G lp C J 93
 G dh M K 3 34 5 45 53 4 9
 57
 G y M 43 57
 G P 57 66
 G ll m W 69 7 7
 G mm ll P F 6 69
 G l S l y S W gh d
 El
 G l 95
 Georg L 8

Germ y 88 9 94 9 4
 3 5 33 336 1 4 5 4 7 3
 G m y h F h th C
 S B f d
 G h H H 87
 G mm l A f l
 l S W b
 G mm l W k S L mb g
 Gh y G S 8 3 7 33 4
 63 69 7 78 85 88 94 6 8
 8 3
 Gdd g F H 53
 Gd C 8 8
 Gd H D 9
 Gerke, O 4
 Gll J L 89
 G b g M 94
 G 4 6 68
 Gld W E 63
 Gl G 3 4
 Gb J A d 8 83 533
 G d S k C S h
 G bbl J 56 3
 Gld C d h cl m fh S Z
 b gh
 Gmp L 6 8
 G dl C R 7
 Gld J 58
 G H S 58
 G m d L b F ly Am
 S M
 G m f E p C Th
 S M
 G H H 9
 G dy H 4 6
 p f W h S oe l
 G N S B 87
 G A 6
 G L H 5
 G B d h F S Ch
 J
 C p y Th S S y d
 K h
 G Gl b I if I t S B ll
 G 43 4 7
 1 d 3 b 4 3 64 477
 4 9
 G M J R 1 3 1
 G W 78
 G b S H 48
 G g H 53
 C fh R T H 8
 C k R R d Sp gl J P 76
 G sw d H D 9 4

Coup R lations d Coup A g
 m S Sh dh
 G Up h Bl t Bl S J h
 C S
 G w h f E l h I d d C m
 S C gh m
 G D 56 89 9 58
 G ld 3 66
 G 3 4 76 78
 H k L M 43
 H 3 5 4 3 458 54 544
 H ll J W Up C se) 34
 H m 3
 H mm d J L d B b 3
 33 34 37 34
 H d b h S h f
 t S Sp
 H m Sh d S M K y
 H p and t 436
 H A B 5
 H g F E 4
 H v d O 1 S 47
 H g W 3
 H 3 3 8 389 4 9
 H y k F A 3 35 37 4 4
 H y C J H 3 3 39
 H y m k R 6
 H W R 56
 H l h E F 8 39 4
 H m E 59 5
 H lp H R 5 5 7
 H k M J 568
 H F 3
 H l J O 9 95 3 8
 H ll M C 49
 H d C d S S Bl
 h y
 H d C d Th O S
 R
 H d E y S k dk
 H d M C d C
 m S D b
 I d S
 4 d 4 my f
 9 4 1 l w 45
 1 1 1 4 p 36
 4
 H d l y g 8 85
 H l T b d C S Sh g
 H d 8 l g
 38 hld g 5 5d p
 f
 ly 58 9 d f 49 5
 d 1 y 3 d l y f

46-48 k th es 38-
 9 m m g p l p b
 8 l 59
 bl f d 5 h
 g f 36 38 w l
 d 5 bl f
 l 53
 d t I Th 99
 t 8
 G l v l d l I d
 O d
 M t l m S B k
 t y f B l h m t S R b g
 f P l I d I h S M l l
 y f C l f l b L g l
 E
 y f C t I d T l S K
 y f E p L b l m Th
 R g g d
 y f F d m d O l E y
 Th S A
 f H m M g Th S
 W t m k
 y f I d L l S
 y f I L 4 S
 y f L b h L t d S t t
 S C m m d A
 h E n I f
 M d E p l S N b
 y f h P S R g g l
 t h R F Th
 S T l
 l A 6 8 6 89 9
 9 99 4 5 3 3 4 4 46
 48 84 5 3
 lbh L F 5
 lb J A 86 9 4 55
 6 64 34
 l R F A
 l b A N 8 89 9
 ll d W E S 4
 H
 pl L W 7 83 8 9 6
 8 J 4
 pl J H 43^t
 I S S k
 gh L 44 4 4
 ll C 8
 l m R E 4
 W S 3 4 35
 I J H 86 5 3 9

J 373
 Hym f h R g d S Griffith
 Ibb D 7 9 8 6 86 96-99
 7 46
 I hh G 399
 I k H L 69
 Id f V l m Th S K h
 Id l y d L p S M h m
 Imm S B L G
 Imp d C Fl S H l
 Imp l G f I d 64 88 3
 Imp l m 75 B h 3
 Imp l m d C l S W H
 Imp l m d W ld P l t S
 M
 I d A Sh t C l l H ; S
 R l
 I d I L f d Th gh S J
 I d d H P pl S Abh d
 d
 I d 93 3 5
 I d Aff 38
 I d C A bl 3
 I d L l A mbly D b
 47
 I d M l I d C
 P bl m S B
 I d O ll k Th S H ll d
 I d Tl h d It D l pm t
 S h
 I d Y b k 93 4 46 96
 I d Am 3 3 4 55
 56 446 4b 486 49
 I d 4b d S F m
 I d O S H
 I l P S M d ll
 I d d l d d m 6 4
 I d l C f S K h
 I d l D ; S W bb S
 d B
 I d t l E l t S B h
 I d l l 44
 I d l P l th E h h
 C ; Th S M
 I d l m 3 34
 I q l y l m f d m l 3
 I q y C I l l
 F l v S G
 g
 I q 335
 I F 7 4
 I f t 4
 I 1 S B gh m
 I ma iag na na tc 56

I m N g h t 54 38
 363 365 37 387 389 9 443 45
 454 457 58 48 49 533 M
 g l h 4 9 p h b l
 37 388 445 46
 I C f U
 I l M H S
 Ad m R
 I l 93 3 39 94 Id
 98 399 4 48
 I d t h S l
 S P k d B g
 I d S l S C l y A
 ll d C
 I t d S l g y S S h l d
 d W dw d
 I d y S l 4 S Y g
 K
 I h C th l 39 4 19
 I l d f B l S C b
 J b D D T 387 88
 J k A 53
 J k R H 9
 J m
 J m W 5 7
 J p 6 7 8 8 3 344 346
 48 354 37 377 8 86 389 4 5
 4 8 9 4 6 4 9 43 47
 J b E l 4 5
 J b I T S S
 J p P b m h U S Th S
 M l l
 J 4 3
 J f T 64 66 93 57
 565 76
 J k A E 54 4
 J 35 69 8 4 b
 J a h F t 48
 J w 4 43 54 56 65 3 3 7
 8 3 6 39 4 4 4 4 7 8 468
 47 479
 J w G l W l d 393 398 4
 J m C w 4 4 468 96 5 7
 J h C S 354 44 4 5 8
 5
 J h G B 344 49 495 49 5 3
 544
 J h G W 45 46
 J h H 46
 J h J W 45 453
 J C L 3 5
 I I P 7 3 38 4 44 46 53
 75 78

J M A 4 7
 J h P S 347 97 43 5 5 7
 J f l I P p S
 J L M G
 J l Am O l
 7 89
 J l f Appl d S l y 4 9
 J l f P l l E m y Th 5
 J l f S l P y h l g y Th 9
 97
 J d g L S Sh y
 J k B H 489
 K l m K K 4 9
 K k K 4 9
 K p l D S M r x K
 K d k S V 4 8
 K mp 65
 I n 34 9 4 4 b 4 99 5
 d C-4
 K hm 4
 K h 7 3 4 3
 K th A B 9
 K dy R 347 9
 K dy R b y R 56
 K dy S 5 5 8
 K k S V 3 3 33 38 53 65 6
 8 4 6 9
 K h t 7 3 457
 K pl g R 345
 K gh F H 3
 K gh f L b 5 6 487
 K h H 83 7
 K
 K l
 K h A W 9 9
 K b A L 5 8
 K g E T d R k l W C
 93 3
 K g M 8
 K h 6 4 5 8 3 6 -6
 6 5 85 88 94 6 99
 3 7 4 3 9 446 455
 K y k J d W H M 579
 K u K l K l 435
 K m pp J C 3
 K mb 3
 F l 4 6
 K m 3 63 438
 L b Ph l phy f S m l G mp
 Th S R d
 L b P b l m Am I d t y
 S D gh

38
 US 5 p d f
 h 8 h t y f US 5
 p l lly l m d d 6
 g d 77 78 p ty t
 l l y f
 ff f w k US
 5
 H D 386
 d P H 49
 dy S O 8
 dm G 9 3
 g m W C 76 5
 k H J 5 62 7 99
 7 8 6 34 58
 Am C l S D ff
 B C 568
 k W E H 45
 W g C m m S L
 y f th M dl A Th S
 g l St l f h A Th S
 M g m
 N 99 4 3 48 5
 m S S l
 h l L E 4 4
 w J L 8
 M G 359
 l m 5 8 46
 l m s H bh
 l m d S l 4 S D w y
 348
 f d W k M d l E p S
 B d
 f M d l C y S B
 l A 66 3 3 8 475
 db gh C 9
 dl E K 46
 R 4
 Y s 34 48
 pp B E
 bb J 544
 k A d St B J 489
 k J 537
 k 343
 Lg R W 533 5 3
 L L 57 8
 O T 57
 w R H 54
 db g F 75 77
 h M 58
 mb g R 69 7 7
 yn h Law S C tler

Ly h g 38 83 4 43 473 5 5
 548 64 ly h g b ll 57 d
 fi d 49 m S h 55
 Ly h g A f S h
 W m f h P f 55
 Ly h d h L w S Ch db
 Ly d R S 75 9
 Ly d R S d H l M 3 9
 M d ll A A 4 3
 M d ll A A d K h A B 3
 86 4 6 7 4 5
 M D g ll W 48 5
 M A C 55 3 6 494
 M h ll 3
 M h ll Th s B h m
 M ll C H 38
 M I R M 88 9 54
 M K C 5
 M K F A 5
 M K J S 5
 M K R D 4 9
 M N F A 33 33 3 4
 M f l g ph 56
 M W ll m C 4 9 4 4 4 6 4
 47
 M d J 5 5 4 58
 M d 8 8 B h p f 4
 M h bh 88 89 94 96 99
 4 6
 M h B hm 3 8 34 63
 M h m G dh S R ll d
 M S H S 6
 M l d F W 44
 M l b 3
 W d S p m S Sh w
 M d ll B 3 9 4
 M g m C S J 445
 M h m K l 8
 M g J C 433
 M M D My h S
 M g
 M P 337
 M L w f 6 7 9 5 7 8 4
 5 8 9 3 35 4 43 46 48 5
 58 6 6 64 67 7 7 76 83 88
 9 93 97 3 9
 5 3 4 4 3 446 455
 M J P 66
 M h 8 4
 M h Bl k S P w ll
 M g l M Th S St q
 M l L 5
 M h ll T H 55
 Martin, Mrs A wood 55

M t D S C ll r an
 M K 4 48 5 4 8 65
 5 9 4 5 36
 4 5 5 5 5 6 3
 M K d E g l F d h 58
 83 84
 M Th f h St Th S
 Ch g
 h m d h V l Q S
 S l
 M k J 379
 M h A 5
 M t m l Imp d m f M d R
 l S h k
 M h 44
 M R 7 443 68
 M J D 4 5
 M y k h 47
 M d E A 4
 M E 4 3 4 4
 W d l C S P
 M d l E l d S B
 M d l E l d S P w l
 M d l E p S Em
 M d l S Th S C l
 M G H 5 8 5 9 99
 M K m p f S H l
 M l h W H 95
 M d / N L 96
 M h J l Th 4
 M d S s G k d
 Sp l
 M l S y m Th S S h m l l
 d l m S H k h
 M t l m 38 4 34
 M m p y h 8 4
 M l A 56 b4 5 4
 M 4 5
 M y J J 68 4 7
 M h l R 8 6
 M d d A Th S Th p
 M d d l l 8 83 87 8 3
 3 7 8
 M d d l S L y d K S d H M
 M l l J S 5 58 3 7 53 566
 M H A 33
 M l l K 476 5
 M l l H A 4 9 4 3 4 5 4 9
 4
 M l l C W
 M g p 9 4 4 b4 6
 M y P pl D p R
 h M m d m S Y g
 D R

Miscegenia

356 363-64 444 45

M M 63 S D S
 M I d 44
 M h l l B 44 4 8
 l d d 36 -6 3 8 7 3
 43 45
 M l h h h 9 6 3
 M d C p l m S S
 M d I d d h W S
 O M l y
 M d R l M m I d
 S F h
 M d F p l m D S mb
 M g l 4
 l h m m d 4 4 54 5
 3 3 3 3 8 3 6 3 3 4 43
 468
 M l l R 4
 M mb P 9
 M m Q 4 Th R p
 A d f L b d C p l
 S S
 M y E q l b m S M y d l
 l g M F A 49 54
 M P T 37 58
 M B J 9
 M W E 5 489
 M 3 7 3 9
 M l E D 333 3 7
 M L 7
 M R B 34 4
 M l
 M G 6
 M 57
 M l S M h m m d
 M t I d S M
 M R R 5 7
 M m h Em p f L
 t h b Cl S h I d S
 D l b
 M J 86 4 96 3 4
 M k R 9 3
 M l t h L d f h S
 R
 M l F M 68
 M W B 6
 M l B 53
 M y f 8 7
 M P t Ch W l d S
 P
 M d l t l 6 68 9b 46 47 73
 49 99 5 9 8 p m 55 558 56
 565 57
 M y h f h V P Th S
 H k

A f M
 l Q s s l
 l s f l H l F l
 f V s B l
 l 9 3 3 8 4 1 3 4
 (8 5 98 4 6 4
 83 1 1 4 3 d
 6 9 P l
 4 4
 P bl 47 7h S B ll
 f H m A t F h s
 D t h p f s S h
 56 4
 g 65 84 93 3 3 3 9 3 9
 33 34 34 35 53 6 b 66
 375 38 38 88 39 96 9 4
 4 4 4 8 9 4 4 6 8 4 4 6
 43 37 439 46 448 3 4 7 46
 46 468 7 4 5 4 479 486 8
 49 49 494 96 498 5 8 5
 c 5 5 5 7 43 8 p m 58
 33 d J w ll 396 9 p
 h p ll h g s
 l f 56 69 d f t
 m 5 56 l N h 5 9 7
 l W ld W II 5 p l f
 l pp l 498 p bl f
 l d f p 57 7 l g
 f 5 4 h l d l p f
 5 5 83
 g Am W t v S
 J t J W
 g F m ly Ch Th S
 F Imm Th S R d
 g P pl Am F h S
 Ap h k
 Q Th S C bl
 g Y th t th C S
 F
 g B l S P
 th J 39 3
 th S S 66
 l L 56
 fi ld J C 3 6 8 3 6
 65 69 86 96 99 3 8 4 8
 w Ag S l gy S R
 w D l 4 46 d lb l m 46
 6 d h d 49 5
 w D l Th 46
 w P y P l Th S H l mb

N d A m p s y
 N v k I m 7 8
 N l J G d H J 6b 3 8
 N l l 8
 8 l l 3 p l
 V D f F m ph S R dd g 37
 N h Af 3
 N h W P 4 8
 NT A 77
 N b B k f 48
 N b F L 5 45 84
 Od H W
 D S M 4 9
 O b d N m b ff 4 99 384
 169 54
 Ogb W t 9
 Ol L d 7 5 3
 O M ll y L S S 38 9
 O L b ly d O l E y S M ll
 O l l 4 8 p m
 O g d G w h f C I d
 S D N K
 O f h I q l ly f l S l
 Cl l h s L d m
 O g l 355 57
 O l S t T h O g
 d H y f l h P pl f I d
 S M
 O f Cl S gl L
 S Sh gg
 Ol k H 396
 Ol R 96
 O R l d v l M
 4 15
 O t 4 6 37 78 96
 3 6 8 86 44
 g 433 4 6
 O H p Th S Ph ll p
 O d G F d 3 5
 O l d H l f l Th S
 S h V A
 P fi C d C lf 4 8
 4 3
 P g C H 3
 Pl B C 39
 Pl 4 4
 P b 5 8 4 d b h
 f q t f
 ll g g m 7b g b y
 7 p bl f
 ela nshups, 77

P d 75
 P j l C S lbb
 P p j d F m Tl S R d l y
 P p j f h S j f h D ff
 f P l t l h l S H pk
 P m
 P 6 3 3 4
 P h d h l g p h 7
 P R E 46 m 8 484
 4 4 5 5 8 53 47 48 66
 P k R E d P g E W 48
 74 4 46 5
 P l m j G m E l
 S L l
 P l m j H j f E l d Th
 9
 P r l A 4
 P h C H 6
 P T 5 99 t h t d
 P j G m S h t d
 P g 4 5 4 3
 P f C l S B d R t
 P t t j f S S P t
 P F D 43
 P H N 348 5
 P pl f I d T S R j
 P pl f I d Th S A d
 P d d l h l d p l
 m L S P
 P l m S
 P D
 P h k L E l 6
 P t D l l Ch d L f G
 5 33 38
 Ph l J D 4
 Ph l l p G E 9
 Ph ph d G l d S m l
 Ph l ph p f D m
 Th
 Ph l ph S 4
 Phyl 4 4 4
 P D 374 5 8
 P g A C
 P l l b j P 434
 P k h m M l d d W 4 45 6
 P H S 7 33 3
 44 45 43 59 65 9 94
 P m F W 338
 P d E g 533
 P t b gh C 55 557 57 574
 5 7
 Pl 53
 P g f d m m 4
 P d 6

P 5 l ted
 f l d
 h d 8 t m p l
 P j 99 l H b f
 t b 6
 d p l f
 L S d l f g l
 6 d l f l l 5
 g l b d l b l
 9 d l d h p f 8
 m g f 5 h h
 54 P p d mp t 5
 6 l l l 6 6
 P l f m 4
 P l l d m 5
 P l l E j S G d
 P l l l l S B
 P l l P S M h l
 P l l i Q h 9
 P T h j f d d 4
 S G k
 P l S A l
 P l l j l g 87 39
 P h 473 496 5
 5 8 3 8
 P p Al d V l 33 E l
 3 8 N l V 3 P V l 7
 9 P V l l
 P p l C m S M
 P g l 6 3 6 9 3 3 5 3 4
 84 8
 P t I d 7 h S D
 P f l b S m f \
 l F
 P s R W 8
 P E 4
 P d m k H 499 5 4 566
 57 6
 P l A C J 4
 P L F M
 P 33
 P 8
 P S
 P j P S R p
 P j d S M W l l m
 P m C é q d l g
 S L B
 P m S S L
 P H y h N S B l
 P pl f R l l b S l j S
 Z m m m
 P pl f S l y S R
 P d f h 4 m S l g
 l S 5 5 4 54

P p s Fu h d H P
 f 8 88
 1 6 7 8 6
 5 8 4 1 4 1 d N g 6
 d l 9 l d R
 l l f
 d l AFL 8 d h
 3 l t 89 l
 i l j 8 s
 f R d h p 9
 8 bl I d t
 p l 87 88 y p
 l 6 f d l
 8 k d
 J S 4
 l t I h s B f G
 ll f J 4
 p l 4 6 89 4 6
 76 7 53
 Sl y A g m Ii s H p
 d h
 F h d h Sp t f C p
 l m S W b
 m 44 37 3 99
 d I l 96
 alm
 h l y l h S l O d S
 B J F
 bl Op Q t ly Th 5
 bl P p d Add f F kl
 D R lt Th S R m
 bl f i im S l g
 l S 566
 d fl f 53
 j b 8 76 4 44 456 57
 bl d h f g 86
 93
 ru h 4 6 85
 S A d G J R 489
 t f C Th S S m C
 t f C p l m Th S
 S mb
 A St dy f M d S p
 S B
 d t 84 88 4 3 53
 466-68 544 d m g 443
 46 p 44 45 mp
 l 4 5 h h 436
 4 8 3 d t 43
 38 p t 438 4 bl y
 4 5
 uc and C it C us 3

R p th -8
 R d dy m 43 33
 R fl 43 33 464 547 555
 56 558
 I D 4m L S
 S ph
 I k p s H l
 R p j 3 8 4 3 343 5
 3 3 376 383 389 433 46 464
 5 475 76 478 48 8 488 544
 7 7 78 d p l 4
 l fl d l 4 8
 l l pl q p j d 35
 l d l p l m 39 4
 d d l p 3 8 l
 f 3 8 4
 R P j d s B W O
 R p bl th US 545 83
 l l 564 6 l
 t 8 83
 R l 93 3 464 m lg
 m 37 75
 m 474 77 d h p l gy 489
 493 d m 468 d h
 p bl 46 489 49 9 b l g l
 p bl m 8 bp
 363 p f 3 9
 d p 38 84 d m
 f 4 53 mph 6
 8 m g b g d p g
 3 5 463 64 468 d
 h l f 489 5 8 m d US
 434 my l pp h 5 9 38
 t l 6
 P fl C 4 8 4 4 g l
 l g l 433 36 p l 4 3 6 454
 38 8 ph l 36 63
 l g l
 f 353 l y
 35 6 g 354 53
 l 5 8 8
 R S P l s B d
 R p y d f m 9
 R l g m 9 4 436 464
 477 48 483 5 5 5 53 5 6
 b g g f 3 45 h P fi
 C 4 p g f 345 5 383
 R l pl f l g 39
 9
 R 48 48 83 5 4
 R d l m 4 4
 R g L J 338
 Rm G 9

Rai w y bro h rhoo d

R

R p 8 3 4 8 9 44 45b 46

R p \ F 3 5 36 55 4 5 6

R t 58 6 4 6 E p S L I

R R M 53

R G m f N P A t S m m W d l k

R d W H V 65

R E p H y S R b

R d M d l H y S S

R H d N

R f 4 g S B f l

R d S F

R d f h F l C t f

27 T 5 3

R d d g J S 9

R d h l d R 5

R d L S 9

R Y F 39 th R l t O

R f t T m S L y

R f m R S L mb g

R f m 48

R d I D 7

R t d J M 49

R l f th A d d d B k

w d R f M k d Th S

Bry

R l g d 36 45 75 84 86

R l g 8

R l g d p l m 6 d t sm 95

R l h S g l P S

Y π

R l f th R d Th S

w l d

R l Q J I d T S F

q h

R 4 5

P p t h y 3 y C p f R y l

I 37

P t t Ag f C C mm

t 9 8 9

R p f th C mm Em t

f m I d 5 4

R p f h t S I m C m

m 4 9 4 4 4

R d O l th Am

P f C S M

R E B 384 4 5 533

68

R f P l S A d

R And Th S I J W

R L b f m C d n S

R ad

R l f 98 4 d

R l m f m 9 l y 6 S

P g

R l S l h U S

R y l d R 37

R d D 5

R S 85

R d l y A 94

R d D l f t v t l d

Th S B k

R d G h f Am P l t

Th S P d

R f Am C l T f S

B d C A d M R

R f L b m Th S L k

R l y H H 5 8 3 4 5 6

3 37 4 43 48 57 59 64 7

78 86 68 3 446

R d A S F

R d t f d m Th S H y k

R b R E T 445

R b E W 39

R b H M 45 48

R b p 66

R b J H 3 69

R g J H 55

R l l d R S

R m 7 4 l t 3 4

95 3 9 403 64 47

R l F D 68 9 45

47 64 p m 66 69 77

79 443 8 m 5 6

d G g 6

R H D t D m t S

J h G W

R l F l 6

R H R l t f h S L d l

R p d F S W t

R g A 4

R m S I 45 48 49 5 54

5f 58

R E A 3 99 395 489

R J J

R l H G 5

R y P C 94

R C l l l t t J l T f

S d

R g C d 5 6

R g g l l 4

1 56 58 68 69 74
 8 5 54
 34 343 353 368 3 3 4 4
 4 4 6 4 4 7 433 4 7 44
 4 45 47 4 3 47 48 5 3
 56 5 6 5 8 8 58
 m 7 8
 36 t 66 368 38 d 386
 J H 5
 R V 49 446 47 45
 6 67 7 7 8 89
 4 8 9 4 4
 75 78 8 4 5 4 7 43
 D W 4
 76
 B t f th F t 3 5 68 8
 l 4
 8
 8
 m y E C 4 4 3 4 4 7
 F B U 4
 5
 9 5
 h 63
 J 4 9
 M d K h A E 83
 8 6
 g
 h d E E 6 5 4
 k F J 56
 G 35 338
 O l 36 43
 F L 56 7 4 44
 J A 5 54
 G 57 74 577
 A 39
 h B d S
 54
 d S y 66 89 4 484
 f M h W ld C S
 h
 f M thly Th 5 577
 d d H E ly A g S
 b t
 J 3 5 4 5 9 8
 J F Hym A d N y A H
 33
 H 6 8 3 44 47
 g 364 65 5 38 8 39
 9 436 487 5 5 546

S F C M 4 8 6 8 5
 6 8 36 4 58 63 4 7 86
 6 8 8 99
 S 5
 S I d C d 334 35
 S y Y f L f d L b S
 G P
 S l L f f A t I d S M y
 S p I 388 3
 Sh 5 3 4
 Sh w B 6
 Sh F 55
 S l kh 46
 Sh g M A 8 74 7
 45 6
 Sh dh k 346 47 35
 Sh g R W 544
 S gf d A 5
 S g fi f C l h N C m
 y l h S P h
 S m m l C 48
 S m p C 3
 S d w k 63
 S k gg W H 4 55 56 576
 S l y 4 33 3 4 339 4 53
 4 4 4 8 433 44 46 485 49
 3 557 568 357 6
 l l f d 358 59
 S l y n d 4 b l t 83 4 S
 H
 S l A P J 8
 S m h A 334
 S m h E D 576
 S m h H 5 6
 S m h V A 6 55 8 94 6
 S m h W C 377 9
 S m J 5
 S w E
 S y d C 8 5
 S l l d l 8
 f d w h p l l l 7 d l
 gy f 47 5 d d l m d
 48 5 h p p l th k t
 8 99 l
 p l l l 6 y m l d
 f m E p 4
 S l C t f h S R
 S l C t l S L d
 S l d g
 8 g p 8 p y 9
 d f i l m 9
 S l F 384 49 5 54
 S l I f H d V U
 f A h I d S Wisc W H

ci Lrf f M der C mm y
 Th S Warm and Lun
 Soc m em tw f 4-2
 S l O S C l y
 S l P h l y S Q d
 G
 S l P l m S GH
 S l P S C l
 S l P y h l S K g d
 R M
 S l P y h l y S R h d
 S l p b f 38
 S l f 5
 99
 S l Sy m f 4m E h
 G p c W d S l
 S l Th ht f m L t S
 S B d B k
 S l m 6 69 8 4
 4 b 9 4 35 4
 f f d m 7 l
 d 34 46
 S l m d h S l M m t
 h gth C y S S mb
 S l m L k F w d S S h y
 S m Ut p d S fi S
 E gl
 S l m C p i m S Pg
 S t C l d P l y S
 S k
 S y It S d C S
 M I
 S l l F d f Ed
 S P k
 S l l l S M
 S l g S Ogb d N m k ff
 S l y S Y g k
 S m 399
 S m j 38
 S mb W 5 37 56 5
 64 67 6 8 8 84
 98 9 8 5 8 6 373
 S k P 8 4 6 83 9
 94
 S l f I d Th S P l
 S l G 579
 S h ll h P fi C 4 6
 D m 73 d 34
 l 84 8 34 366 67
 369 7 4 3 4 4 4 6 4 3 34
 436 37 44 4 45 5 454 457
 468 75 48 9 494 9 4 9 5 4
 5 6 5 4 5 9 5 4 3 5 3 35
 538 543 45 54 5 6 564 67

569- 5 5- 8 8 83 par m
 South Af ca race 10 m, 84
 3 3 3 34 350-5 353 54, 365
 67 369 7 39 4 3 4 4 8 4
 4
 S h C G 34
 h Am 4 3
 S h C f f H m W if
 563
 S h E p S K d S
 S h Ol h y Th Sk gg
 S C m m 4 v C
 S W bb
 P Th S J h H
 S U S R
 Sp h W E 34 35
 Sp 7 3 88 9 4
 6 3 35 374 75
 p h C l W 96
 Sp O 84
 Sp llm C d l 76
 Sp H 98
 S ddh m 46
 S l J 35 63 69 75 346 484
 S l M H P S S
 S k H A 84 87
 S d R l Th S L
 S j m M d C mm t y
 Th S W d L
 S f k l k y 36
 S b l J 3 9
 S J F 4 9 465
 S ph C T 45
 S B J 5 346 445
 St H 3 7
 S dd d L 48
 S q E V 6 63 43
 S y f Ph ph Th S D
 S y f h V g Th S W h g
 B T
 S h J 59 6 4 78 8
 8 83 86 9 9 99 5
 9 34 5 4 5 9
 S g 354 55
 S kl d W d M h ll T W M
 38
 S bb W 4 6 8 3 3 39
 p m 4
 S d d v S pp m y
 St bb C t l H t y S
 P D ll d L f b
 S dy f H y 4 S T y b
 S dy f I d E m 4 S
 B J
 S dy f W Th S L

6 4, 6 76 3 308 4 4
 6-9 3 8 4 5 8 3
 57 6 6 67 7 8 86 88 9
 9b 97 99 3 7 5
 4 3 4 3 446 455 36 459
 gl i 4 3
 L R 3 8
 C 5 5
 W G 79 469 7 47 4 7
 537 566
 Y 347
 8
 G ph 346
 y f F p C l A S
 g d B
 y f th S l S f E g
 d d W l S C S d
 d J
 l d R L 489 543
 l d R L d W d d J L
 5 489
 8
 48 49 5
 h m l 35
 P M 56 69 86 87 97
 J 5
 S B k R l S l
 A S S k Zmm m d
 lp
 H l y b l l
 dg E 576
 9
 A 56
 5
 y R H 4 47 48 6
 M G 97
 66
 4 3
 pl W 34
 m l q l f
 F d f h S y f
 R l 4
 A y 4 9
 f C p l D l p m Th
 S
 f th L Cl Th S
 bl
 I d S C l
 mm E P 5
 mm W l 5 5
 mp E T 463 466 49
 mp J W 6 9 3 3
 35 8 4
 mps n, W S 35

Th E M d l nd R na
 L Th S Mohl
 Th d f Ch S Wh d
 J by
 Th E 87 8 384
 llm B R 4 7
 l q ll d A 3 77 83-84
 93 94 366 369 475 5
 T l m 4 4
 T d F d m S N h J
 T w L b Th S H mm d
 T w L f th F f h C y S
 G M J R
 T w f l l 3
 33
 T w d M y E 8
 T h f d l g 3 36
 T y b A J 84
 T h b g J 39 94 48
 T d 6b p l g
 8
 T g dy f Ly h Th S R p
 T mg 4 74
 T H d L d L 4
 S M
 T b d 86 7
 F b d C B l S R l
 I b d th C f h C l
 P f l d Th S R ll
 T pl D m L S S Y
 T m pl f 4m C p l m Th
 S H l
 T mph d T t d E m
 R d m S Z g
 T H Am Th S D
 T l L 55 5 64 7 8
 4 464
 T m H S 9 5
 T h b C l mb T C
 Th 563
 T k g l 67 558
 T w y Y C Th S C
 T w b 5
 T y y f C l S J h
 L d d A C 34 38 5
 U mpl ym d p l m 84
 L d P 3 6 8 3 9
 U d S l 84 9
 5 3
 U f Ch g g f
 6 66
 U gh bl 3
 U to hables, 3 5 6 7 429

h d 4 4
h d Th P p l Th
H m
SR S R
l m L b , R
m S M l

d k B hm 3
y 3 4 8 6 6 67
35 6 88 89 9 94 96 99 3
5 7 5 44 6 45
d b g A 9
d m j k 5 6
8 89 9 9 99
3 3 9 l r v f g 99 3
h m Dharm 8
h 97 76
P 6

bl T 49
d 5 8 7 3 38 47 6
64 85 87 89 9 4 7 6
8 455
d I d S M d ll d K h
C f D m y S

L pp
ll C mm I d S
B d P ll
t G E 9
h 4 3 4 5 95 9 446

435
l Sp h 5
f J h H gh L
h t h E I d 478

l H A 68 4 3 40
9 58
v ll K E 85
v ll J R 7 9
v p l m l d p

8b
v W L 9 48 495
497
v W L d D W A 489
49 93 496 5

N W L H h R J d
L b M B 49
v W L J k B H d
Ad W A 489 49
W W L d I P S 87

94
W W L d S l L 3 8 54
W t h W S Sh dh
W h g B T 34 44 45 534
548 d p m lt 344 d
ed ca 343 44 as eader 573

War Bo k T S d
Sp h f S W h s B T
W h g C 3 57
W l B L P 8
W 4m S A d E L
W bb S d y d B 6 3
3 43 44 4
W b M 9 45 48 49 6
84 86 8 3 539 4

W dl k L b ll 396
W I d R w Th 363
W rm k E 54 56 84
W l d
3 39 4 6 43 5 54

W C l d h N f
S h Af S Sh p
W S l Th 99
Wh t M R lly M S C l
Wh h Ng W t S B S
L g P

Wh l B K 9
Wh P pl M t S L k d
S
Wh D W G F m H S L k
Wh 5

Wh G H 44
Wh T H 48
Wh T H d J by A 78
Wh W 55 559 6
Wh M D l mm Th S P ff

Wh Ng 5
Wh p y h l gy 3
Wh S h I d T S R
ld

Wh p 335 35
Wh w m l 86 9
Wh Sh ll B Ed d S W
H gh d L b
H C S W ll H

W d r g 7
W ll r A R 8
W ll m B H 58
W ll m E 338
W ll m R M 489

W l W 4 5 4
W l W H 9
W l y G d Th W t f
W M
W h L 336 4 5 577

W h f d G ll h f S W b
W C V d W H 7 6 6
W h S d S p f H
d m S P kh m
W H L 337 346 4 373
W k F S B kw y

B I
 ld War I 7 75 47
 ld W II 7 98 4 4
 5 7 355
 ld W III 5 79
 h V d El M C 49
 k C y S 94 9
 l S 5
 l w p t 347 48

r g A 8 33
 Y ung D R 3 4 5 5 333
 Y s K 96 97 5 489
 Y g I d s C dh
 Z C C 9 9 4
 Z t gl H W 9
 Z g S 58
 (I d by C P d E C Ch d y)

an independent socialist magazine
 edited by Paul M Sweezy and Harry Magdoff

Business Week a brand of socialism that is
 enough going and tough minded drastic enough to p
 de the sharp break with the past that many left win ers
 the underdeveloped countries see as essential At the
 me time they maintain a sturdy independence of both
 Moscow and Peking that appeals o neutralists And their
 skill in manipulating the abstru e concepts of modern
 economics impresses would be intellectuals Their analy
 s of the troubles of capitalism is just plausible enou h to
 e disturbing

Bertrand Russell Your journal has been of the greatest
 interest to me o er a period of time I am not a Ma xist by
 ny means as I have sou ht to show in critiques published
 a several books but I recognize the power of much of your
 wn analysis a d where I disagree I find your journal valu
 ble and of stimulating importance I want to thank you
 r your work and to tell you of my appreciation of it

The Wellesley Depa tment of Economics the lead
 ing Marxist intellectual (not Communist) economic jour
 al published anywhere in the world and s on our
 bscr ption list at the College library for good reasons

Albert E nstem Clarity about the aims and problem
 of socialism is of greatest signifi ance in our a e of transi
 on I consider the founding of this magazine to be an
 important public service (In his article Why Soc alism
 Vol I No 1)

DO EST C	\$11 f	n y	\$20 f	tw y ar	\$9 f
	n y	udent subsc ption			
FOR IG	\$13 f	y	\$23 f	tw y	\$10 f
	ne y	tud nt ub pt on		(Sub p	
	t on t	ubj ct t h ng)			

62 West 14th Street New York New York 10011

Modern Reader Paperbacks

A m l t f C p t l l y R L m b g	\$4.50
g of imp l m b H y M g d f f	1.95
l t f M d M by F t P p p h m	.45
R d l d t d by H y C l d b g	3.45
m R l t P g f m	
eg W k N t b k by J m B g g	1.65
h m F m Th y t P t by D l G	.45
A b W l d d l l by A h m d E l K o d y & E l L b l	2.5
d St g g l A f W t h t h G l l P t g	
by G d Ch l d	1.95
W t h A l l P t A E g l s h S g P p l	
1954-1969 by D J o h S H	2.45
B l c k M B d Th W h t M A f f m t h	
t t h C t r y t W l d W l by E D M l	1.9
t l m d U d d e l p m t L t A m	
A d G d F k	3.45
C i d R by O l C C	4.50
S h k t h W l d by J l B l d	3.95
Ch R d t S l m E m of t h	
l t l R l t by E L W h l g h t & B c M F l	2.95
C m m t M f t by K l M & F d h E g l	
l d g E g l P p l f C m m m d	
y Th C m m t M f e t A f t 100 Y b	
l M S w y & L H b m	1.45
m by K w m N k m h	1.95
t d t h C l d W d t d by D d H w t	.95
A t m y f R l t by L H b m & P l M S w y	.95
C l l l R l t t P k g U t y	
V t N w t h D L y m	1.95
E o m T f m t f C b by E d d B t	.45
E d f W h t W l d S p m y F S p h by	
A l l m X d t d by B m G d m	1.95

Formation of the E	Thought of Karl Marx	
by Ernest Ma de		3.25
E d f Ill	by B b F t l & M ry Opp h m	1 5
-G tT dt	E gl h Lt t	
Ly A tt R b	(l)	95
-G with fth M d	W t l d by G d k L w	4 50
t m l O p	C ty by Ed d G l	2 5
-Hdd H t y fth K	W by l St	3 95
p l m d U d d l p m t A d		
-d t d by R b t l Rh d		3 95
d l d p d t by Ch l B tt lh m		3 95
d t t S l m b L H b m & P l M S y		1 95
t Am U d d l p m t R l t		
by A d G d F k		3 95
-g M h Sh t Sp g by B b & J h Eh h		1 95
e W l d ly G d by L H b m		3 45
e d M d E m d t d by D d H w t		3 45
e m d Ph l p hy by K l K h		2 95
erx t E m Th y by t M d l (l)		7 90
e M f m W th by D l d L B tt & K N j m		4 50
M l t y Art f P pl W S l t d P l t l W t g f		
G l V Ng y G p d t d by R l l St tl		3 95
r p ly C p t l by P l A B & P l M Sw y		3 95
Myth f Bl k C p t l m by E l O f		1 95
r th T t t S l m		
by P l M S y & Ch l B tt lh m		1 95
e Am m f m M t th P t by Al Ag l		2 95
e 1965 N t G l l Ep b H t B j		1 95
e P l l g f th Th d W l d by P j l		1 5
e P l t l E my f G with by P l A B		45
l t d S l St t L t Am by J m P t		3 95
e P t H t ry by P l M S y		3 95
e m d th Cl St g l F th P g f m		
Bl k W k N t b k by J m B gg		45
eg D b y d th L t Am R l t		
d t d by L H b m & l M Sw		1 95
e w l t d by F K l ly		1 00
th l Ag t Ch l d Th C f C mm ty C t l		
ed ed by A t T R b		3 45

ism Cuba by Leo H be m & P M Sw y	295
egy fo Revolutio Ess ys L tn Ameri ly R g D b	95
Th o y f C p t l t D l pm t y P l M Sw y	395
ry f E m Dy m by M h l k l k	295
Th d W ld W ld E my by P j l	95
T l f E l b th G l y Fly by th Am C i	
t t U dt d b C l l mo t	245
q l E l g A St dy f th Imp l m f T d	
y A gh Emm l	495
m Th E dl W by P l M Sw y L H b	
d H y M gd ff	25
r m W l l W by W lt d G B h tt	245
r m S gb k by B b D & l S lb	395
C m V t m by B t d R ll	95
W t hd g Ph l ph d th E t bl h d O d	
P l N	95
th P pl by L H b m	95
t N gg rs f Am Th P A t b g phy	
Q b T t by P V ll	95
d C O l b H O C	95